

THE KIDDS OF MIDDLESEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA, 1669 -1850

Compiled by Reiley Kidd, Sandra Kidd & Researcher Craig Kilby
© September 2019

The information here is freely shared with Kidd family researchers for their personal use. We ask that you credit the KiddRoots.org website when using this information, and that you use it in its original form. Thank you.

NOTE: This lengthy PDF document is completely searchable, using the Search feature in your PDF Viewer.

We have also included a Table of Contents with hyperlinks to most but not all of the individuals in this compilation (73 males & 67 females in total)

TABLE OF CONTENTS

This Table of Contents names most **but not all** of the 140 individuals who appear in this document. Names not listed here may be found by browsing the document by the person's first name. All individuals in this document are listed alphabetically by their first name.

Introduction	1
Middlesex County & its records	2
Tips on using this document	4
Aaron Kidd	5
Alice	6
Allen H.	8
Alvin	11
Annes (4)	12
Benjamins (4)	14
Braxton	38
Burgess	39
Caroline	45
Catherines (4)	47
Chownings (2)	52
Churchill	58
Daniel	62
Duel	64
Edmond	66
Elisabeths (4+)	70
Elliotts (2)	72
Frances (6)	73
Georges (3)	79
Henrys (5)	83
Isaacs (5)	89
Jameses (6+)	95
Janes (6+)	129
Johns (8+)	134
Judiths (4)	152
Levy	153
Lodowick	155
Louisa	159
Lucys (5)	161

Margarets (2)	164
Maria(h)	166
Marthas (2)	167
Marys (6)	169
Meira Ann	174
Moses	175
Nancys (3)	176
Oswald	177
Pollys (2)	179
Rachel	181
Roberts (6)	181
Sarah/Sallys (6)	197
Thomases (7)	200
Williams (10)	238
Zadock	279
Appendix One : Sources used in the creation of this document	282
Appendix Two : Jane ____, the wife of Thomas1 Kidd – NOT a Willis	286
Appendix Three : the <i>Kidd v. Kidd</i> lawsuit 1739-1740	288
Appendix Four : Explanation of <i>Entail</i> , and docking an entail	291

INTRODUCTION

This document is a compendium (or inventory) of all historical records found to date that mention one or more individuals with the surname of Kidd in Middlesex County, Virginia from the time of its founding in 1669 to 1850, a span of 181 years.

We began this ambitious task with several objectives:

1. To find virtually every existing record mentioning the surname of Kidd in Middlesex County prior to 1850;
2. To analyze these records and ascertain (if possible) whether the individuals are descendants of the Thomas Kidd who arrived in the Virginia colony by 1646, and if so, their line of descent; and
3. To distinguish between proven, documented relationships and those which are widely shared and held to be accurate, but for which proof is minimal or non-existent.

HOW THIS PROJECT BEGAN

This project originated with the introduction of Y-DNA testing. In 2005, the Kidd Y-DNA study hosted at Family Tree DNA (www.familytreedna.com/groups/Kidd) got underway. With many Y-DNA participants having Virginia Kidd ancestry, and with a high number of matches to one of two modal haplotypes with Middlesex Co ties (noted as Group 1 and Group 2 in the Y-DNA study), it quickly became evident that more research on the early Kidds was needed. Almost all prior research done on the early Virginia Kidds was taken from secondary, published sources rather than primary original records, and source documentation was virtually non-existent for the first 100 years of Kidds in Middlesex Co.

In summer 2006, Sandra Kidd commissioned the late Craig Kilby, a professional researcher from Lancaster Co VA, to retrieve, view, document, and analyze all known original records for the Kidds of Middlesex Co. Craig completed his research and submitted his reports (four in all) to Sandra in the fall of 2006. His final report included the following conclusions:

- All Kidds in early Middlesex County descend from Thomas Kidd, believed to be the immigrant ancestor, whose first record is found in 1646 in York County.
- Thomas Kidd had two sons Thomas Jr., the eldest, and William, the younger son. By the terms of Thomas Kidd's will, invoking the British custom of primogeniture, his Middlesex Co property was to be inherited by the eldest son of each successive generation. Through the terms of his will, Thomas granted his younger son William a life estate on one tract of property, but his eldest son Thomas Jr. retained ownership of all the property, to be passed on to his eldest son Thomas³ Kidd.

The lands that Thomas Kidd acquired in 1680 were at the center of a 1 July 1740 MSX Co chancery suit, named *Kidd v Kidd*. This suit is one of the more important events in the history of the Kidd family whose descendants fanned out from Middlesex County. The Kidd family of Virginia research project, which runs parallel to the Kidd Y-DNA project, began with the transcription and interpretation of this document in 2006 by the late Craig Kilby, commissioned by this paper's authors to conduct research in the Middlesex Co records.

When William Kidd, William's wife Margaret, and Thomas² Kidd all died within months of each other in spring and summer 1727, their children, ranging in age from 6 to 35, became orphaned. This set in motion the eventual migration of most of William's children, who, being left landless in Middlesex, settled in central Virginia (around Albemarle Co) by the 1750s and Amelia Co by the 1760s. Several descendants of Thomas Jr. also migrated in the years following his death, but went no further than the nearby counties of Essex, Caroline, and King and Queen Cos.

As more individuals joined the Y-DNA study, it became clear that additional research in Middlesex Co would be needed to determine the complex kinship of Kidds in the county and what happened to their descendants.

This realization led to the creation of this document. Reiley Kidd previously had compiled a similar document for his Amelia Co Kidd family of George Kidd Sr. (son of Benjamin Kidd Sr. and Judith Chowning of Middlesex Co) and when Sandra suggested that a master document for the Middlesex Co Kidds would be helpful, Reiley agreed to take on the task.

MIDDLESEX COUNTY, VIRGINIA and Its Records

Middlesex County lies on the "south" side of the Rappahannock River. It was formed in 1669 from Lancaster County. Middlesex County did not hold its first court session until 2 February 1673/74. Lancaster County had been created in 1651 from Northumberland and York Counties. The portion that became Middlesex County had been part of York County. Thus, early records for the Kidd family will be found in:¹

1. York County, an original shire created in 1624 until the creation of Lancaster County in 1651;
2. Lancaster County, from its creation in 1651 until the creation of Middlesex County in 1669 and, more specifically, Middlesex County's first court day of 2 February 1674 (New Style (N.S.);
3. Middlesex County from 2 February 1674 (N.S.) until the present day;
4. Christ Church Parish, Middlesex. In the colonial era, the Church of England was an integral part of local government. We are extremely fortunate that the Christ Church Parish records in Middlesex County are extant and published.² Many records of birth, marriage, and death in this document come from this source; however, not all such events were recorded. The Kidds lived in the upper, or northern, part of Christ Church Parish Middlesex. (To avoid confusion, the reader should note that there was also a Christ Church Parish in Lancaster County (the parent county). While the vestry books for Christ Church Parish, Lancaster survive, its parish register does not.)
5. "Old" Rappahannock County was formed from Lancaster County in 1656 and became extinct when it was divided in 1692 between Richmond and Essex Counties, the records of Old Rappahannock County staying in Essex County. Essex County is on the "south" side of the Rappahannock, while Richmond County is on the "north" side. (A modern map reader

¹ Carol McGinnis, *Virginia Genealogy, Sources & Resources*, (Baltimore: Genealogy Publishing Company, Inc., 1993), 186, 190, 194.

² *The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Va. From 1653 to 1812*, 1897, reprint, revised (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, 1988.)

may well state that the River runs Northwest to Southeast, not West to East.)

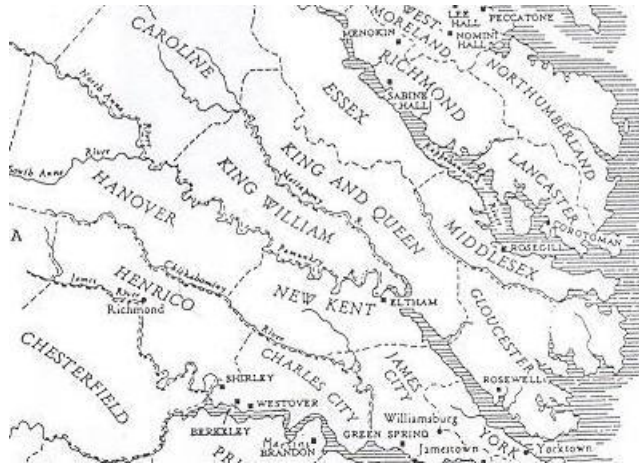


FIGURE: Map of Middlesex County (middle right) and its neighboring counties, circa 1770.

Middlesex County's county seat is Saluda. We are extremely fortunate that there have been no major record losses for Middlesex County in its first 100 years.

The wiki at Familysearch.org is an excellent (and continually updating) site for information and in some cases links to Middlesex county records and resources:

www.familysearch.org/wiki/en/Middlesex_County,_Virginia_Genealogy

The Library of Virginia website (www.lva.virginia.gov) is another excellent resource.

SOME TIPS ON USING THIS LENGTHY DOCUMENT

Sources used in the creation of this document are listed in the [APPENDIX](#), found on page 285 and following.

Remember: This lengthy PDF document is completely searchable, using the Search feature in your PDF Viewer.

Names in **RED FONT** have been added to the Family Tree that we are constructing on Ancestry.com, that includes all the DOCUMENTED descendants of Thomas1 Kidd of Middlesex County, Virginia. This tree can be found at: <https://www.ancestry.com/family-tree/tree/37652986/family>

You may have to copy this URL and paste it into your browser to reach this tree. Once there, **be sure to look in the Media Gallery of these individuals**, to see what documents and other sources have been added.

EXPLANATION OF THE GENERATIONAL NUMBERING SYSTEM WE USE

Before you get started, an explanation of the numbering system we have used in this document is in order: The number following an individual's name in this compilation indicates the number of generations relative to our common ancestor, Thomas1Kidd. Thus, for example, "George4 (Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1)" is short-hand for "George Kidd, 4 generations down from Thomas the immigrant, and the son of Benjamin3, grandson of William2, etc."

Again, the numbers used in this system refer to the generation of each named individual, *relative to Thomas1 Kidd*, the patriarch of our Kidd family.

Our Kidd ancestors favored several names, and repeated them in each generation; George, James, John, William, and Benjamin were used in nearly every generation, in multiple branches of a family. In order to separate these individuals with shared names but in the same location and generation, we have listed them, loosely based on chronology, as James5a, James5b, etc.

PLEASE NOTIFY THE AUTHORS IF YOU DISCOVER A HYPERLINK THAT IS NOT WORKING

**AN ALPHABETICAL LISTING OF ALL MIDDLESEX COUNTY KIDDS,
BY GIVEN NAME, THEN CHRONOLOGICAL APPEARANCE**

The information here is freely shared with Kidd family researchers for their personal use. We ask that you credit the KiddRoots.org website when using this information, and that you use it in its original form. Thank you.

AARON KIDD, son of William² Kidd and his wife, Margaret.

Aaron³ (William², Thomas¹) Kidd

**Born 8 December 1713, MSX Co; married Susannah (maiden name not known);
died before March 1776 in Albemarle Co VA.**

Aaron Kidd likely left Middlesex Co sometime in the years following his parents' 1727 deaths, traveling in the same timeframe and direction as several of his siblings: Robert, John, James, Duel, Moses, and Margaret, who married John Southern. Records for Aaron have been found in Caroline, Goochland, Albemarle, and Fluvanna Cos and are in those county BDs. He died in Albemarle Co before March 1776, when his will was proven. His will names his wife Susannah, his three sons William, Benjamin, and Samuel, and his four daughters Milly, Sarah, Mary, and Ann.

Note: Aaron Kidd is the ancestor of Sandra Kidd, who descends from his son William. His lineage is the only lineage in the Kidd Y-DNA project that is fully documented in each generation to present-day male descendants. He is represented in the Y-DNA project and his male descendants are a very close match to other Virginia Kidds with MSX Co origins.

1713 – "**Aaron**, son of Wm. and Margt. **Kidd**, born ye 8th of December 1713, baptized ye 24 January 1713/14." ³

No further records for Aaron Kidd are found in Middlesex County. See our Albemarle County BD for more records on Aaron and his descendants.

AGATHA KIDD, daughter of William² Kidd and his wife, Margaret.

1705 – **Agatha Kidd**, daughter of William and Margaret Kidd, was baptized in MSX Co. on 1 April 1705.⁴

Note: This Agatha is not the same person as the wife of William Cardwell (who, with wife Agatha, sold land to Benjamin Kidd in 1747⁵). The Rutman researchers thought she was the wife of Edward Southern, son of John and Catherine Southern. If so, she could be the "Agnes Southern" who died 11 Feb 1739/40 (CCP Register). Several children of this couple are named in the CCP Register.

³ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 88.

⁴ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 66.

⁵ Deed Book 7, p. 244, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, VA.

ALEXANDER/ALEX KIDD

1813 – Private⁶ **Alex Kidd** served in the Guard, composed of Calvary and Infantry [detached from 109th V.M., Muse's] from 26 Jun 1813 to 26 Jul 1813, stationed at Stingray Point. Neither roll is dated nor was it stated whether he was present or not. Other remarks indicate he was detached from Captain Blakey's Company of Calvary as vidette upon his own horse, rations provided by Quarter Master. Also listed was **Elliot Kidd**.⁷

ALICE TRIGG KIDD, the daughter of Daniel and Mary Trigg and the wife of Thomas² Kidd. Date of birth unknown; died in 1720.

1690 – Thomas² Kidd married **Alice Trigg** on 18 September 1690 in Middlesex County.⁸ She was the daughter of Daniel and Mary Trigg.⁹ Her birth is not recorded in the parish register, but likely was around 1670, given the 1692 birthdate of her first child. A list of her children can be found under Thomas² Kidd.

1716 – 6 November 1716. At a court held for the County of MSX, the last will and testament of Daniell Trigg decd. was presented in Court by Thomas Kidd, executor therein named, who made oath thereto according to Law and being proved by the oaths of Thomas Kidd, Junr. and John Kidd, ye witnesses thereto, it is admitted to record, and on the motion of the Executor and his performing what is usual in such cases, Certificate is granted him for obtaining a Probate thereof in due forme.¹⁰ Trigg left his entire estate “both movable and immovable” to be divided into three equal parts, viz: his wife Mary, daughter **Alice Kidd** and daughter Sarah Baskitt [the wife of Henry Baskitt, married 15 July 1708 in Middlesex County. The CCP Register transcript gives his name as Henry *Bassett*; other records establish his name as Baskett.]¹¹

Note: Daniel Trigg also had a son Abraham Trigg not named in his will, but whom he named in a deed of property in 1713.¹² 5 January 1713: A deed from Daniel Trigg to his son Abraham Trigg, for 2,000 pounds of tobacco, a tract of land “in his actually possession now being by virtue of a bargain and sale to him made for one whole year and by force of the Statute for transferring uses into possession.” This land had been purchased in 1685/86 jointly with Nicholas Fowles from Edward Docker, who had bought it from John Willis in 1683. Thomas Kidd, Jno. Curtis, Ralph Baker and Wil: Stanard witnesses. Recorded the same day.¹³

⁶ Note-volume 1 “Virginia Militia in the War of 1812” lists him as a Corporal, but reviewing the actual service record he is listed as a Private, all other details match, so possibly this was just an error in the book.

⁷ Alex Kidd CMSR, War of 1812, card numbers 38880062, 0014, original at NAB, viewed 9/10/2009, copies on file.

⁸ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 53.

⁹ Will of Daniel Trigg, Middlesex County WB 3:52, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Courthouse, Saluda, Virginia.

¹⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1714-1716*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 96, citing OB page 302.

¹¹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 80.

¹² Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 326 citing DB 3:326.

¹³ *Ibid*, p. 40, citing DB 3:326.

Daniel Trigg's will names his son-in-law Thomas² Kidd as his executor, and was witnessed by Thomas and Alice's sons Thomas³ Kidd ("T" his mark), and John^{3a} Kidd (signature). The appraisal of Trigg's estate was taken by John Alldin, Jno. Lewis, James Meacham and Thomas Kidd (signature), and recorded on the same page.

6 November 1716. **Thomas Kidd and Alice his wife** sold land to Thomas Hackett, all of Middlesex. Lease (5 shillings) and release (7,500 pounds of tobacco.) Sixty acres of land adjacent to John Aldin, "the negro road," the land formerly sold to Robert Norman now belonging to the estate of Mr. Henry Thacker, to the Dragon [Swamp] a spring "by the branch side of an old field where a tobacco barn formerly stood belonging to Robert Blackley", and the main road. Witnessed by John Aldin, Frances Aldin her mark, Martha Tugel [*Tuggle*], her mark. Alice Kidd relinquished her dower November 6th. Recorded 6 November 1716. (DB 3:339).

6 November 1716. The will of Daniel Trigg was presented to court by Thomas Kidd, the executor named therein, and proved by the oaths of Thomas Kidd, Jr. and John Kidd, two of the witnesses. Probate granted to Thomas Kidd.¹⁴

6 November 1716. Thomas Kidd acknowledged his deed of lease and release to Thomas Hackett, with **Alice Kidd** relinquishing her dower.¹⁵

4 December 1716: The appraisal of Daniel Trigg's estate was returned by Thomas Kidd on 4 December 1716. It included no slaves, with a total value of 18 pounds, 18 shillings and 3 pence.¹⁶ The administration bond to Thomas Kidd in the sum of 50 pounds sterling was dated 4 December 1716, with Abraham Trigg and Nicholas Bristow his securities.¹⁷

4 December 1716. Thomas Kidd's administration bond for the estate of Daniel Trigg was secured by Abraham Trigg and Nicholas Bristow. An appraisal of the estate was ordered to be made by John Aldin, Robert Williamson, James Meacham and John Lewis, or any three of them.¹⁸

5 December 1716. Inventory of the estate of Daniel Trigg was returned by Thomas Kidd, the executor, and admitted to record.¹⁹

¹⁴ Ibid, p. 302, citing OB 5:302.

¹⁵ Ibid.

¹⁶ Inventory of Daniel Trigg, Middlesex County WB 3:52, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Courthouse, Saluda, Virginia.

¹⁷ Ruth and Sam Sporacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 68, citing DB 3:402.

¹⁸ Ibid, p. 98, citing OB 5:304.

¹⁹ Ibid, p. 103, citing OB 5:307.

1716 – Alice is named in the MSX Co will of her father, Daniel Trigg, signed 16 June 1716 and proven 6 November 1716, which names wife Mary Trigg and “my two daughters, viz **Alice Kidd** and Sarah Baskitt”. Executor: son-in-law Thomas Kidd. Witnesses: Thomas Kidd Jr. and John Kidd, both sons of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg.²⁰

6 November 1716. MSX Co. Deed of Thomas Kidd and **wife Alice Kidd** to Thomas Hackett.²¹

1717 -- 4 June 1717. A further inventory of the estate of Daniel Trigg returned by Thomas Kidd.²²

1718 – on 7 October 1718, Henry Baskit states that Daniel Trigg, decd., in his will dated 16 June 1716 left his estate to his wife, his daughter **Alice Kidd** the wife of Thomas Kidd, and his daughter Sarah [Baskit, wife of Henry Baskit]. Thomas Kidd was executor.²³

1720 -- **Alice Trigg** died in Middlesex County 14 December 1720.²⁴

ALLEN H. KIDD, MSX Co Soldier in War of 1812

Born in Virginia, probably in MSX County,²⁵ to unknown parents.²⁶

Migrated to Madison County Kentucky by 1817, then to Missouri circa 1834 (see below).

Married Mildred Garland (probably in KY). Died between 1860-1870, presumably in Henry County, Missouri.

Allen and his wife Mildred are mentioned in a biography of their son, Daniel B. Kidd.²⁷ According to that biography,

“Daniel B. Kidd was born in Madison County, Kentucky, August 22, 1833. His parents were Allen and Mildred Gorland (Garland) Kidd, both natives of Virginia. When Daniel B. was about one year old they moved to Columbia, Boone County, Missouri, and in 1840 to Pettis County. In 1841 Johnson County became their home, they going thence in 1843 to Lexington, Lafayette County.

²⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 73, citing Will Book B, 1713-1734, part 1, p. 52.

²¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 236, citing Order Book 5, 1710-1726, p. 302.

²² *Ibid*, p. 27, citing OB 5:325.

²³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 243, citing Order Book 5, 1710-1726, p. 395.

²⁴ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 177.

²⁵ This hypothesis is based upon his serving in the War of 1812 from MSX, and his association with other Kidds of Middlesex County.

²⁶ No proof of his parents has been discovered. One possible lead concerning Allen Kidd’s parents is a query published in the Richmond (Virginia) Times Dispatch on June 25, 1916, which reads: Want to know the ancestry of Allen Howard Kidd, born June 8, 1799, near Norfolk, Va., married Mildred B. Garland, of Gloucester County, Va., February 1, 1820. His father was James Kidd and his mother Catherine Allen. (signed: Mrs. Charles C. Evans. 810 West Broadway, Sedalia, Mo).

We include this here NOT to make this claim, and not to endorse it, but to preserve it as a lead, since the query was published in 1916 and the writer lived in Sedalia, Pettis County (where Allen and Mildred and their son, Christopher G. Kidd are buried), and was likely a descendant of Allen Kidd.

²⁷ *History of Henry and St. Clair Counties, Missouri*, published in 1883, pp. 1146-1147. Photocopy available upon request.

In 1848 they located in Henry County, Missouri. Allen Kidd was an excellent carpenter and worked at these various points on public buildings."

Based upon the biography above, and the census records that follow, their children were Christopher Garland Kidd (1820-1864), Sarah A. Kidd (1831-??), Daniel B. Kidd (1833-??), Mary A. J. Kidd (1833-??) and Catherine A. Kidd (1838-1864).

Abt. 1796 – Judging from his 1813 enlistment in the War of 1812 and from his later census entries, Allen Kidd was born in Virginia, probably in Middlesex County, about 1796.

1813-1814 - Private **Allen Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakey's Calvary [4th Guard of Videttes²⁸, 109th V.M., Muse's] at various points on the Rappahannock River from 26 Jun 1813 to 26 Jul 1813, forage and rations found by Quartermaster T. Hunter.

Allen then served in Capt. Zachariah Crittenden's Infantry [109th V.M., Muse's] from 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814, present at Urbanna 11 Dec 1814.²⁹

Also listed in this Company are **Thomas Kidd, Burgess Kidd, Elliot Kidd, James Kidd and Thomas Kidd.**³⁰

The 109th Regiment, 14th Brigade, 4th Division - The militia served mostly within its own borders in places such as Urbanna and Stingray Point. Some troops also served in Gloucester and Mathews, as well as Norfolk.³¹

Both Allen Kidd and Elliot Kidd are found in Madison Co KY tax records starting in 1817 and 1819, respectively. See below.

1817 – an **Allen Kidd** first appears on the annual Madison Co., KY tax lists in 1817. No Kidds appeared on these lists from 1808 until 1816, when a Clinton Kidd is listed. This man is unknown to us, and he isn't listed thereafter. Could this have been Allen Kidd? In any event, in 1817, Allen Kidd is listed with 1 white male tithable and one slave under 16 years of age, but with no horse.

1819-1827 – no Kidds are found on the 1818 Madison Co. tax list, but in 1819, Allen Kidd reappears, now joined by Elliot Kidd. They appear annually through 1827. In most of these years, Allen is listed as **Allen H. Kidd.**

1820 – On 1 February 1820 in Madison County, Kentucky, **Allen H. Kidd** obtained a marriage bond, with Charles Brookin his security, for his marriage to Milly Garland.³²

Allen H. Kidd also appears on the 1820 federal census in Madison County, Kentucky, page 136 (handwritten), line 2: 1 free white male 16-25; 1 free white female 16-25. Three slaves.

²⁸ Videttes were mounted sentries or scouts.

²⁹ Allen Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38876579, 80475, 77249, 7281, original at NAB, viewed 9-10-2009, copies on file.

³⁰ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 2, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 145-146, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

³¹ "A Guide to Virginia Militia Units in the War of 1812", by Stuart Lee Butler, page 139, copy on file.

³² Kentucky County Marriage Records, 1783-1965, on Familysearch.org. Digital image of this bond available upon request.

1828 – in this year, Elliot Kidd drops from the Madison Co., KY tax lists, and doesn't reappear through 1842, the last year I've checked.

Allen H. Kidd does appear on the 1828 tax list here.

1829-1832 – no Kidds appear on the Madison Co., KY tax lists from 1829 through 1831. No tax list for 1832 survives. Despite the absence of Allen Kidd's name on these lists, he WAS still in Madison Co., because he appears on the 1830 federal census there.

1830 – **Allen H. Kidd** appears on the 1830 federal census in Madison Co., KY:
1M 10-14 and 1 30-39; 1F<5, 1 5-9 & 1 30-39; 1F slave, 36-54.

1833-1834 – **Allen H. Kidd** reappears on the annual Madison Co., KY tax lists in 1833 and 1834, each year without taxable property.

This corresponds nicely with the biography of his son, Daniel B. Kidd, cited above, which says that Allen Kidd moved his family to Boone County, Missouri about 1834.

1835, ff. – In 1835, he ceases to be listed on the Madison Co. tax lists, and no Kidd is found on these lists through 1842, the last year that we have checked to date.

1840 – I haven't located him on the federal census yet. According to his son Daniel's biography, he moved from Boone County, Missouri to Pettit County, Missouri in 1840, then to Henry County in 1848.

1850 – on federal census in Tebo, Henry Co., MO, p. , HH 14:

Kidd, Allen H. 51MW cabinet maker \$1500 VA

" , Mildred B. 52FW VA

" , Sarah A. 19FW KY

" , Mary A. J. 17FW KY

" , Catherine A. 12FW MO

(three doors away, HH 17 is his son)

Kidd, Christopher G. 29MW wool carder \$1200 KY

" , Sarah A. 22FW KY

" , Marion G. 3FW MO

" , Mildred C. 1FW MO

Monroe, Robert G. 19MW laborer b'place unknown

1851 – On 12 March 1851, Joel Melton of Henry Co., Missouri granted power of attorney to **Allen H Kidd** "of the same place" to ask for and receive from Thomas C. Noel of Fluvanna Co., Virginia "the slaves and money in Noel's possession belonging to me...."³³

1852 – According to her headstone, Allen H. Kidd's wife, Mildred, died on 30 December 1852.³⁴

1853 – on 15 April, "**Allen H. Kidd** of Henry Co., Missouri" purchased the E¹/₂ of the SW¹/₄ of Section 21, T44 R24 in Johnson Co., MO.

1860 – he appears to be the Allen H. Kidd below, on the federal census in Tebo twp., Henry Co., VA, Calhoun(?) P.O., page 173, HH 1182:

Irvin, John 45MW farmer \$2500/1920 VA

" , Lafayette 18MW farmer MO

³³ Fluvanna Deed Book 16, page 113, retrieved from LoV reel 8, obtained via interlibrary loan, October 2018.

³⁴ See Findagrave.com: <https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/113586541/mildred-b-kidd>

- " , Thomas 16MW farmer MO
- " , Malvina 14FW MO
- " , James 11MW MO attended school within the year
- " , Nancy 9FW MO attended school within the year
- " , Martha 7FW MO attended school within the year

KIDD, ALLEN H. 65MW carpenter \$1400/1300 VA

(This John Irvin is found in the same county in 1850, p. 12A, HH 168/153, with wife Tabitha, age 28, b. VA, and their children. His relationship to this family is unknown.)

1870 – I don't find him on the federal census, and suspect that he died in the prior decade. I was unable to find a probate record for him in Henry Co., MO.

He and his wife are buried in the Crown Hill Cemetery in Sedalia, Pettis Co., MO, along with their son, Christopher Garland Kidd.³⁵

His headstone does not list any dates. Mildred's entry lists her as Mildred B Garland Kidd, 1795-1852,³⁶ and Christopher Garland Kidd's as 1820-1864.

ALVIN KIDD (__ - died by July 1828), married Elizabeth Long

1827 – An **Alvin Kidd** obtained a marriage bond in MSX Co. dated Nov. 1, 1827 to marry Elizabeth Long. William Baker, who had numerous interactions with the Kidd family, served as security.

1828 – An **Alven Kidd** appears only this one year on the MSX PPTLs. He does not appear again on these PPTLs through 1850.

1828 – 22 Feb 1828 Deed from **Alvin Kidd** and wife Elizabeth to William Kellum. 14 acres by "old survey on Sturgeon Creek", bounded by John A. Miles, John Jackson and James Davis. For \$54. Date recorded 23 Feb 1828.³⁷

28 July 1828. Tartius Q Kunningham bound to the MSX Court in the amount of \$200 for the administration of the estate of **Alvin Kidd, deceased**.³⁸ This Tartius Kunningham/Kiningham was also the bondsman for the administrator of the estate of Catharine Kidd, wife of Henry Kidd, in 1829 and was involved in a land purchase concerning the heirs of the estate of a William Kidd in 1823. This suggests that Alvin Kidd may be related to the Benjamin Kidd Jr. family in some way.

1829 – The MSX Co Court on February 26, 1829 dealt with the case of "**Alvan Kidd, deceased**." On the motion of Tartius Q. Kenningham, administrator of **Alvan Kidd, dec'd**, the court ordered that Warner C Blakey, administrator of John B. Long make up, state & settle an account of his administration before John Chowning, Jr. who was appointed commissioner for that purpose.³⁹

³⁵ Findagrave.com: <https://www.findagrave.com/memorial/114006364/allen-h-kidd>

³⁶ The full inscription reads: "Sacred to the Memory of Mrs. Mildred B. Kidd, Consort of Allen H Kidd. Born Dec 7th 1795 Died Dec 30th 1852. She was a member of the Baptist Church."

³⁷ MSX Co VA DB 15, p. 398

³⁸ FHL #32461, item 2, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, vol. 7 (1821-1835)*, viewed online via Familysearch.org – restricted access – image 319.

³⁹ MSX OB 8, p. 2.

On February 23 of this year, the inventory of the estate of **Alvan Kidd, deceased**, was returned to court by T.Q. Kenningham.⁴⁰

The inventory and appraisal of **Alvan Kidd's** estate, and an account of sales of Alvin's goods, were admitted to record on 25 March 1829. Lodawick Kidd purchased 4 ½ barrels of corn and also some fodder at this sale. Other purchasers included William Shepherd, Zachariah U(?) Bristow, Augustine Owen, Larkin C McTyre, William Baker, Edmond Dillard, Zedekiah Beddoo, Joseph Lipscomb, Henry N Shepherd and T Q Kenningham.

23 November 1829, the MSX Co. Court received the accounting of the estate by T.Q. Kenningham. On motion of T. Q. Kenningham, adm of **Alvan Kidd** to be audited & settled by Henry Muse, Jr.⁴¹ MSX Co. WB 5, pp. 221-222 contains a record of the inventory of **Alvan Kidd's** property and the sale thereof.⁴²

1830 – On 17 March 1830, Kenningham returned his final account of the estate. At the time of his death, Alvin Kidd owned one female slave, Phillis. TQK hired her out for a time (earning the estate \$15), then sold her for \$74 on in January of 1830. On 22 March 1830, the account of the estate of **Alvan Kidd** was ordered to be continued "one month for exceptions." ⁴³ The June Court received no exceptions to the accounting, and the account was ordered to be recorded.⁴⁴

ANNE KIDD, (1719 - ?), daughter of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg

1719 -- **Anne Kidd** and Jane Kidd, twin daughters of Thomas and Alice Kidd, b 7 May 1719, bapt 14 June 1719 (CCP).⁴⁵

1727 – **Anne Kidd** is believed to be one of the “two youngest daughters” and “four smallest children” named in the will of Thomas2 Kidd, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.⁴⁶ We have a scan of the original will in our source documents. An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his Virginia Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70):

“Will of Thomas Kidd, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

⁴⁰ Ibid, p. 10.

⁴¹ MSX OB 8, p. 48.

⁴² MSX Will Book 5, pp. 221-222, p. 269. See also *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865. v. 10. Counties of Caroline, Essex, Gloucester, Hanover, King & Queen, King William, Lancaster, Louisa, Mathews, Middlesex, New Kent, Nortumberland, Richmond and Westmoreland, addendum*, by Wesley E. Pippenger, Virginia Genealogical Society, Richmond, VA, 2001.

⁴³ MSX OB 8, p. 66.

⁴⁴ Ibid, p. 81.

⁴⁵ Ibid, p. 102.

⁴⁶ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode's line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley's line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The **four smallest of my children** shall live here upon my plantation until my **two youngest daughters** comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters Frances Kidd and Mary Kidd in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

ANN SPENCER KIDD, wife of Benjamin⁵ Kidd [Benjamin Kidd Jr. or Town Benjamin]

1791 – on February 5 of this year, Benjamin Kidd married **Ann Spencer** in MSX Co.⁴⁷

1793 -- Ann listed as grantor on deed with husband **Benjamin Kidd Jr.**

1806 – An **Ann Kidd** appeared this one year on the MSX Co., PPTL:

Ann Kidd – no WM tithes, 1 slave over 16, no horse or young slaves. She did not appear again through 1850. [Since Benjamin disappears from the PPTL in 1806 (name written but crossed out), this Ann Kidd is likely his widow.]

ANN BLAKEY KIDD, died by February 1815, the daughter of Churchill Blakey and wife of Thomas⁵ Kidd (1778 – 1815)

See **Thomas⁵ Kidd's** section in this paper for information about her.

1801 -- **Ann Blakey** and Thomas Kidd married 5 Feb 1801 (CCP and marriage bond).

1803 – **Ann** listed as grantor on deed with husband Thomas Kidd.

⁴⁷*Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 207.

- 1805 – Ann’s father Churchill Blakey names her as one of his daughters in his will: “I Likewise Give unto Each of my daughters that is to say **Ann Kidd**, Elizabeth Blakey, Catharine Chowning, Frances Blakey & Lucy Blakey fifty pounds to be raised out of my Estate.” He names Ann’s husband Thomas Kidd as one of his executors:
“And Lastly I appoint my son Robert Blakey, my son Henry Blakey and my sons-in-law Thomas Kidd and John Chowning Executors of this my Last will and Testament. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fourth day of March Eighteen Hundred and five.”⁴⁸
- 1811 – **Ann** appears as grantor on deed with husband Thomas Kidd and Samuel Stamper and wife Sally.
- 1814 – Ann’s father, Churchill Blakey, died in MSX Co before 27 June 1814. Ann had died by February 1815, when Blakey’s estate distributed slaves to her husband Thomas Kidd, who was appointed guardian for their minor children. By August 1815, Thomas had died, and a new guardian, Ann’s brother Robert Blakey, was appointed for the orphaned and minor children.⁴⁹
- 1815 – On 27 February 1815, Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for his children Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd to receive distributions from Churchill Blakey's estate, who named these heirs as "the children of my daughter **Ann Blakey Kidd**.”⁵⁰

27 February 1815. Thomas Kidd, Burgess Kidd and William Robinson are bound to the justices of the MSX Court in the amount of \$1000 for Thomas Kidd’s administration of the estate of **Ann Kidd, deceased**. All three men signed this document.⁵¹

28 August 1815 -- Guardian records in MSX Co show that Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd, listed as orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian, with James Healey, security.⁵²

BENJAMIN KIDD(s) – We know of at least four Benjamin Kidds who lived in MSX, and several who are cited as “of Middlesex” in records in adjoining counties. The PPTLs and LTLs help to distinguish them in the Tax Lists by "Sr.," "Jr." or "Shad." In these situations, Sr. and Jr. do not necessarily connote father and son and may be more likely to indicate "the elder" and "the younger," respectively. And as one Benjamin Sr. dies, the appellation of Sr. would be then applied to another, different Benjamin the following year.

The Benjamin Kidds of MSX Co. are:

1. **Benjamin3 (ca 1714-1761/2)** (William2, Thomas1 Kidd), aka “early” Benjamin Kidd, m Judith Chowning.
2. **Benjamin4 (1739-1803)** (Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd, aka Benjamin Sr. or “Shad” Kidd, married Jane ---.

⁴⁸ MSX Will Book 3, pp. 67-68. A transcription of this will is in our MSX source docs folder.

⁴⁹ MSX Will Book 4, pp. 280-281, abstracted by Craig Kilby in his Feb 2012 research report.

⁵⁰ MSX Guardian Bonds Book, 3, 1811-1821, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁵¹ FHL #2025845, item 4: MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1811-1821, viewed online via Familysearch.org, image 337.

⁵² MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

3. **Benjamin⁵ (1761-aft 1805)**, aka Benjamin Jr. or “Town” Benjamin Kidd (James⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹ Kidd). Married 1st Ann Spencer, 2nd Frances C. George Tapscott.
4. A later **Benjamin Kidd**, who appears on the PPTLs for one year in 1848.

BENJAMIN³ KIDD, the son of William² Kidd and his wife Margaret Benjamin³ (William², Thomas¹) Kidd
Born ca 1714, MSX Co, died ca 1761/1762, MSX Co; married Judith Chowning in MSX Co in 1736. Had 4 known sons George, Benjamin, Henry, and Chowning.

This Benjamin Kidd is the reasonably documented ancestor of Reiley Kidd, one of the authors of this paper and a participant in the Kidd Y-DNA study representing the line of Benjamin Kidd and Judith Chowning. Because this Benjamin is a third generation Kidd (Thomas the immigrant being the first generation), we list him here as Benjamin³ Kidd.

Abt 1714 – **Benjamin Kidd**, probable son of William² Kidd and Margaret (maiden name unknown) of Middlesex Co, was born; no record of this birth is recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register, but the approximate birthdate is based on his 1736 marriage date. This Benjamin has to be either the son of William² or of Thomas². However, the 1727 will of Thomas² Kidd does not name Benjamin Kidd as one of his children, making it probable that he is the son of William² Kidd; Available Y-DNA evidence also suggests he is a son of William².

1736 – **Benjamin Kidd** and Judith Chowning were married October 10, 1736.⁵³ They had four known children, all sons, as listed in the Christ Church Parish Register.

1737 – George Kidd, the son of **Benjamin** and Judith **Kidd**, was born 3 May, baptized 27 May 1737.⁵⁴

1739 – Benjamin Kidd, son of **Benjamin** and Judith **Kidd**, was born 18 November, baptized 23 December 1739.⁵⁵

1743 – Henry Kidd, son of **Benjamin** and Judith **Kidd**, was born 16 October, baptized 30 October 1743.⁵⁶

1745 – Chowning Kidd, son of **Benjamin** & Judith **Kidd**, was born 9 October, baptized 13 October 1745.⁵⁷

1747 – 29 August 1747. William Cardwell and wife Agatha of MSX to **Benjamin Kidd** of MSX, for £15 “lawful money,” 50 acres, at a fork of Old Harry’s Swamp to Henry Shepherd’s land formerly belonging to William Gardner Jr. to head of Cardwell’s Spring Branch.

⁵³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 169.

⁵⁴ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 144.

⁵⁵ Christ Church Register of Middlesex Co., VA, 1653-1812, page149

⁵⁶ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 156.

⁵⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 158.

Witnesses John Lee, John Stuart, Thomas Cardwell. Deed dated 29 Aug 1747 and recorded 1 Sept 1747.⁵⁸ Benjamin evidently signed this deed with an X.

1762 – **Benjamin Kidd** died intestate in late 1761 or early 1762. His death is not recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register. The documents below confirm Benjamin's death. In March of 1762, George Kidd and Henry Tuggle were bound by the Court of Middlesex County to inventory the estate of **Benjamin Kidd**, and George Kidd was named administrator of Benjamin's estate.⁵⁹ See also: Middlesex County VA Will Book E, p. 142. Administrator's bond on estate of **Benjamin Kidd** to **George Kidd** dated 2 March 1761, **Henry Tuggle** security. Recorded 2 March 1761 (an error in recording by the clerk; other records establish the year was 1762).

On 6 April 1762, the estate of **Benjamin Kidd** was valued at £20.9.1 ½, and an inventory of his estate was recorded at the MSX Co court.⁶⁰

6 April 1762. Middlesex County, VA Will Book E, p. 145. Inventory of estate of **Benjamin Kidd**, per court order of 2 March 1762. Date inventory made not given. Recorded 6 April 1762. Appraisers were John Yarrington, Samuel Woods and William Mullins. This inventory shows a small estate with typical household goods, six cows, parcel of cooper's tools, parcel of old books, one gun, and an old chest, among other items. Not totalled.⁶¹

On 17 May 1762, George Kidd and his wife Elizabeth entered an indenture to sell land in Middlesex Co to Henry Thurston "for and in consideration of the sum of Twenty pounds of Lawful Money of Virginia."⁶² The description of the land is the same as the tract that William Cardwell sold to Benjamin Kidd in 1747, which provides evidence that George Kidd, as the eldest son, inherited Benjamin's land when he died intestate.

On 3 August 1762, George and Elizabeth Kidd acknowledge the sale of their land at the courthouse in Urbanna. Elizabeth relinquishes her right of dower.⁶³

Note: This George4 (Ben3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd moved to Amelia County, Virginia soon after this sale. He is Reiley Kidd's ancestor.

BENJAMIN4 KIDD, the son of **Benjamin3** and **Judith Chowning Kidd**; also named as **Benjamin Kidd SR.** or **Benjamin (Shad)** in numerous MSX records.

Benjamin4 (Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd

Born 1739 in MSX; wife Jane (maiden name unknown); died in 1803 in MSX.

Our present working hypothesis is that this is Benjamin (the son of Benjamin and Judith Chowning Kidd), who moved with (or preceded) his brother George Kidd to Amelia Co. by 1762 (see below), but who isn't found otherwise in the records of Amelia, Dinwiddie or

⁵⁸ Photocopy of this document sent to me by Troy Kidd, now deceased. Copy and transcription in RK's files. An abstract of this record also appears in MSX Records, 1687-1831, TLC Genealogy, 1992, p. 22, citing MSX DB 1, p. 142 (SHOULD be DB 7, pp. 244-246!) A PDF of this 3-page deed is available from the authors on request.

⁵⁹ Middlesex Co., VA Will Book E, 1760-1762, pp. 142-145. RK has a photocopy of this document, obtained and shared with me by Troy Kidd (now deceased). APPENDIX 1 contains a transcript of this document.

⁶⁰ Ibid, p. 145.

⁶¹ Craig Kilby's MSX OB Research report, 2009. Sandra has a copy of this inventory.

⁶² Middlesex Co., VA Deed Book 8A, p. 395

⁶³ Ibid.

Nottoway counties. We suspect that he moved back to Middlesex Co. (where his parents had lived, and where he was born) for some reason. The dates of his disappearance from Amelia match perfectly with his appearance in MSX.

The Kidd Y-DNA Project shows a very strong match – and a set of distinctive DYS marker values – between a descendant of this Benjamin's son Henry Kidd and the cohort of proved descendants of George Kidd Sr., son of Benjamin Kidd, Sr.

1739 – 18 November, **Benjamin Kidd**, son of Benjamin and Judith Kidd, was born in MSX Co., VA; baptized 23 December 1739.⁶⁴

1762 – a **Benjamin Kidd** appears on the Amelia Co. VA Personal Property Tax List below Deep Creek in Raleigh Parish (David Greenhill's List), among the tithables of William Cassells; Benjamin is listed as the overseer of Cassell's slaves.

This is his only listing during the period 1736-1764, and is the EARLIEST MENTION OF ANY KIDD IN AMELIA COUNTY. This has to be Benjamin₄, son of Benjamin₃, because Benjamin₃ died in 1761.

No Benjamin Kidd appears on subsequent Amelia County PPTLs for more than a decade. He could have been in his older brother, George Kidd's household, but given the birth records below, we think that he returned to MSX County.

1771 – James Kidd, son of **Benjamin Kidd** & Jane his wife, was born January 9, 1771 (CCP).⁶⁵

1773 – George Kidd, son of **Benjamin Kidd** & Jane his wife, was born June 20, 1773 (CCP).⁶⁶

These two births above are likely the sons of this Benjamin₄ Kidd; if so, he evidently returned to Middlesex Co. from Amelia Co., and then back to Amelia by 1771.

1778 – George and **Benjamin Kidd** of Amelia County signed the oath of allegiance, refusing allegiance to the Crown, on August 25, 1778.⁶⁷ While this could be George₄ Kidd and his brother Benjamin₄ Kidd, we think it more likely that the Benjamin who signed was **Benjamin₅ Kidd**, son of George₄.⁶⁸

1782 – the MSX PPTL⁶⁹ this year shows TWO **Benjamin Kidds**:

1) in the Upper Pct. Is "**Benjamin Sr.**," with 1 WM tithe (himself), 2 slaves over 16 & 12-16, one horse and two cattle.

2) also in the Upper Pct. is "Benjamin," with 1 WM tithe (but a note about being underage – see the image), 2 slaves over 16, two horses and 4 cattle.

⁶⁴ Christ Church Register of Middlesex Co., VA, 1653-1812, page149

⁶⁵ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812, p. 171.*

⁶⁶ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812, p. 199.*

⁶⁷ Original in County Court Clerk's office, Amelia County, VA; published in DAR Magazine 93:119, February 1959.

⁶⁸ The act from Virginia's General Assembly in May 1777 states "Whereas allegiance and protection are reciprocal, and those who will not bear the former are not entitled to the benefits of the latter . . . all free born male inhabitants of this state, above the age of sixteen years, except imported servants during the time of their service, shall, on or before the tenth day of October next, take and subscribe the following oath or affirmation before some one of the justices of the peace of the county, city, or borough where they shall respectively inhabit." Henings Statutes, vol. 9., p. 281. If interested, one can read the full act here: <https://babel.hathitrust.org/cgi/pt?id=hvd.hxh5ua;view=1up;seq=287>

⁶⁹ No Personal Property Tax Lists are available for MSX County until 1782; so it's not possible to know when Benjamin Kidd began appearing on those earlier lists. Amelia County is among the few counties whose colonial tax lists survived.

Because of the appellations and properties listed in subsequent years (see below) I believe that the former is the older Benjamin (**Benjamin4**), aka **Benjamin Sr.** or **Benjamin (Shad)**.

1782 – The MSX LTL ALSO lists two **Benjamin Kidds**: one Benjamin is taxed on 100 acres, and the other's entry is not legible.

Below are the annual MSX PPTL entries for **Benjamin Kidd, Sr. (Benjamin Kidd[4])**:

Year	Pct.	Taxpayer	WT	BT	Young Blacks	Horses	Cows	COMMENTS
1782	Upper	"Benj. Sr."	1	2	NA	1	5	
1783	Upper	Benjamin	1	1	2	3	7	
1784	Upper	Benjamin	1	1	2	3	9	
1785	Upper	Benjamin	1	1	3	3	9	
1786	Upper	Benjamin	1	3	1	2	11	
1787	-	"Benj. Sr."	1	2	1	2	11	
1788	-	"Benj. Sr."	1	2	0	2	NA	Cattle dropped from lists
1789	-	Benjamin	2	2	0	1	NA	Only ONE Benj. this yr.
1790	-	"Benj. Sr."	1	2	0	2	NA	
1791	-	"Benj. Sr."	1	2	1	2	NA	No other Benj. this year
1792	-	"Benj. Sr."	2	3	0	3	-	
1793	-	Benjamin	3	2	0	3	-	
1794		Benjamin (Shad)	1		2	0	2	
1795		Benjamin Sr.	1		2	0	2	
1796		Benjamin Sr.	1		2	0	2	
1797		Benjamin Sr.	2		3	0	1	
1798		Benjamin Sr.	2		3	0	1	
1799		Benjamin Sr.	2		4	0	1	
1800		Benjamin	2		3	0	1	
1801		Benjamin	2		3	0	1	
1802		Benjamin	2		3	1	3	
1803		0						
1804		0						
1805								

1783-1786 – The annual MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) for these years are incomplete and contain only land alterations (changes in land holdings due to purchase or sale.)

In 1785, a **Benjamin Kidd** purchased 35 acres from James Lee. No other entries that mention a **Benjamin Kidd** were found during these years.

1784 – Monday 26 April 1784. Claims for supplying goods and services to the Continental Army were presented into court on this day. A claim of Henry Chowning for Beaves for 23 days, James Kidd for 21 days, **Benjamin Kidd** for 21 days, Edward Ware for 22 days,

- Churchill Blakey for 23 days, William Bristow for 19 days, Harry Beverley Yates for 6 days (and several others). The above persons are allowed by the Court 2 shillings per day for themselves and their horses.⁷⁰
- Tuesday 27 April 1784. **Benjamin Kidd** was one of the jurors hearing a case in Court.⁷¹
- 29 June 1784. Cary Kemp assignee of **Benjamin Kidd** vs. Henry Beverley Yates, on petition. Suit dismissed with defendant to pay costs.⁷²
- 1785 – 26 Nov 1785. **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** appointed surveyor of highway in room of [replacement for] John Jackson.⁷³
- 1786 – The MSX Co. Order Book for 1786 includes these mentions of Benjamin:
- 28 February 1786. **Benjamin Kidd**, assignee of Elizabeth Jones who was the assignee of Thomas Montague, executor of William Montague vs. George Saunders and Joseph Hardee. In debt for £8.0.0. The defendant failing to appear, judgment awarded to Kidd, plus costs.⁷⁴
- 27 March 1786. **Benjamin Kidd** vs. William Moore. On petition. Suit dismissed at Defendant's cost.⁷⁵
- 27 March 1786. **Benjamin Kidd**, assignee of Henry Batchelder who was the assignee of John George, Jr. vs. William Moore, on petition. Dismissed at defendant's cost.⁷⁶
- 27 March 1786. **Benjamin Kidd** vs. Benjamin Churchill. Defendant not appearing, judgment for the plaintiff for £1.13.0 plus costs and interest from 26 August 1785.⁷⁷
- 28 August 1786. **Benjamin Kidd** vs. Benjamin Jacobs. The plaintiff came by his attorney (not named). The defendant did not appear. Judgment for the plaintiff for £1.0.0 plus costs and interest from 7 July 1785.⁷⁸
- 28 August 1786. **Benjamin Kidd** was a witness for Henry Nossire against Tobias Allen, and to be paid for four days attendance.⁷⁹
- 28 August 1786. **Benjamin Kidd** was a witness for John Craine against Warner Blake, to be paid for two days attendance.⁸⁰
- 27 November 1786. **Benjamin Kidd** assignee of Elizabeth Jones who was assignee of Thomas Montague, executor of William Montague vs. George Saunders. In debt. Judgment in favor of Kidd for £8 plus costs.
- 1786 – 23 October 1786. Harry Batchelder and Elizabeth his wife of MSX Co sell to Thomas Healy of the same place for £33 a certain piece of land in said county “bnd. by one-third of 163 a” which formerly belonged to John Dillard, dec’d, adjacent the land of **Benjamin Kidd** and Henry Washington, dec’d, and the land of the sd. Healy’s, which

⁷⁰ Ibid, p. 38, citing OB page 36.

⁷¹ Ibid, p. 61-62, citing OB pages 59-60.

⁷² MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 17, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷³ MSX Co VA Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 265.

⁷⁴ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 276, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁵ Ibid, p. 285.

⁷⁶ Ibid.

⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 287.

⁷⁸ Ibid, p. 369.

⁷⁹ Ibid, p. 414.

⁸⁰ Ibid.

was formerly Smiths... Witnesses were John Quarles, Wm. Wood. Ackn. 23 Oct 1786 at MSX Courthouse.⁸¹

1787 – **Benjamin Kidd** and Thomas Segar were witnesses to a bond in which Robert Daniel, James Lee and Robert Daniel Junr. of MSX bound themselves unto James Gregorie and George Lorimer, executors of the will of John Daniel, late of the town of Urbanna, in the sum of £50,000(?). (The abstract of this record included question marks as to the year of the record, which could have been 1781, and the sum of the bond.) The condition is that Robert Daniel and James Lee, Guardians and Trustees of the orphans of the said John Daniel, request a division of the said estate, but the estate not being settled, they agree to indemnify the executors.

This bond was acknowledged in Court on 28 May 1787, making it more likely that the bond was entered into in that year.⁸²

Benjamin Kidd vs. John Thurston & William Segar. Replevy bond. The defendant did not appear. Judgment in favor of Kidd for £14.3.1 plus costs, discharged by payment of £7.1.6 ½ with interest from 23 August 1787 and costs.⁸³

1787-1793 – **Benjamin Kidd** is taxed annually on 89 acres in MSX Co. In most of these entries, he's listed as **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.**, distinguishing him from the other Benjamin Kidd that appears on the MSX LTLs, with different land holdings.

The Land Alterations list for 1793 shows that **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** purchased 100 acres from James Kidd in this year.

1788 – 24 March 1788. Index says suit of **B. Kidd vs. Ware** is on this page, but Craig Kilby could not find it.⁸⁴

The MSX LTLs includes among the Land Alterations recorded in 1788 a transfer of 35 acres to **Benjamin Kidd** from Warner Blake, but the 35 acres do not appear under Benjamin Sr.'s holdings until the LTL of 1791.

1789 – 23 March 1789. **Commonwealth vs. Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** The defendant not appearing, he was fined 15 shillings plus costs. On margin: the costs were clerk's fee of 72 and sheriff's fee of 15 for a total of 87 [likely pence].⁸⁵

23 September 1789. Deed from Lunsford Daniel and his wife Lydia of MSX to Frances Oliver of afsd. county for £200 a tract of land in sd. county beginning at the head of a valley on the Mill Road and then along sd. road to a line between **Benj. Kidd Senr.** and John Healy, then to a corner of Meacham George and Daniel Stringer's land, and then along a line of Robert Thurston, dec'd, and then to his corner and then to a fork of the branch and then down same to the Mill Dam, and then several courses to the beginning, being 140 acres by estimation (with the Grave Yards Exempted). Witnesses were N.[?] Daniel, Henry D. Shepherd, Mary Daniel, Susanna G. Daniel.

⁸¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 68, citing DB p. 20.

⁸² *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 74, citing Deed Book 10, page 40.

⁸³ MSX Order Book, 1787-1789, p. 19, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁸⁴ *Ibid*, p. 62.

⁸⁵ *Ibid*, p. 260.

This deed was acknowledged in Court 26 October 1789.⁸⁶

6 Oct 1789: Henry B. Yates to **Benjamin Kidd Sr.**, both of Middlesex, for £31.10, a tract of land containing 35 acres, beginning at a point on the north side of the road from the Church to Ware's bridge, and comes to Benjamin Kidd and Meacham George, then several courses and then down the run of the branch ... till it come to the afsd. Kidd's corner and the beginning. Proved by oaths of John Thurston and James Baker. Further proved in June 1790 by oath of Josiah Bristow (p 202). For £31.10.0. 35 acres on the North side of the road from the church to Wares Bridge, corner to said **Benjamin Kidd** and Markham George. Witnessed by Warner Blake, H. George, Isaac Carleton, John Thurston, Josiah Bristow and James Baker. Recorded 28 June 1790.⁸⁷

24 Oct 1789: George Blackley and Molly his wife to **Benjamin Kidd**, all of Middlesex. Molly relinquishes her dower. For £100. 100 acres adjacent to Benjamin Seward, Benjamin Williamson, George Saunders' heirs, and James Kidd, "on the dragoon [dragon]." Witnessed by Jno. Healy and Henry Kidd. Recorded 26 October 1789.⁸⁸

26 October 1789. Deed from Henry B. Yates to **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** proved by oaths of John Thurston and James Baker. The deed was further proved in June 1790 by the oath of Josiah Bristow (p. 202).⁸⁹

26 October 1789. The deed from George Blackby [Blackley] and Molly his wife to **Benjamin Kidd** ordered to record. Molly relinquishes her dower.⁹⁰

1791-1797 – in each of these years, the LTLs record that **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** is taxed upon 3 parcels (89 acres, 100 acres, and 35 acres respectively), in MSX Co.

In 1797, a "**Benjamin Kidd Sr.**" is ALSO taxed on a 25-acre parcel, listed separately from his other entries on the 1797 MSX LTL. Below this entry was another one for "Benjamin Kidd" (no other specifier listed), taxed for 10 acres, "part of Dragon Swamp."

1794 – 27 May 1794. James Kidd ordered to pay for his witnesses' attendance at the suit of John Healy administrator of William Kidd vs. James Kidd: (1) **Benjamin Kidd**, \$3.21 for 7 days attendance.⁹¹

1795 – 25 August 1795. **Benjamin Kidd** [Sr.] and William Shackelford had been summoned as witnesses in the case of The Commonwealth of Virginia vs. Burgess Kidd. They did not appear and were fined \$16 each "unless they shew sufficient cause" and also ordered that both of them be furnished a copy of this order and to appear at the September Court.⁹² 27 October 1795. **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** moved to waive the fine against him (see p. 86 above), which motion was denied and the fine imposed.⁹³

⁸⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 92, citing MSX DB 178301791, page 112.

⁸⁷ MSX Deed Book 10, p. 124.

⁸⁸ MSX Deed Book 10, p. 140.

⁸⁹ *Ibid*, p. 72.

⁹⁰ *Ibid*, p. 68.

⁹¹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 4, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁹² MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 86, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁹³ *Ibid*, p. 103.

1796 – 25 January 1796, The last Will and Testament of Randolph Segar, dec'd. was proved in Court by William Segar, one of the executors, and was ordered to be recorded. With Churchhill Blakey and **Benjamin Kidd** as his securities, Segar entered into their bond in the penalty of Two thousand dollars for obtaining a probate of this estate.⁹⁴

28 May 1796, **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** purchased a tract of land (40 acres) on the Rappahannock River known as Mudd Creek from William Boyd of K&Q Co.⁹⁵ It's not clear why this tract doesn't show up in Benjamin Kidd's LTL listings in subsequent years.

1798 – the MSX LTL this year shows that the 35-acre parcel which Benjamin Kidd Sr. has been taxed upon in previous years is now 25 acres. Nothing noted on LTL of what became of the 10 acres

22 Nov 1798 – A land survey, no doubt for the Chancery suit of 1801, took place on this date in MSX Co, as evidence in a land dispute between **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** and Agrippa Dunn over 40 acres (14½ acres added to Ryley's part and 25¾ acres as Ryley's part). Chaincarriers: William Montague and George Kidd (likely Benjamin's son). Adjoins Sandy or Mad [Mud] Creek.⁹⁶

1799-1803 – **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** continues to be taxed on 2 parcels of land, of 189 and 25 acres respectively, in MSX Co. during these years.

1800 – 29 Jan 1800. **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** vs Thomas & Elliott Muse, admins with will annexed of Hudson Muse, dec'd, for debt due by account. Court rules that the Plts recover from the Defts £4, with interest from 15 January 1800 til paid and their costs, to be levied out of the goods and chattels of Hudson Muse, dec'd, if there be a sufficiency...⁹⁷ Also ordered that **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** pay Lewis Seward \$1.59 for three days attendance as a witness against Muse.⁹⁸

Marriage bond issued 22 December 1800 for Jane Kidd & Lody Kidd. Jane is daughter of **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** Griffin Tuggle and John Kidd securities to the marriage bond.⁹⁹

1801 – Feb 1801. (see also Nov. 1798, above) In chancery. **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** v Agrippa Dunn. This lengthy file (65 images) concerns a land dispute between Benjamin Sr. and his neighbor Agrippa Dunn. A dispute over property boundary, trespass by Dunn, and destruction and removal of timber from land, a tract called Mud Creek, belonging to Ben Kidd, Sr.

Given surnames in case: Bennett, Bird, Boyd, Dudley, Dunn, Healy, Kidd, Lee, Segar,

⁹⁴ *Record Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1721-1813*, by Ruth T. and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA, 1996, p. 94, citing Deeds of MSX Co., 1687-1750, p. 266.

⁹⁵ This deed (a copy thereof) is part of a Chancery Court suit by Benjamin Kidd Sr. against Agrippa Dunn. See http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1801-002, image 45.

⁹⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 45, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 47.

⁹⁷ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 139 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁹⁸ Ibid.

⁹⁹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

Trice, Ware, Williams.

Three presumed sons of Benjamin Sr. (William Kidd "the younger," George Kidd and Henry Kidd) give depositions in the case in 1799, and each deposition contains a signature. The deed from William Boyd of K&Q Co to Benjamin Kidd Sr. of MSX dated 28 May 1796, selling 40 acres of land on Rappahannock River, which land is known by the name of Mudd Creek (elsewhere also termed Sandy Creek in these papers) bears the signature of James Kidd; this James Kidd is likely the son of Benjamin Kidd Sr. Includes plat image 63 and note written by Benjamin Kidd to court, image 51.¹⁰⁰

29 May 1801. **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** vs Agrippa Dunn} In Chancery.
Boundary dispute. Court decrees that Ryley's line to be the official boundary between the two parties, and that the Plt pay the Deft's costs.¹⁰¹

25 Aug 1801. Ordered that Frederick Noell, the constable, return to **Benjamin Kidd** the rope found by him in the possession of George Gardner.¹⁰²

1802 – 26 Jan 1802. **Benjamin Kidd** vs Agrippa Dunn over treatment of his slave contrary to law. The Court ordered the petition dismissed and the Deft to pay costs.¹⁰³

26 Jan 1802. **Benjamin Kidd** vs George Gardner over treatment of his slave contrary to law. The court ordered the petition dismissed and the Deft to pay costs.¹⁰⁴

27 April 1802. **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** vs John Hart. Kidd was granted an order to recover \$20 from Hart "the penalty for dealing with slaves contrary to the law" plus costs.¹⁰⁵
[This may have been an issue of Hart abusing one of Kidd's slaves.]

23 August 1802. **Benjamin Kidd, Sr.** vs. John Hart. Hart not appearing. Judgment for £18.8.2, the penal sum of a bond given for the forthcoming delivery of certain property taken to satisfy an execution issued out of this court by the plaintiff against the defendant.¹⁰⁶

1803 – **Benjamin3 Kidd** died prior to 28 February 1803, when his presumed eldest son, Henry Kidd, was granted letters of administration for Benjamin's estate:

28 February 1803. Henry Kidd granted administration on the **estate of Benjamin Kidd, Sr.**, with Loddy Kidd and James Kidd his securities. Bond of \$3,000.¹⁰⁷

¹⁰⁰ 1801-002, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1801-002, images 63 (plat) and 51.

¹⁰¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 291 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁰² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 313 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁰³ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 352 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁰⁴ Ibid.

¹⁰⁵ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 380, abstracted by CK.

¹⁰⁶ Ibid, p. 414.

¹⁰⁷ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 458, abstracted by CK. FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 281 (microfilm image #152); scanned image available.

1804 – 28 February 1804. "**James Kidd (son of Benj^a.)**" was sued by James Ross over a debt. James did not appear in court. Judgment to be discharged by payment of £2 14s 3d with interest of 4 Dec 1800.¹⁰⁸

1804 – In this year, **Benjamin Kidd Sr.** drops from the annual MSX LTLs.

Of the acreage of 189 acres, 89 acres now is listed under the name of Henry Kidd's estate in 1804. This change, along with Henry being granted administration of the estate of Benjamin Kidd, Sr., provides evidence that Henry was the eldest son. Henry Kidd died before October 1803, when his will was proven in MSX court [see Henry Kidd]. The remaining 100 acres evidently went to Benjamin's presumed next eldest son James Kidd who married Frances French. See his LTLs under James Kidd (3).]

BENJAMIN5 KIDD of Urbanna, son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna,¹⁰⁹ also known as **Benjamin Kidd Jr. (known to us as "Town Benjamin" Kidd)**
Benjamin5 (James4, John3, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd.
Born 23 October 1761; Married 1st Ann Spencer, 2nd Frances C. George Tapscott of Lancaster Co; disappears from MSX after 1805, after selling property; appears to have moved elsewhere, rather than died, as there is no indication of his death or estate. Also appears in the K&Q tax lists with the notation "Middlesex," but disappears from those lists by 1809.

1761 – **Benjamin**, son of James and Mary Kidd born 23 October 1761.¹¹⁰

1782 – April Court 1782. Recorded that "**Benjamin Kidd** is permitted to keep an Ordinary at his house." ¹¹¹

During this court session, **Benjamin Kidd** is appointed constable in the room of Thomas Crittendon.¹¹² In May Court, **Benjamin Kidd** took his oath as constable.¹¹³

1782 – the MSX PPTL this year shows TWO **Benjamin Kidds**:

1) in the Upper Pct. Is "Benjamin Sr.," with 1 WM tithe (himself), 2 slaves over 16 & 12-16, one horse and two cattle.

2) also in the Upper Pct. is "**Benjamin**," with 1 WM tithe (but a note about being underage – see the image), 2 slaves over 16, two horses and 4 cattle.

Because of the appellations and properties listed in subsequent years (see below) I believe that the former is the older Benjamin (whom I've chosen to designate as Benjamin4), and that the latter is the younger Benjamin (I've designated as Benjamin5), b 1761 and thus turning 21 in 1782.

¹⁰⁸ MSX OB 5, p. 10.

¹⁰⁹ named in James Sr.'s MSX Co. will, written in 1792 and proved in court in Feb. 1796.

¹¹⁰ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 281.

¹¹¹ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 584, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹¹² *Ibid.*

¹¹³ *Ibid.*, p. 592.

1783 – Monday 26 May 1783. **Benjamin Kidd** is permitted to keep an Ordinary in the County, he having entered into Bond with Security according to Law.¹¹⁴

1784 – 30 June 1784. **Benjamin Kidd's** Ordinary license was renewed.¹¹⁵

1788 – 6 June 1788. **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** was one of the witnesses to the will of Thomas Iverson, dated 6 June 1788 and proved 25 June 1798. The other witnesses were Christopher Robinson Jr. and John George Jr.¹¹⁶

24 March 1788. **Benjamin Kidd** assignee of Thomas Crittenden vs. Samuel Meacham. Kidd was represented by his attorney Samuel Hugh Henry. The defendant did not appear. Judgment in favor of Kidd for £2.6.6 with interest from 31 August 1787 plus costs.¹¹⁷

24 March 1788. **Benjamin Kidd** vs. William Steptoe, Esq. In case. The defendant did not appear. The attorney for Kidd was Samuel Hugh Henry. Temporary judgment in favor of the plaintiff unless the defendant appeared at the next court.¹¹⁸

April 1788. The same suit continued. The defendant again did not appear and judgment for the plaintiff to recover his damages was awarded. (No amount specified).¹¹⁹

26 May 1788. The same suit continued. Both parties represented by their attorneys. Steptoe did not deny the action and agreed to pay Kidd £12.5.0 plus costs, and it was so ordered.¹²⁰

1788 – this Benjamin Kidd, noted as **Benjamin Kidd Jr.**, first appears on the MSX LTLs in 1788; in 1789 Benjamin Jr. is not taxed for property, and the Land Alterations list for 1789 state that he transferred 1½ lots to Thomas Crittenden in this year.

1788, ff. – Below is a table showing this Benjamin Kidd's MSX Land Tax entries by year:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	ACRES	ALTERATIONS
1788	Benjamin Jr.	Lot 1 ½	
1789	-	-	Benj. Kidd to Thos. Crittenden, 1½ lots
1790	Benjamin Jr.	½ lot	Thos. Crittenden & wife Jane to Benj. Kidd, 1½ lots
1791	Benjamin Jr.	1½ lots	Levi Gale to Benj. Kidd, 4 lots
1792	Benj. Junr.	5½ lots	Thos. Crittenden to Benj. Jr., 8 lots
1793	Benj. Junr.	25 acres & 100 acres	(no mention of prior lots, and no alterations or transfers listed this year)
1794	Benj. Junr.	5½ lots	Benj. Junr. to Nathan Shipley, 127⅛ acres; James Kidd to Benj. Junr., 184½ acres.

¹¹⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 2, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 2.

¹¹⁵ *Ibid*, p. 32.

¹¹⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 156, citing Wills 1795-1798, p. 364.

¹¹⁷ MSX Order Book, 1787-1789, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹¹⁸ *Ibid*, p. 73.

¹¹⁹ *Ibid*, p. 87.

¹²⁰ *Ibid*, p. 106.

1795	Benj. Junr.	5½ lots	(no mention about above acreage in 1795, but some in 1796)
1796	Benj. Junr.	5½ lots & 184⅛ acres	No alterations this year
1797	Benj. Kidd	184⅛ acres	(the 5½ lots SEEM to be under James Kidd) William Boyd to Benj. Junr., 25 acres Benj. Kidd to James Kidd, 1½ Lots
1798	Benj. Jr.	14⅓ acres 10 acres 184⅛ acres	William N. Kidd and wife Sally to Benj. Jr., [amount not listed by clerk]
1799	Benj. Jr.	218½ acres	
1800	Benj. Jr.	208½ acres ½ Lot	
1801	Benj. Jr.	208½ acres ½ Lot	
1802	Benj. Junr.	197½ acres ½ Lot	Benjamin Kidd Junr to Churchill Blakely, 11 acres
1803	Benj. Junr.	197½ acres ½ Lot	
1804	Benj. Kidd	1½ lots	Thos Kidd to Benj Kidd, lot 60 & pt of 61; Benj Kidd to Thos M. George, 74 acres; Benj. Kidd to Samuel Stamper, 127 acres (201 acres in all).
1805	-	-	Benj. Kidd to Joshua Ward, lot 2.
1806, ff.	No Benjamin	Appears	On the MSX LTLs this year or afterward

See entries for specific years, below, for details about some/not all of these land transactions.

1789 – May Court 1789. **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.** to paid for 3 days attendance as a witness for James Lee in his suit against Samuel Klug, administrator of George Lorimer who was the executor of John Daniel.¹²¹

24 August 1789. **Tobias Allen vs. Benjamin Kidd.** In debt. William Churchill was bond for Benjamin Kidd, who pledges to defend the same and to pay if so ordered.¹²²

23 November 1789. **Tobias Allen vs. Benjamin Kidd.** Continued from page 31 above. The parties by their attorneys and a jury find in favor of the plaintiff. Testimony given by William Owen. £16 plus costs, to be discharged by the payment of £8.0.0 with interest from 29 October 1784, with costs of suit.¹²³

Deed signed 27 October 1789. John George of MSX sells to William Gest and Mary his wife for £129.10 for 129½ acres in MSX per the survey of Isaac Carleton[?] on 2 July 1789, beginning at a point near the mouth of Cardwell's Spring branch, corner to Mary

¹²¹ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 12, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹²² MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 31, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹²³ Ibid, p. 92.

Shepherd, then to a corner of Shepherd and Seqougne, and then to a corner of George Bird and then several courses to Dragon Swamp, and then to a corner of Isaac Diggs and then up a run to a corner of John Seward and then along Seward's line, and then several courses back to the Beginning. Witnesses were **B. Kidd Junr., Isaac Kidd** and H. D. Shepherd. The deed was acknowledged 26 October 1789 (sic) and recorded.¹²⁴

November Rules, 1789. **Benjamin Kidd vs. William Owen.** In debt. Defendant not appearing, plaintiff represented by his attorney Samuel Hugh Henry. Judgement for £10 against Owen and John Jackson his common bond (security for the note.)¹²⁵

1790 – March Court, 1790. **Benjamin Kidd vs. William Owen.** John Jackson admits to his security to the bond and abide by the court's order.¹²⁶

March Court, 1790. **Benjamin Kidd vs. William Owen.** Owens appears in court and does not deny the debt. Judgment for £9 with interest from 21 August 1786, plus costs of suit.¹²⁷

March 1790. **Benjamin Kidd vs. William Gest.** "In case. Abated by return March 1790"¹²⁸

B. Kidd, Junr. was one of the witnesses to a deed signed 28 June 1790 in which John George and Suckey his wife of K&Q Co. sold to William Lumpkin of MSX a tract of land in MSX Co. This deed was proved in MSX Co on 27 December 1790.¹²⁹

29 June 1790. **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.** is permitted to keep an Ordinary at his house in Urbanna.¹³⁰

Marriage bond issued 17 December 1790 for Isaac Kidd & Polly Kidd, daughter of James Kidd, Sr. **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.**, security.¹³¹

1791 – 5 February 1791. **Benjamin Kidd** married Ann Spencer in MSX Co.¹³²

The MSX Court records for this year include the following mentions of a Benjamin Kidd: [This is likely Benjamin Kidd Jr. However, Benjamin Kidd Sr. had a son George Kidd (b 1771, CCP) who also was under the age of 21 in March 1791, so these records are unplaced for now.]

29 March 1791. **George Kidd an infant under the age of 21 by Benjamin Kidd his next friend vs. Benjamin Blake.** Benjamin Dabney attorney for plaintiff and Hugh

¹²⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 92, citing MSX DB 1783-1791, p. 112-113.

¹²⁵ *Ibid.*, p. 114.

¹²⁶ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 141, abstracted by CK.

¹²⁷ *Ibid.*, p. 147.

¹²⁸ *Ibid.*, p. 167,

¹²⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 189, citing MSX DB 10, page 208.

¹³⁰ *Ibid.*, p. 204.

¹³¹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹³² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 207.

Henry [Probably Samuel Hugh Henry attorney] to be continued until the next court.¹³³

29 March 1791. **Benjamin Kidd vs. Thomas Blake**. Same parties above, follows entry above.¹³⁴

23 May 1791. **George Kidd, an infant under 21 years old by Benjamin Kidd his next friend vs. Benjamin Blake; and Benjamin Kidd vs. Thomas Blake**. Suits continued.¹³⁵

22 August 1791. **Benjamin Kidd** to be paid for days attendance as a witness in the suit of John Robinson vs. Elliott Sherman.¹³⁶

1792 – 7 May 1792. James Kidd and Mary his wife sold to **Benjamin Kidd** for £90 a 100 acre tract near Turner's Mill Swamp that James obtained through a deed of trust with John Thurston; witnesses were James Kidd Jr., Samuel Brooks, Benjamin Jacobs, Charles Lee, Daniel [surname illegible]. Recorded 25 Jun 1792. [see James Kidd 9 Sept 1791 entry for full record of the transfer of land from Kidd to Thurston back to Kidd.]¹³⁷

Marriage bond issued July 23, 1792 for George Dillard and Molly (Milly?) Batchelder. **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.**, surety.¹³⁸

18 August 1792: **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** was one of the witnesses of the will of Wilkinson Barzey of Urbanna, dated 18 August 1792 and proved 24 December 1792. Nicholas Tuggle and William Spratt were the other witnesses.¹³⁹

9 Sept 1792. In chancery. Henry Bachelder v Thomas Crittenden et al, **Benjamin Kidd** et al, Isaac Kidd et al. References the land in King and Queen County belonging to Thomas Crittenden who has left the state, conveyed to Benjamin Kidd and the lots belonging to Thomas Crittenden in the town of Urbanna, which Isaac Kidd has possession of and is cultivating by arrangement with wife of Thomas Crittenden [Isaac and Benjamin's sister Jane Kidd]. 18 Sept 1792, notice inserted in *Virginia Gazette* for two months, and published by Edmund Berkeley "according to the directions at the lower chapel in the parish of Christ Church Sunday 9 Sept 1792" and on the courthouse door.¹⁴⁰

1793 – On 20 September 1793, James Kidd and wife Mary sold 184½ acres to **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.**, for 5 shillings. On Indian Spring branch. This land adjoined Col. John George, Rev.

¹³³ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 282, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹³⁴ Ibid.

¹³⁵ Ibid, p. 292.

¹³⁶ Ibid, p. 315.

¹³⁷ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 35.

¹³⁸ The Valentine Papers, Vol 1-4, 1864-1908, citing MSX Marriage Bonds. See Statewide Folder

¹³⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 148, citing Will Book G 1787-1793, p. 285.

¹⁴⁰ 1793-004, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, MSX Co,

Samuel Klug, James Kidd and Benjamin Kidd Jr. Jane Crittenden, William George, and Burgess Kidd [by mark], witnesses.¹⁴¹

In a deed dated and recorded on 23 Sept 1793, **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** and wife **Ann** for £130 to Nathan Shipley, all of MSX, 127 ½ acres adjoining George Blackley, James Lee, Agrippa Dunn, and Williamson Davis.¹⁴²

1796 – At a Court held for Middlesex at the Courthouse in Urbanna on 25 Jan 1796, the will of Randolph Segar deceased was presented in Court by William Segar, one of the executors, and proved by the oaths of the witnesses, and ordered to be recorded. Said executor was granted a certificate for obtaining a probate; he, with Churchill Blakey and **Benjamin Kidd**, his securities, entered into and acknowledged their bond in the penalty of \$2000 with condition according to law. Wit. – Will Churchill, Cl.¹⁴³

22 February 1796. The will of James Kidd was proved by the oaths of the witnesses and ordered to record. **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd, executors, were granted administration with Thomas Blake, Isaac Kidd, Tobias Allen and Nathan Shipley their securities, in the penal sum of \$10,000.¹⁴⁴

27 May 1796. Jane Crittendon, George, William N, Thomas, John and Sally Kidd, these last three being infants by William N. Kidd their next friend vs. **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. In chancery. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in the Virginia Gazette. Commissioner appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchill Blakey, any three of them.¹⁴⁵ An identical order was made 27 March 1797 in this order book, p. 215.

1797 – 26 June 1797. **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd executors of James Kidd, dec'd who was administrator of Henry Johnson vs. William Gest and John Jackson. "Upon a three months replevy bond taken under an execution issued out of this court by James Kidd as administrator of Henry Jackson against the defendant William Gest. Plaintiff to recover from the defendant the sum of £16.3.0 which the penalty sum of the bond, plus costs. To be discharged by the payment of £8.1.6 plus interest from 14 April 1786, and costs.¹⁴⁶

1797 – 17 Nov 1797. Deed from William N. Kidd and Sally his wife to **Benjamin Kidd Jr.**, all of MSX, for £14, 8 shillings, 14 1/3 acres, near Indian Spring branch bounded by Mrs. Klug's. Witnesses W. George, Milly Kidd, Elizabeth George. Recorded 22 Jan 1798.¹⁴⁷

1797 – the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) for 1797 lists 8 Land Alterations for this year, all related to the land distributions from the estate of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna to his heirs,

¹⁴¹ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 151.

¹⁴² Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 147.

¹⁴³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Deed Book 1 (1687-1750) and miscellaneous records (1752-1831)*, TLC Genealogy, Miami Beach, FL, 1992, p. 42, citing DB 1, pp. 265-167.

¹⁴⁴ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 128, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹⁴⁵ *Ibid*, p. 163.

¹⁴⁶ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 265, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹⁴⁷ MSX Co VA Deed Book 11, p. 430.

To the widow Mary:

- 1) James Kidd estate to Mary Kidd, 269 acres,
- 2) part of Guthrie tract do to Mary Kidd, 10 acres

To son James:

- 3) James Kidd estate to James Kidd, 88 acres,
- 4) part of Guthrie tract do to James Kidd, 65 acres,
- 5) part of the Dragoon do to James Kidd, 10 acres

To daughter Jane, wife of Thomas Crittenden:

- 6) James Kidd estate to Jane Crittenden, Berry's tract, 25 acres

To son William N., his son:

- 7) James Kidd estate to William N. Kidd, 176 1/8 acres
- 8) James Kidd estate to Leonard Bristow, 40 1/8 acres [note: looked like 1/8 but likely is 1/2]. Sale of 40 1/2 acres to Leonard Bristow, highest bidder at auction [see MSX Co Chancery Cause 1801-010, indexed under Benjamin Kidd Jr. and James Kidd Jr. records]

To son **Benjamin**:

- 9) James Kidd estate to **Benjamin Kidd**, 100 acres

1798 – August 1798. In chancery. Admrs of Levin Gale v **Benjamin Kidd**. Seven lots in Urbanna that Benj Kidd acquired from Thomas Crittenden and Jane his wife. States that Thomas Crittenden has “absconded and departed the state of Virginia.”¹⁴⁸

1798 – on August 1, 1798 **Benjamin Kidd**, widowed, married Frances C. Tapscott, widowed, in Lancaster Co., VA.¹⁴⁹ William George was security for this marriage. [His first wife Ann Spencer must have been deceased by 1798.] Later records refer to this Benjamin as **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.** (See 1799, below.)

Frances George married Richard Tapscott [marriage bond 14 August 1789], with her mother Frances giving consent. John Rogers, Jr. was security to the bond.

1798 – Sept 1798. In chancery. William Norman Kidd v **Benjamin Kidd et al** and James Kidd et al. William Norman Kidd complaint against **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd, exors of James Kidd deceased, father of plaintiff. Plaintiff says that exors have refused to pay £100 due to him for the care of brother George Kidd. William Norman Kidd signs document to stop the suit in chancery dated 6 Mar 1798, witnessed by Thos Kidd, Cath Dillard, Milley Kidd. [note: Image 9 is copy of note with signatures of witnesses and seal of Wm N Kidd.]¹⁵⁰

Marriage bond issued 3 December 1798 for Milly Kidd & Thomas George. She is daughter of **B. Kidd, Jr.** Thomas Kidd security.¹⁵¹ [Note: Benjamin Kidd Jr. was born in 1761 (CCP). If Milly Kidd is the dau of Benjamin Kidd Jr., he married relatively young (which means he was married before 1791 when he married Ann Spencer, and

¹⁴⁸ 1798-008, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-008

¹⁴⁹ SKK's spreadsheet, citing Lancaster Marriage Bonds.

¹⁵⁰ 1798-009, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-009

¹⁵¹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

then Milley married young. She appears underage here, but evidently is a witness in previous record.]

1799 – MSX Court Office Judgments, March 1799:

John Daniel, Jr. assignee of John & Samuel Jesse, Assignees of Jane Crittendon vs **Benjamin Kidd**} In Debt. Deft did not appear. Court rules that the Plts recover from the Deft and George Saunders his security £12.10 and costs... Deft in mercy etc.¹⁵²

MSX Court Office Judgments, March 1799:

Lewis Micklebrough assignee of James (Boudin?) assignee of Isaac Blake vs James Kidd & **Benjamin Kidd**} In Debt. Defts failed to appear. Court decrees that the Plts and Thomas Jesse their security recover £43.13.4, the debt in the declaration...Defts in mercy plead....¹⁵³

MSX Court Office Judgments, March 1799:

William Montague, assignee of Samuel Ware, who was assignee of William N. Kidd, Plt vs. **Benjamin Kidd, Jr.**} In Debt. Defts did not appear. Court decrees that the Plts recover from the Defts and George Saunders their security £12.10, the debt in the declaration...Defts in mercy plead....¹⁵⁴

28 May 1799, May Court, MSX Co. James and **Benjamin Kidd**, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. vs. Warner Blake} in Case. Jury award to plaintiff for £3 but plaintiff to pay defendant his costs in the "other matter" which was not of any sufficient value.¹⁵⁵

August Court 1799, Office Judgments of MSX Court. Leonard Jackson adm of John Jackson, dec'd vs **Benjamin Kidd** & William N. Kidd} In Debt. Judgment in default against the Defts and their security, John Thurston for their appearance, for £7.11.4 with interest from 6 June 1797, and costs...¹⁵⁶

August Court 1799, Office Judgments of MSX Court. James Row assignee of John Good who was assignee of James Stevens vs **Benjamin Kidd**} In Debt. Judgment by default against the Deft and George Kidd, security for his appearance, for £17.8.6 ... and interest from 9 Jan 1798 till paid, and costs.¹⁵⁷

28 Oct 1799. Trust Deed. **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** for Frances C., wife, executed a deed of trust to trustees William George of Lancaster Co VA and Samuel Jesse of MSX Co.

¹⁵² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 54 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁵³ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 55 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁵⁴ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 55 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder. Note: this is the second case on this page involving Kidds.

¹⁵⁵ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 33 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁵⁶ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 102 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁵⁷ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 105 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

Abstract: Benjamin and Frances have separated, “not living together,” and this trust deed conveys to the trustees property for the benefit of Frances for life; property includes seven slaves and “goods and chattles”. [note: this likely was property Frances brought to the marriage, and is being secured for her benefit as such.]¹⁵⁸

1800 – MSX Court, 28 Jan 1800. **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, vs John Smith, For Debt due by note. Court rules that petitioners recover from the Deft £2.4.5, and their costs.¹⁵⁹

Ordered that **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd pay John Wortham \$2.12 for 2 days attendance as a witness in this issue.¹⁶⁰

29 March 1800. Ordered that **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd pay William George \$1.06 for 4 days attendance as a witness in this issue.¹⁶¹

25 Feb 1800. In chancery. **Benjamin Kidd** and wife v William George et al. William George and Samuel Jessee of Lancaster Co summoned to appear in Middlesex court on fourth Monday in March next to answer bill in chancery brought by **Benjamin Kidd** and Frances his wife of Middlesex Co. 25 Feb 1800. Subsequent notation “to be executed on deft Samuel Jessee only”.¹⁶²

MSX Court, 25 March 1800. William Gest vs **Benjamin** & James Kidd, executor of James Kidd, dec'd, and Travis Daniel, admr of Thomas Brooks, dec'd, in chancery. Court orders that the judgment in this bill be dissolved, and that the bill be dismissed, with the Plt to pay the Defts' costs. Following which the Plt appealed.¹⁶³

MSX Court, 26 March 1800. Richard Burke, adm. of Thomas Burke vs **Benjamin Kidd**, Action of debt. Suit abates due to death of plaintiff.¹⁶⁴ [This debt picked up by Thomas Heale/Healy, administrator of Richard Burke, deceased. See 1802, below.]

26 March 1800. **Benjamin Kidd** vs James Kidd and John Quarles, in debt. At jury. Juror John Smith was discharged and case continued.¹⁶⁵

MSX Court, 28 May 1800. **Benjamin Kidd** vs James Kidd & John Quarles, In Debt. A jury was convened in this case, and it included Thomas Kidd, Benjamin Didlake, John Thurston, Benjamin Bristow and others. The jury found for the Plt the debt in the declaration, "to be discharged by payment of one penny, plus one penny's damages."

¹⁵⁸ MSX Co DB 12, 37-38.

¹⁵⁹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 133 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁶⁰ Ibid.

¹⁶¹ Ibid.

¹⁶² 1800-002, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online:

https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-009

¹⁶³ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 148 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁶⁴ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 158 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁶⁵ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 164 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

The debt in the declaration was £75. The court ruled for the Plt, but the Deft pleaded in mercy, and the judgment was to be discharged by the payment of one penny, plus damages and costs.¹⁶⁶

MSX Court, 30 May 1800. James Kidd vs. Christopher Harwood} In Case.

A jury was convened, and one of the jurors was **Benjamin Kidd**. It ruled that the Deft did assume the obligation in the declaration, and assess the Plt's damages due to the non-performance of that assumption to £8.17.6 and his costs, and the court decreed that judgment. Deft pleaded in mercy, and the Plt released £3.10.6 in damages to the Deft.¹⁶⁷

1801 – October 1801. In chancery. Jane Crittenden et al v **Benjamin Kidd et al** and James Kidd et al. Complaint by heirs of James Kidd against exors of James Kidd, exors ordered to sell lots and houses in Urbanna and 40 ½ acres that James Kidd purchased of William Roane in Middlesex Co, with court costs to be paid by both parties. Widow's dower to be laid off for both properties. **Benjamin Kidd Jr** was highest bidder on lots and houses in Urbanna and Leonard Bristow high bidder on land in Middlesex Co. See Order Book 1794-1797, p 163, p 195. ¹⁶⁸

1802 – MSX Court, 25 May 1802. Kendall Lee & John Lee, administrators of Henry Nutt, surviving partner of William and Henry Nutt, dec'd, Plt. vs. **Benjamin Kidd Jr.**, Plt.} In Case.

Deft relinquishes his former plea and acknowledges the Plt's action, for £9.1.5 with interest from 25 Sept 1800 till paid, and his costs. Deft in mercy pleads. Plt agrees to stay the execution of this judgment for three months.¹⁶⁹

MSX Court, 25 May 1802. Thomas Healy Jr., adm. of Richard Burke, dec'd who was adm. of Thomas (listed in 1800 as Charles) Burke, dec'd, vs **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** } In Debt. Deft acknowledges the debt. Court rules that the Plt recover from the Deft £26, the debt in the declaration, and his costs. But this judgment is to be discharged by the payment of £5.1.3 with interest from 1 June 1802 and costs, and the Plt agrees to stay the execution of this judgment till October court next.¹⁷⁰

24 Nov 1802. A Chancery case involving the estate of James Kidd, deceased was heard in the MSX Co. court: **Benjamin Kidd**, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary

¹⁶⁶ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 187 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁶⁷ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 193 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁶⁸ 1801-010, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1801-010

¹⁶⁹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 390. (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁷⁰ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 389 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.¹⁷¹

1803 – MSX Court, March 1803. John Chowning Jr., assignee of George Shepherd, assignee of Thomas Healey, executor of Tobias Allen vs William N Kidd and **Benjamin Kidd**, for Debt. Court decrees that the Plt recover against the Defts and Burgess Kidd, Thomas Kidd and Frederick Noel £119.2.2, the debt in the declaration, and his costs... Defts in mercy plead... This judgment is to be satisfied by the payment of £59.11.5 plus interest from 27 June 1800, and £4.19.6 with interest from 1 Nov 1802 to Ross & Co.¹⁷²

29 March 1803. William N. Kidd vs. **Benjamin Kidd** and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd. In chancery. Suit dismissed by non-appearance of the plaintiff.¹⁷³

25 July 1803. The deed from Thomas Kidd and Ann his wife to **Benjamin Kidd** is ordered to be recorded.¹⁷⁴

25 July 1803. Deed. Thomas Kidd and Ann his wife of the town of Urbanna to **Benjamin Kidd** of Middlesex County. For £300. "All the lots and houses in Urbanna willed to the said Thomas Kidd by his father which he purchased of Simon Fraser (Frazer)," being Lot # 60 and part of Lot # 61 on south side of Queen St aka Prince George St, bounded on east by Cross St on west by part of Lot # 61. /s/ Thomas Kidd, /s/ Ann Kidd by Henry Hefferman (rector of Christ Church Episcopal). Not witnessed. Deed dated and recorded 25 July 1803, Ann Kidd releases dower on same date.¹⁷⁵

22 August 1803. A **Benjamin Kidd** was among the 24 members of a MSX Grand Jury appointed this term.¹⁷⁶

22 August 1803. "The notice of **Benjamin Kidd** plt: against Wm N. Kidd deft: & of the same against the same Deft" & of the same plt: against James Kidd Deft: were this day proved by the oath of Thomas Montague Dep Sherriff & be consent of the parties the same are continued to till tomorrow."¹⁷⁷

26 August 1803. The suits of **Benjamin Kidd** and William N. Kidd against each other, and the suit of Benjamin Kidd against James Kidd, were dismissed by agreement of all the parties.¹⁷⁸

1 Oct 1803. Deed from **Benjamin Kidd** and Frances C. his wife to Thomas M. George, all of MSX, for £150, 74 acres bounded by Col. George dec'd, road leading to William N. Kidd's and Klug's line. Signed by Kidd. Witnesses Ann George, Samuel Stamper, Lewis D. George. Deed dated 1 Oct 1803, recorded 20 Oct 1803.¹⁷⁹

¹⁷¹ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹⁷² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 471 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁷³ Ibid, p. 472.

¹⁷⁴ Ibid, p. 501.

¹⁷⁵ MSX Deed Book 12, p. 225-226, abstract by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹⁷⁶ Ibid, p. 505.

¹⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 505

¹⁷⁸ Ibid, p. 517.

¹⁷⁹ MSX Co VA Deed Book 12, p. 242

- 24 October 1803. **Benjamin Kidd** being bound by recognizance to appear here this day to answer the complaint of Samuel Jesse for a breach of the peace. Both were heard and "sundry witnesses examined." The Court ruled that Kidd was to give security for his future good behavior for one year. The bond was for £400 with Benjamin Kidd vouching for half of that. Frederick Noell and Thomas Kidd vouched £100 each for the other half. The collateral was a lien against their property, provided that "Benjamin Kidd shall be of good behavior towards all the good citizens of this commonwealth and keep the peace & more especially towards said Sam'l Jesse."¹⁸⁰
- 3 Dec 1803. **Benjamin Kidd** to Samuel Stamper, for £254, 127 acres in Christ Church Parish on north side of road leading from the main road and William N. Kidd's in a valley near Thomas M. George, P. George, Huckleberry Pond, Samuel Montague, corner to William N. Kidd, Brooks line, and William George. Signed by Kidd. Witnesses Thomas M. George, Lewis D. George, William George. Deed dated 3 Dec 1803, recorded 26 Dec 1803.¹⁸¹
- 26 December 1803. **Benjamin Kidd** granted an ordinary license at his house in Urbanna for 12 months.¹⁸²
- 1804 – 28 February 1804. The suit of James Kidd, plaintiff, vs. **Benjamin Kidd**, defendant, was heard in court. By mutual consent of the parties, their differences were to be settled by Benjamin Delaney & Henry Gaines, Gentlemen.¹⁸³
- 28 March 1804. **Benjamin Kidd** was the defendant in a suit brought by Robert Ware, the assignee of Joseph Janey. This suit abated due to death of plaintiff.¹⁸⁴
- 31 May 1804. James Kidd and **Benjamin Kidd**, executors of James Kidd, deceased, were defendants in a suit brought to the MSX Co. Court by William N. Kidd, "surviving obligor of himself and John Kidd." Sent to jury trial. Judgment against both for £23 17s 4d, or half that if paid with interest from 1 January 1797. Damages of one penny.¹⁸⁵
- 31 May 1804. William N. Kidd was the defendant in a MSX Co. suit brought by James and **Benjamin Kidd**, executors of the estate of James Kidd, Sr. William Kidd, Sr. was security for William N. Kidd. Sent to jury trial. Judgment against Kidd for £23 17s 4d, or half that if paid with interest from 1 January 1797. Damages of one penny.¹⁸⁶
- 27 June 1804. **Thomas Kidd** was sued by his siblings in MSX Co. Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother John Kidd. Full title: **Benjamin**, James, William N & George Kidd, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd. The court

¹⁸⁰ Ibid, p. 529.

¹⁸¹ MSX Co VA, Deed Book 12, pp. 257-258

¹⁸² Ibid, p. 549.

¹⁸³ MSX OB 5, p. 6.

¹⁸⁴ MSX OB 5, p. 12.

¹⁸⁵ Ibid, p. 50.

¹⁸⁶ MSX OB 5, p. 50.

upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.¹⁸⁷

29 September 1804. **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** sold to Joshua Ward the Urbanna town lots 60 and half of 61, left to brother Thomas Kidd by his father James Kidd, and purchased by Benjamin from Thomas Kidd.¹⁸⁸

1805 – 20 Nov 1805: **Benjamin Kidd** to William N. Kidd, for £24. His right and interest in a negro man named Amanuel willed by my father James Kidd to his grandson Henry Kidd, son of his daughter Nancy Kidd, and also monies that “wood” fall to said Henry Kidd from the estate of John Kidd, dec’d and to the “wright” of the Estate that will fall to me at the death of my mother Mary Kidd which will descend to the said Henry Kidd, dec’d, son of my sister Nancy Kidd, dec’d. Witnessed by Christopher Owen, Samuel Coke, Overton Cosby. Benjamin Kidd signs. Deed dated 20 Nov 1805 and recorded 23 Dec 1805.¹⁸⁹

1805 – the last year in which **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** appears on the MSX **PPTLs**. His name was entered on the 1806 list, but was crossed out, with no entries as to tithables or slaves. Since he sold his property and interest in inherited property, we suspect that he moved elsewhere, perhaps in the early part of 1805.

1805 – the last year in which **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** appears on the MSX **LTLs**.

Below are the MSX PPTL entries for the younger Benjamin Kidd (Jr.):

Year	Pct.	Taxpayer	WT	BT	Young Blacks	Horses	Cows	COMMENTS
1782	Upper	"Benjamin"	1	2	NA	2	4	("underage") [Benjamin was born in 1761, so 1782 is the year he turned 21]
1783	Middle	Benjamin	1	2	2	2	6	Ord. license
1784	Middle	Benjamin	1	2	NA	0?	0?	Young blacks dropped in Mid Pct
1785	Middle	Benjamin	1	2	2	4	4	Ord. license
1786	Middle	Benjamin	1	2	2	3	5	Ord. license
1787	NA	"Benj. Jr."	1	1	3	1	6	
1788	NA	"Benj. Jr."	1	2	1	2	-	Cattle dropped this yr.; Ordinary license
1789	NA	Only one	Benj		Listed	This	Year	See Ben(Sr.) entry
1790	NA	As above						
1791	-	As above						
1792	-	"Benj. Jr."	1	2	2	1	-	1 chair; Ord. license

¹⁸⁷ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

¹⁸⁸ MSX DB 12, pp. 316-317.

¹⁸⁹ MSX Co. Deed Book 12, p. 214, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

1793	-	"Benj. Jr."	1	3	1	2	-	1 chair; Ord. license
1794	-	"Benj. Jr."	1	5	1	2	-	1 chair
1795	-	"Benj. Jr."	1	5	1	2	-	1 chair
1796		"Benj."	1	4	2	1		
1797	-	Benj. Jr.	1	6	1	1		
1798	-	Benj. Jr.	1	5	0	2		Chair (gig); Ord. license & store license
1799	-	Benj. Jr.	1	7	1	2		Chair (gig)
1800	-	Benj. Jr.	1	5	1	1		Chair
1801		Benj. Jr.	1	5	1	3		
1802	-	Benj. Jr.	1	5	1	3		
1803	-	Benj.	1	5	0	3		(Benj. Sr. has dropped from the PPTLs due to his death)
1804	-	Benj.	1	2	0	2		
1805		Benj.	1	2	0	5		
1806		Benj.	-	-	-	-		Entry started, then crossed out on list
1807		Not listed						

1810 – on federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries: **Benjamin Kidd** – 1M 45 & up; no others in HH.

OTHER BENJAMIN KIDD CITATIONS

Benjamin Kidd(s) “Unreconciled” - Citations that do not clearly distinguish which Benjamin Kidd is which (examining surnames in the records may help with ID)

1783 – a **Ben Kidd** was the second name in the entry for John Perrin, a wealthy slave owner in Abingdon Parish of Gloucester Co. Perrin had two White Male Tithes; 31 Negroes over 16 and 32 under 16 years of age; 33 cattle and 9 horses.¹⁹⁰ Was he Perrin's overseer?

¹⁹⁰ List 1783B_03; the image here is available from Reiley Kidd, and on Binn's Genealogy web site. 1783 was the only year in this era where the assessor listed by name ALL the WMT's in each household.

John March	1	1	4	4	
Isaac Martin	1				
Isaac Moore	1	4	4	7	3
James Oliver	1		1	4	2
Thomas Oliver & Sons Tho. & John	3	7	10	17	6
John Page Jun ^r Son of Thomas					
Yanforth H. Arthur Shumlocke	5	75	96	144	31 6
John Perrin Ben Madd	2	31	32	33	9
Thomas Powell	1	1	2	3	1
Thobbbeloo Pinter	1	3		10	3
James Power	1			3	

The prior year, 1782, Perrin had only one WMT, 64 slaves total, 33 cattle and 9 horses. In 1784, there was only one short list, and neither Perrin nor Ben Kidd were on it. I suspect that the lists for their parish hasn't survived. In 1785, Perrin again had two WMTs (but the second one was unnamed), 50 Negroes over 16 & 56 under 16; 14 horses and 52 cattle, and a 4-wheel carriage. No Kidd appears by name on these Gloucester Co. PPTLs from 1782-1799.

1784 – On January 8 of this year, a **Benjamin Kidd** married Mary Guthrie (King and Queen) in MSX Co.¹⁹¹ [see Mary Guthrie entry]. [Could this be a first marriage for Benjamin Kidd Jr., who would have been 23 at the time—or a different Benjamin? See marriage for Milly Kidd, which suggests Benjamin Jr. had a first wife.]

1848 – an unknown **Benjamin Kidd** appeared on the MSX PPTL this year; he was charged for one WM tithe, and no personal property or slaves. He did not reappear in 1849 or 1850, the last years checked.

BRAXTON KIDD, the son of Henry Kidd and Catherine Seward

1803 – the MSX Co. will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803 and proved 24 Oct 1803 mentions "Land in King and Queen County to be sold," and names wife Catherine Kidd and "my children, Polly Kidd, **Braxton Kidd**, Isaac Kidd, Meriah Kidd and James Kidd. Exors:

¹⁹¹ *Middlesex Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 204.

wife and Edward Seward. Wit: John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, Loddy Kidd and John Healy.¹⁹²

Braxton Kidd may have died young, because no other mention of him has been found in MSX records.

BURGESS KIDD (ca 1770 -1815), son of a John Kidd who died by 1785. Mother not known. Married Sarah Daniel in MSX 1793. A descendant of Burgess Kidd is a close Y-DNA match to descendants of William Kidd of Caroline Co VA. Known children include sons Oswald, Zadock and Robert D Kidd; and daughters Elizabeth and Nancy.

He served in the War of 1812.

Following his death, his widow Sarah moved to Clark Co KY with her children.

1785 – 27 June 1785. "Ordered that the church wardens bind out **Burgess Kidd orphan of John Kidd** according to law."¹⁹³

1791-1814 – **Burgess Kidd** first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1791, with one tithable, suggesting that he probably had reached 16 years of age by that year (from the inception of the PPTLs through 1787, free white males became tithables after they reached the age of 21; this changed in 1788, when the age was reduced to 16). However, he seems to have been born earlier, since he'd have to have been at least 21 at the time of his marriage in 1793 (see below). While his DOB is speculative at this point, it was likely around 1770.

He appears continuously in subsequent years, with 1 WMT through 1803, then has 2 WMT 1804 and 1805, then back to 1 WM tithe 1806-1814.

1792 – June 1792. William Kidd is appointed guardian of his son Levy Kidd, with James Smith and **Burgess Kidd** his securities.¹⁹⁴

1793 – On 9 March 1793, **Burgess Kidd** received £1.8.4 “by virtue of an order of John Berry for £4.16.5 in full of all demands by me.” He signed this note with an X.¹⁹⁵

22 July 1793. **Burgess Kidd** obtained a marriage bond in MSX Co VA to marry Sarah Daniel. **Nicholas Tuggle** was security.¹⁹⁶

27 Jul 1793. **Burgess Kidd** married Sarah Daniel (CCP).¹⁹⁷

20 September 1793. James Kidd and wife Mary sold 184½ acres to Benjamin Kidd, Jr., for 5 shillings. This land adjoined Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug, James Kidd and

¹⁹² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

¹⁹³ MSX OB, 1784-1786, p. 197.

¹⁹⁴ MSX Co., VA Order Books, 1789-1794, p. 400 (abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2010).

¹⁹⁵ Wormley Book, p. 56, scanned image available on Dropbox.

¹⁹⁶ Craig Kilby's transcript of Kidd Marriages in MSX Co., VA.

¹⁹⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 257.

- Benjamin Kidd Jr. Jane Crittenden, William George and **Burgess Kidd**, witnesses.¹⁹⁸
Burgess signed with an X and couldn't write.
- 1795 – August Court 1795: Benjamin Kidd [Sr.] and William Shackleford had been summoned as witnesses in the case of The Commonwealth of Virginia vs. **Burgess Kidd**. They did not appear and were fined \$16 each "unless they shew sufficient cause" and also ordered that both of them be furnished a copy of this order and to appear at the September Court.¹⁹⁹
- 1796 – March Court 1796: The Commonwealth vs. **Burgess Kidd**. Jury trial upon a presentment in favor the Commonwealth. A fine of \$30 was levied against Burgess Kidd, who appealed.²⁰⁰ (Appeals will not be found in the county order books.)
- May Court 1796: Hudson Muse vs. **Burgess Kidd**. Kidd did not appear. Judgment in favor of Hudson Muse for £46.18.8 specie, in debt. Discharged by payment of £23.19.4 with interest from 24 January 1794.²⁰¹
- October Court 1796: Benjamin Bristow vs. **Burgess Kidd** & William Goode. In debt. Defendants did not appear. Judgment for plaintiff of £4 plus costs, discharged by payment of £2 with interest from 12 August 1795, and costs.²⁰²
- 1797 – 20 February 1797, **Burgess/Burgis Kidd** bought a tract of land (125 acres) in MSX from Charles Lee and Milly his wife, bounded by Geo. Bird, John Jackson, Chas. Lee & Philip Lee.²⁰³
- 1797-1802 – **Burgess Kidd** first appears on the MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1797, taxed on the 125 acres he purchased in February of this year (see above); he appears annually on these lists through 1802, taxed on this 125-acre parcel. The Land Alterations list for 1802 shows that in that year Benjamin Jacobs transferred to **Burgess Kidd** a parcel of 10 acres; he's not taxed for that land until the following year (see 1803, below).
- 1799 – 29 May 1799. Charles Lee vs **Burgess Kidd** and Travis Daniel} In Debt. Jury finds that the debt has not been paid, and orders that the Plts. recover £52.10.0, the debt in the declaration and their costs...Defendants in mercy plead...Judgement reduced to £26.10 with interest from 15 Feb 1798, plus costs.²⁰⁴
- 1800 – 28 January 1800. **Burgess Kidd** is allowed \$1.06 for two days attendance as a witness for the Commonwealth against Joseph Hardy and Robert Daniel.²⁰⁵
- 1802 – 25 Jan 1802. Benjamin Jacobs and Frances his wife to **Burgess Kidd**, for £10, 10 acres in Christ Church Parish adj George Bird dec'd, said Burgess Kidd and Phillip Lee. No

¹⁹⁸ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 151.

¹⁹⁹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 86, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009. He writes, "see pages 103 and 134 of this order book for more details."

²⁰⁰ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 134, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

²⁰¹ Ibid, p. 167.

²⁰² Ibid, p. 181.

²⁰³ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 11, p. 355 ("have abstract").

²⁰⁴ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, pp. 34-35 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

²⁰⁵ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 137 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

witnesses. Deed dated and recorded 25 Jan 1802.²⁰⁶

8 Jan 1802. The MSX Co will of Philip Lee, signed 8 Jan 1802 and proved 22 Oct 1804, names **Burgess Kidd** as one of the neighbors (along with Travis Daniel) owning land adjacent to the land of Philip Lee.²⁰⁷

24 March 1802. Elizabeth Chowning admx of George D. Shepherd vs. **Burgess Kidd**, Travis Daniel and Benjamin Jacobs } In Debt. The Defts relinquish their former plea, and acknowledge the debt. Court rules that the Plt recover from the Defts £30, the debt in the declaration, and her costs, but this judgment is to be discharged by the payment of £15, with interest from 6 Oct 1798, til paid.²⁰⁸

25 October 1802. Thomas Kidd, William N. Kidd, James Kidd and **Burgess Kidd** are bound to the court in the sum of \$3000 for Thomas Kidd to serve as administrator of the estate of John Kidd, deceased.²⁰⁹

1802-1809 – The MSX LTL for 1802 shows **Burgess Kidd** taxed on two parcels of land, of 125 and 10 acres respectively. This listing repeats annually through 1805; in 1806, Burgess adds another parcel, containing 39 ³/₄ acres, transferred to him the prior year by Rebecca Ware. His annual listing in the LTLs continues unchanged through 1809; then Burgess disappears from the MSX LTLs. He reappears in 1813 (see below).

1803 – **Burgess Kidd** was one of the 24 members of a Grand Jury for MSX Co.²¹⁰

MSX Court, March 1803. John Chowning Jr., assignee of George Shepherd, assignee of Thomas Healey, executor of Tobias Allen vs William N Kidd and Benjamin Kidd, for Debt. Court decrees that the Plt recover against the Defts and **Burgess Kidd**, Thomas Kidd and Frederick Noel £119.2.2, the debt in the declaration, and his costs... Defts in mercy plead... This judgment is to be satisfied by the payment of £59.11.5 plus interest from 27 June 1800, and £4.19.6 with interest from 1 Nov 1802 to Ross & Co.²¹¹

1804 – 27 June 1804. William N. Kidd was named the committee for (his brother) George Kidd, "son of James Kidd, dec'd," who is of unsound mind, in order to receive his share of the estate of John Kidd, deceased (the brother of both William and George Kidd). His securities were James Kidd, **Burgess Kidd** & William Kidd.²¹²

1805 – **Burgess Kidd** was one of the witnesses to the MSX Co will of Travis Daniel of Essex Co, dated 1 April 1805 and proved 22 July 1805. This will names wife Peggy Daniel, two sons Robert Daniel and Christopher Daniel (both underage) to receive land in MSX Co;

²⁰⁶ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 12, p. 134.

²⁰⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 163, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 243.

²⁰⁸ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 366 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

²⁰⁹ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 278 (microfilm image #150); scanned image available.

²¹⁰ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 505, abstracted by CK.

²¹¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 471 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

²¹² MSX OB 5, p. 63.

my mother Sarah Taff; my children, viz Sarah Daniel, Suzanna Daniel, William Daniel and John Daniel. My sister Molly Hardie to continue to live in the house her husband built on my land in MSX Co. Land bought in the lower end of Essex Co from Edmond Reed and wife Lucy Reed (formerly owned by Abner Cloudas) to be conveyed to my brother, Eben Parsons Cloudas when he comes of age. Exors: Wife and her brother, George Dillard. Wit: John Montague, James Mickelburrough and **Burgess Kidd**.²¹³

1806 – 24 Feb 1806. Rebecca Ware to **Burgess Kidd** for £39, 39 ¾ acres on west side of county road on George Blackley's heirs' line, Thomas Watt, Bird's Mill Rd.²¹⁴

1810 – On the federal census in MSX Co VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries):

Burgess Kidd – 2M<10, 1 10-15 & 1 26-44; 2F 10-15 & 1 26-44.

1812 – MSX Co VA marriage bond dated 27 January 1812 for Elizabeth Kidd, daughter of **Burgess Kidd**, and Carter Daniel. **Burgess Kidd** gave security.²¹⁵

1812 – 23 Mar 1812. **Burgess Kidd** and Sarah his wife to Henry Mickleborough, for £50, land named "Sears," containing by plat 39 ¾ acres. Adj Thomas Watts, George Blakey, Samuel Wood. Deed dated and recorded 23 Mar 1812.²¹⁶

25 May 1812. **Burgess Kidd** and wife Sally to Henry Blakey. For £150. 135 acres adjacent to Robert Tunstall, George S. Daniel, Benjamin Jacobs, Phillip Lee. He signed by mark, she by signature. Deed dated and recorded 25 May 1812. She relinquished dower the same day. Not witnessed.²¹⁷

1813-1814 – Private **Burgess Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakey's Calvary [attached to 109th V.M. in the County of Middlesex, Muse's] from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and then from 11 May 1813 to 12 or 13 May 1813 with one horse,²¹⁸ then from 1 Dec 1813 to 3 Dec 1813, 18 Apr 1814 to 19 Apr 1814 and 22 Apr 1814 to 30 Apr 1814, present on 30 Apr 1814 with one horse.

Private **Burgess Kidd** served in Capt. William L. Montague's Company detailed from Calvary, Artillery and Infantry [109th V.M., Muse's] at Urbanna, Mount Prospect and Stingray Point from 30 Jun 1814 to 29 Jul 1814, present 29 Jul 1814 at Urbanna with one horse.

Private **Burgess Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakey's Calvary [attached to 109th V.M., Muse's] in the County of Middlesex from 9 Aug 1814 to 15 Aug 1814, present on 15 Aug 1814 at Urbanna with one horse.

Private **Burgess Kidd** served in Capt. Lewis Lee's Calvary [attached to 109th V.M., Muse's] from 9 Oct 1814 to 12 Oct 1814, present 12 Oct 1814 with one horse and then

²¹³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 165, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 282, ff.

²¹⁴ MSX Deed Book 12, pp. 134-135, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

²¹⁵ Craig Kilby's transcript of Kidd Marriages in MSX Co., VA.

²¹⁶ MSX Co VA, Deed Book 13, pp 184-185

²¹⁷ MSX Co VA, Deed Book 13, pp. 206-207.

²¹⁸ Burgess Kidd CMSR pay roll states served till 12 May 1813 but Muster roll states 13 May 1813.

from 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814, present at Urbanna 11 Dec 1814 with one horse.²¹⁹
220

There is an undated receipt roll in Burgess Kidd's CMSR which lists a Benja Kidd in Capt. Blakey's troop [109th V.M. Muse's], amount of pay \$2.49, copyist was Proctor.²²¹ Also listed in this Company is Thomas Kidd (Private), Thomas Kidd (Corporal), Elliot Kidd, James Kidd and Allen Kidd.²²²

Someone who is a descendant of **Burgess Kidd** has applied for and been granted membership in the National Society of United States Daughters of 1812 (USD 1812).²²³ According to the brief note in this reference, Burgess died in March 1815; also, his daughter Nancy married Nathan Davis (this was probably the line that applied for membership).

1813-1815 – For the first time since 1809, **Burgess Kidd** reappears on the MSX LTL, taxed on 199 acres [not known why he drops for 1810-1812]. This entry is repeated in 1814 and 1815, and in 1815, his land bears the notations, "in fee, adjoining Robert Blakey, 4 miles S of Courthouse."

1815 – 27 February 1815. Thomas Kidd, **Burgess Kidd** and William Robinson are bound to the justices of the MSX Court in the amount of \$1000 for Thomas Kidd's administration of the estate of Ann Kidd, deceased. All three signed this document.²²⁴
[N.B.: This was almost certainly Ann Kidd, the wife of Thomas5 Kidd.]

Burgess Kidd died between 1 March 1815, when he signed his will, and 28 May 1815, when the will was admitted to record in MSX Court. His will names wife Sarah and sons Oswald, Zadock, and Robert Kidd, and "my daughters" (without naming them). His wife and son-in-law Carter Daniel were named his executors. Witnesses were John Thurston, Nancy Stamper and James Williams. Burgess signed with an X.²²⁵

1816 – Sarah Kidd, **Burgess Kidd's** widow, is now on the MSX LTL, taxed for 199 acres. Sarah and her sons moved to Clark Co KY in 1817, where Sarah remarried to Benjamin Grigsby, and Burgess's land, given to Sarah during her lifetime or widowhood, reverted to his sons (named above). See her section in this document.

1822 – A "Report" of the commissioners appointed to survey the lands of **Burgess Kidd** was returned to the MSX court and recorded 27 May 1822.²²⁶ The report reads as follows:
Agreeably to an order of the worshipful court of Middlesex County bearing date on the 22nd Inst. We four of the Commissioners therein appointed for the purpose of

²¹⁹ Burgess Kidd service record, War of 1812, card numbers 38876471, 6524, 6614, 38880429, 0093, 6683, 6749, 6795, 7993, 8045, 6938, 6985, 7630, 7676, 7733, 7788, original at NAB, viewed 9/10/2009, copies on file.

²²⁰ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 241, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

²²¹ The National Archives states this was most likely a misspelling in the record and it is not another person.

²²² "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 2, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", pages 145-146, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

²²³ *1812 Ancestor Index, Volume 2, 1970-1992*, National Society, United States Daughters of 1812, p. 276.

²²⁴ FHL #2025845, item 4: MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1811-1821, viewed online via Familysearch.org, image 337.

²²⁵ MSX Co. VA WB 3, p. 98. We have a copy of this will.

²²⁶ MSX WB 4, p. 67, transcribed by Craig Kilby in his Feb. 2012 Research Report.

valuing the land of **Burgess Kidd** dec'd laying in the County and adjoining the land of Robert Blakey, Jane George etc. do value the whole tract as aforesaid at the sum of Seven Hundred dollars in cash in Virginia currency. Given from our hands this twenty third April 1822.

/s/ Mathew Major
/s/ Ro. Blakey
/s/ Tartius Q. Kerningham
/s/ Walter Healey

At a court held for Middlesex County at the Court House in Urbanna on Monday the 27th day of May 1822. This report of the Commissioners of the valuation of the land of Burgess Kidd dec'd was this day returned and ordered to be recorded.

Teste_{ij} George Healey, clerk

Truly recorded,

Teste_{ij} George Healey, C. M. C.
(Clerk, Middlesex County)

1825 – In a deed dated 1 Nov. 1825, Oswald, Oswald for Robert Kidd of KY, a minor, and Zadock Kidd of KY, sons of **Burgess Kidd**, sold to Augustine Owen of VA for \$450 200 acres ("reserving 1/4 acre at the graveyard") in MSX Co., bounded by D. Spratt's land on the main county road, Churchill Kidd, Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow and John Bray. Witnessed by William Shepherd, Henry N. Shepherd and William Baker. Proved in court 28 Nov 1825 by William Shepherd and William Baker.²²⁷

1831 – 7 Mar 1831. The above deed is recorded again (likely because Robert, a minor in 1825, has now come of age). Robert D. Kidd, Zadock Kidd, and Oswald Kidd, of Clarke Co KY, to Augustine Owen, for \$450, 199 3/4 acres, bounded by Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow, and Churchill Kidd. No witnesses, but attested by Clark Co KY clerk. Deed dated 7 Mar 1831 and recorded 24 Sept 1832.²²⁸

Extensive records on the sons of Burgess Kidd are found in Clarke County, KY where they founded the town of Kiddville.

CAROLINE JANE CHOWNING KIDD – born 27 Sept 1811, the daughter of John S. Chowning and Hannah his wife;²²⁹ married Robert B. Kidd; died sometime after the 1880 federal census. The mother of two daughters, Martha Ellen and Mary Ella Kidd.

1833 – Robert B. Kidd probably married **Caroline Chowning** in 1833 in Lancaster Co VA, judging from the record below.

1847 – 25 Oct 1847, **Caroline Jane Kidd** named guardian of Martha Ellen Kidd, her daughter and the orphan of Robert B. Kidd. Caroline J. Kidd, John Chowning and John S. Chowning securities for bond of \$2,000.²³⁰ [daughter Mary Ella died in 1848, according

²²⁷ MSX Co., VA DB 15, pp. 140-141.

²²⁸ MSX Co VA DB 16, pp. 294-295

²²⁹ Chowning Family Bible, Library of Virginia. See Robert B. Kidd's Notes.

²³⁰ MSX Co VA Guardianship Bonds Book 6, 1844-1850, p. 35

to the Chowning family Bible record, but she is named in Caroline's guardianship accounts in 1849, evidently because the two girls were joint heirs entitled to several slaves that belonged to their father – see section on Robert B. Kidd]

Two MSX Chancery Court suits involving **Caroline Kidd** and her two daughters were initiated in 1847, following Robert B. Kidd's death. He died intestate, and the suits were seeking division of his estate, including real estate (his land that had been part of the Buckingham tract – see Robert B. Kidd's Notes in this paper) and personal property, including slaves. Before the second case concluded in 1849, the younger daughter Mary Ella had died (in 1848, according to the suit). The land and property were then divided between Caroline and her surviving daughter Martha Ellen, who also received her deceased sister's share.²³¹

1849-50 – 24 September 1849. Ordered that Catherine (**Caroline intended**) **Kidd** present an account of her guardianship of Martha Ellen and Mary Ellen [*sic* Ella] Kidd be settled.²³²

24 December 1849. **Caroline Kidd's** guardianship account for Mary Ella and Martha Ellen Kidd was returned.²³³ Ordered that this estate be settled. Recorded 26 August 1850.²³⁴

1850 – on the federal census in MSX Co VA, p. 217A, enumerated 21 Sept. 1850, HH 296/295: **Caroline S. Kidd** 36FW no occupation listed \$7000 VA evidently could read/write Delight Perry 18FW no occupation listed VA (no others in the HH; next door is Edward Walden, 44 and a miller with no real estate, who cannot read or write.)

Daughter Martha Ellen Kidd is on the federal census in MSX Co VA, p. 214, HH 257/256 (near to Caroline):

Blakey, John C. 25MW Farmer \$5000 VA

" , Adeline 28FW VA

" , Fanny A. 1FW VA

Eubank, Mary E. 14FW VA attended school within the year

Kidd, Martha E. 16FW VA attended school within the year

Evans, Juliett T. 14FW VA attended school within the year

Roane, Lucy D. 12FW VA attended school within the year

Evans, Fanny 10FW VA attended school within the year

" , Martha 8FW VA attended school within the year

1850 – 27 May 1850. **Catherine [*sic* Caroline] Kidd** was allowed to use \$60 for the year of 1849 and \$25 for the year 1850 out of the principal of her ward Martha Ellen Kidd's inheritance.²³⁵

²³¹ MSX Chancery cases 1847-014 and 1849-036, available online at the Virginia Digital Archives site. See "Kidd MSX Chancery cases, 1759-1858," the summary of all Kidd chancery cases, in the MSX Sources folder for RK's abstract of these two cases, in much greater detail.

²³² MSX OB 12, p. 176, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2012.

²³³ Ibid, p. 190, abstracted by Craig Kilby, Feb. 2012.

²³⁴ MSX OB 12, p. 192.

²³⁵ Ibid, p. 221, abstracted by CK, Feb. 2012.

- 1852 – 22 March 1852. **Caroline Kidd's** guardianship account for “M. E. Kidd” was returned.²³⁶
- 1857 – 1 May 1857. Deed from Opie Norris and Martha E. his wife and **Caroline J. Kidd**, to Thomas N. Fisher, for \$9500, all of two tracts: (1) bounded on north and NW by Parrott's Creek and Rappahannock River, east by Robert S. Montague, on south by other courses of James W. Fisher, on west by Parrott's Creek, and (2) said to contain between 67 to 68 acres bounded by public road leading from Prier's Creek to Ash Hill, Lewis W. Gardner and John A. Montague and Robert McKan. The two tracts being lands of Robert B. Kidd, derived by Martha E. Norris and **Caroline J. Kidd**, they being the daughter and widow of Robert B. Kidd. All three sign. Acknowledged in Lancaster Co by Opie and Martha E. Norris and **Caroline J. Kidd** 8 May 1857 and recorded in Middlesex Co 27 Jul 1857.²³⁷
- 1860 – on federal census in Eastern District (Litwalton P.O.), Lancaster Co., VA, p. 8, living with her married daughter, Martha Ellen, HH 63:
Norris, O. 37MW farmer \$6000/\$18,473 VA
" , M.E. 25FW VA
" , Robert 6MW VA
" , Carrie J. 1FW VA
Kidd, Carrie J. 48FW \$7200 VA
- 1870 – on federal census in Mantua twp. (Lancaster C.H. P.O.), Lancaster Co., VA, p. 173, HH 35:
Dunaway, A.B. 28WM farmer \$4500/1530 VA
" , Martha E. 35FW "wife" VA
" , Hellen J. 4FW VA
Norris, Robert 16MW VA attended school within the year
" , Ida C. 12FW VA attended school within the year
Kidd, C.J. 58FW "living with son-in-law" VA
- 1876 – **Caroline Kidd** is named in the Lancaster Co., VA will of Elizabeth K. (George) Hutchings, written in 1864 and recorded July 17, 1876.²³⁸ This Elizabeth was the daughter of Jane George (so named in Jane George's will²³⁹), and the sister of Warren

²³⁶ Ibid, p. 307.

²³⁷ MSX Co VA, DB 21, pp. 617-618

²³⁸ From *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Books 29 and 30, Abstracted and Indexed from Wills Recorded 1839-1925* by Sandra Pierson Sherill (Lancaster, VA: Mary Ball Washington Museum & Library, Inc., 1986), Part II, Will Book 30, p. 12. An abstract of this will is available online at:

http://mbwm.org/detail_estates.asp?table1=Documents&id=Doc_ID&rid=1366

²³⁹ From *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Books 29 and 30, Abstracted and Indexed from Wills Recorded 1839-1925* by Sandra Pierson Sherill (Lancaster, VA: Mary Ball Washington Museum & Library, Inc., 1986), Part I, Will Book 29, p. 3. 8 Apr 1840/16 Aug 1841. WB 29, p. 13-14. Will of **Jane George**. Names her daughter-in-law **Louisa C. George**, wife of her deceased son **Warren George**, and daughter Elizabeth K Hutchings, wife of Richard Hutchings. **Robert B. Kidd, John Chowning** executors. An abstract of this will is available at:

http://mbwm.org/detail_estates.asp?id=Dec_ID&rid=172&table1=Decedents

Jane George was most likely the *Jincey* Chowning who married (1) Thomas Hathaway in 1804 (Nottingham, 36. No date other than year) and (2) as *Jane* Hathaway to William George, bond dated 6 Jan 1816 (Nottingham, 32), per Craig Kilby.

George, the first husband of Louisa C. Kidd (the daughter of Thomas and Ann Blakey Kidd). Louisa was the sister of Robert Blakey Kidd, Caroline's husband.

1880 – on federal census in Mantua, Lancaster Co., VA living with her grandson, ED 43, sheet 33A, page 117A, HH 280/291:

Norris, Robert O. WM 26M farmer VA VA VA

" , Alice WF 22M keeping house VA VA VA

Kidd, Caroline WF 67widowed grandmother VA VA VA

Caroline's daughter Martha Ellen is on federal census in Bowling Green Magisterial Dist., town of Bowling Green, Caroline Co VA, ED 29, sheet 7C, p. 512C-

Dunnaway, Adonerasic (sic – Adoniram) WM 38M preacher VA VA VA

" , Martha FW 40M keeps house VA VA VA

Norris, Ida WF 19S "wife's daughter" at home VA VA VA

Dunnaway, Irene FW 14S daughter at school VA VA VA

(plus a servant and a guest)

CATHARINE KIDD(s)

CATHARINE SEWARD KIDD (CA 1766~ 1828), wife of Henry Kidd, the son of Benjamin⁴ Kidd

1786 – Marriage Bond. 23 October 1786. **Henry Kidd & Catherine** Swords [Seward]. John Seward security.²⁴⁰

1786 – **Catherine Swords [Seward]** to Henry Kidd by the Rev Mr. Needier Robinson 26 Nov 1786 (CCP). At the end of page 205 of the CCP Register is written: “The above drawn off for the Clerks of those County’s wherein the above Marriages were solemnized.” Kidd marriages listed on page 205 are Benjamin Kidd to Mary Guthrie dated 1784, and three dated 1786: William Kidd to Rachel Chowning, Lucy Kidd (King and Queen) to Thomas Lambeth, and Henry Kidd to Catherine Swords [Seward]. However, only the notations for Mary Guthrie and Lucy Kidd say King and Queen specifically.²⁴¹

1803 – the MSX Co. will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803 and proved 24 Oct 1803 mentions "Land in K&Q county to be sold," and names wife **Catherine Kidd** and "my children, Polly Kidd, Braxton Kidd, Isaac Kidd, Meriah Kidd and James Kidd. Exors: wife and Edward Seward. Wit: John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, Loddy Kidd and John Healy.²⁴²

1804 – **Catherine Kidd**, widow of Henry Kidd, is named as administrator in the appraisalment of his estate, dated 4 August 1804.²⁴³

In this same year, she begins to appear annually on the MSX PPTLs, as follows:

YEAR	NAME	WMT	B>16	B 12 -16	H	COMMENTS
1804	Catherine Kidd	0	2	0	2	

²⁴⁰ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

²⁴¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p 205.

²⁴² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

²⁴³ MSX Will Book 2, p. 242, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

1805	Catherine Kidd	0	2	0	2	
1806	Catherine Kidd	0	1	0	2	
1807	Catherine Kidd	0	1	0	2	
1808	No taxes collected	This	Year			
1809	Katharine Kidd	0	2	0	1	
1810	Katharine Kidd	0	2	0	1	
1811	Catharine Kidd	0	0	0	2	
1812	Catherine Kidd	0	0	0	1	

Catherine does not appear on the MSX **PPTLs** in 1813 or 1814, but reappears in 1815 (see below).

- 1807 – the MSX **LTL** for 1807 lists a **Catherine Kidd** for the first time, taxed for 89 acres. This matches the acreage in the estate of Henry Kidd in 1804-1806, and she's Henry's widow. This annual entry continues unchanged through 1822. In 1815, her land is described as, "for life, on White Oak Swamp, 8 miles W of the courthouse."
- 1810 – on 24 Sept 1810, **Catherine Kidd**, administratrix of Henry Kidd's estate, made her final account of his estate, including the sale of land in King & Queen Co. for 81.11.6. William Kidd Sr. received payment for making Henry's coffin.²⁴⁴
- 1810 – on federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries):
Catherine Kidd – 2M <10, 1 10-15 & 1 26-44; 1F<10, 1 10-15, 1 16-25 & 1 26-44.
- 1815 – Catherine Kidd reappears on the MSX **PPTLs** in 1815, and appears annually through 1828. Below is a Table of her PPTL entries:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>12	H	COMMENTS
1815	Catharine Kidd	0	1	1	
1816	Caty Kidd	0	1	1	
1817	Caty Kidd	1	1	1	Gig (\$60)
1818	Caty Kidd	0	2	0	
1819	Catharine Kidd	0	2	0	
1820	Caty Kidd	0	1	0	
1821	Caty Kidd	0	2	0	
1822	Catherine Kidd	0	1	0	
1823	Catherine Kidd	0	2	0	
1824	Catharine Kidd	0	3	0	
1825	Catherine Kidd	0	2	0	
1826	Catherine Kidd	0	3	0	
1827	Catherine Kidd	0	3	0	
1828	Catharine Kidd	0	5	0	

In 1829, she drops from the MSX PPTLs, and doesn't reappear.

- 1817 – Marriage Bond. 9 December 1817. James Kidd, Jr. & Sarah Bristow. James Jr. is son of **Catherine Kidd**. Sarah is daughter of Bartholomew Bristow, deceased. George Healy guardian of the bride. Richard Pruitt security; Edward Bristow and Mariah Kidd

²⁴⁴ MSX Will Book 2, p. 484, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

- securities and/or witnesses. [NOTE: A descendant of this James Kidd, son of Henry and Catherine Seward Kidd, is in the Kidd Y-DNA Project Group 1C, matching other descendants of Benjamin and Judith Chowning Kidd – See James Kidd entry.]
- 1820 – on the federal census in Urbanna, Middlesex Co., VA, p. 102?:
Catharine Kidd: 000200112 (2M 16-25; 1F <10, 1 10-15, 1 16-25, and 1 46 and up; plus 7 slaves. Also on this census, but several pages away, are Lodowick, James and Jane Kidd.
- 1823 – 20 Dec 1823. Deed from Richard Claybrook to **Catherine Kidd**, both of MSX, for \$30, 9 ½ acres bounded on NW by Richard Claybrook, NE by Lewis Walden and SE by said **Catherine Kidd**. Deed dated 20 Dec 1823 and recorded 22 Dec 1823.²⁴⁵
- 1823-1828 – in 1823, the MSX LTL show **Catherine Kidd** taxed on 58 acres, "for life." In 1824, she adds a second parcel of 9 acres (though the taxable acreage appears not to change until 1829 (see below).
- 1828 – In the MSX Superior Court of Law on 10 October 1828, **Catherine Kidd** was the plaintiff in a suit against Henry N. Shepherd in a case involving trespass. By agreement, the suit was dismissed, at the cost to the plaintiff.²⁴⁶
- 1829-1840 – **Catherine Kidd** was deceased by 1829, because the MSX LTL for 1829 lists "**Catherine Kidd** Estate," with two tracts of 58 and 9 acres. Her estate continues to appear on these annual lists through 1840; the 9-acre tract isn't listed after 1830, and her estate is taxed on only the 58-acre parcel through 1840. In 1841, her estate drops from the MSX LTLs.
- 1829 – 26 January 1829. Thomas Trice and Tartius Q. Kuningham are bound unto the MSX Court justices in the amt of \$100 for Thomas Trice to administer the estate of **Catherine Kidd**.²⁴⁷
- On 26 February 1829, the MSX Co Court granted letters of administration on the estate of **Catherine Kidd** to Thomas Trice, Jr. Appraisers appointed were William Shepherd, Henry Shepherd, Lewis Seward & Richard Claybrook, or any three of them.²⁴⁸
- 1830 – In March Court of 1830, Thomas Trice, administrator of **Caty Kidd**, moved to have his account audited by Richard M. Segar.²⁴⁹
On 26 July 1830, Trice's account & settlement of her estate ordered to be recorded.^{250, 251}
- 1831 – The February court for MSX Co heard the case of James Kidd, Maria [Mariah] Kidd and Henry Sears by **Cath Kidd** his next friend vs Edward Seward, *administrator de bonis non* of Henry Kidd dec'd" [term means an administrator appointed when the primary administrator or executor cannot serve]. Amended decree to divide 120 acres of land

²⁴⁵ MSX Co VA, DB 15, p. 24

²⁴⁶ MSX OB 1825-1831, p. 212, found on FHL #2024828, item2 (available at FHCs), image 334.

²⁴⁷ FHL #32461, item 2, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, vol. 7 (1821-1835)*, viewed online via Familysearch.org – restricted access – image 325.

²⁴⁸ MSX OB 8, pp. 2-3.

²⁴⁹ MSX OB 8, p. 73.

²⁵⁰ Ibid, p. 90.

²⁵¹ This account is evidently found in MSX WB 5, p. 288, judging from Pippenger, v. 10.

instead of 90 acres as mentioned in the decree, for the estate of Henry Kidd, and cause continued.²⁵²

CATHERINE FRENCH KIDD, wife of Chowning Kidd (1), son of Benjamin and Judith Chowning Kidd

1773 – 23 Sept 1773. Chowning Kidd married **Catherine French** in MSX Co VA.²⁵³

1791 – 18 Feb 1791. **Chowning Kidd & Cathren** his wife sell to Alexander Bristow, all of **Middlesex**, For 10,000 pounds of tobacco, 60 acres of land in the fork of Francis Corbin's Mill Pond, bound by lands of Henry Chowning and Francis Corbin. Both grantors signed by mark. Witnessed by James Lee, William Jessee and George Bray, all by signature. Recorded 25 April 1791.²⁵⁴

1801 – 26 Oct 1801. Deed from **Catherine Kidd** and Robert Kidd and Nancy his wife, to Lodowick Kidd, all of MSX. For £70, 64 acres adjoining Henry Chowning, dec'd, and a mill pond formerly owned by Richard H. Corbin, dec'd. All three grantors sign, and Catherine and Robert acknowledge the deed in court and Nancy releases dower on same date (no additional witnesses). Deed dated and recorded 26 Oct 1801.²⁵⁵

CATHERINE (CATY) ALLEN MICKELBOROUGH KIDD, wife of James Kidd, son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna. First husband was John Mickelborough, who died bef 1795. Daughter of Tobias Allen.

1785 – John Mickelburrough & **Caty Allen** married 27 March 1785 (CCP).²⁵⁶

1795 – Marriage bond dated 30 July 1795. James Kidd & **Caty Mickelborough**. Isaac Kidd, security. Return dated 15 August 1795 by Henry Hefferman (or Heffernan) of Christ Church Parish.²⁵⁷

1795 – **Caty Meckelborough** and James Kidd married by license 15 Aug 1795 (CCP).²⁵⁸

1798 – In a deed dated 9 June 1798, **James Kidd and wife Catherine** sell 91 acres to Robert Stamper. Bounded by Benjamin Didlake, John Kidd's line, "down the swamp" to William Thurston's line. Recorded 24 Sept 1798. Witnesses: Samuel Stamper, Thomas Kidd, George Dillard, Beavon [Bivon] Abbott.²⁵⁹

1801 – The Will of **Tobias Allen** dated 2 May 1801 and proved 27 July 1801. (*Will Book 2*, 104.) This will names "oldest son of my daughter **Katherine Kidd**." Katherine Kidd was also given 5 slaves to be held in trust by Thomas Healey, and at her death to be divided among all her children. The slaves were Billy, Abram, James, Lucy and Sarah.

²⁵² MSX OB 8, p. 121.

²⁵³ CCPR, 1653-1812, p. 200.

²⁵⁴ MSX Co., VA Deed Book 10, pp. 214-215, cited by Craig Kilby in his "MDXcourtorderbooks" document, p. 12.

²⁵⁵ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 111-112.

²⁵⁶ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co Virginia 1635-1812*, p. 204

²⁵⁷ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

²⁵⁸ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 303

²⁵⁹ MSX Co VA, DB 11, p. 519.

- Witnesses to this will included William C. Blackey, Ann Mickleburrough and Thomas Kidd. Tobias Allen was guardian of his grandchildren, James Mickelborrough and Ann Mickleburrough.²⁶⁰
- 1803 – 29 March 1803. **James Kidd & Caty his wife who was Caty Mickleborough** vs. Thomas Healy executor of Tobias Allen. In case. Jury trial. The plaintiffs are allowed to recover £9.19.6 in damages and costs to be levied on the goods and chattle of the defendant's testator (estate of Tobias Allen.) James Kidd ordered to pay Leonard Bristow \$2.12 for 4 days attendance in this suit, and to pay Thomas Kidd \$1.59 for 3 days in attendance.²⁶¹
- 1807 – the division of the estate of Robert Stamper in MSX Co., dated 23 June 1807, makes mention of "**Catherine Kidd**, the widow of James Kidd, and Mary Kidd, the widow of James Kidd, decd."²⁶²
- Undated [after 1793] -- An undated complaint filed in chancery court: Plaintiffs were Robert Mickelburrough and his wife Elizabeth against **Caty Kidd**, the former widow and administratrix of the estate of John Mickelburrough deceased, and Caty's husband James Kidd. At issue was a bequest of slaves from William Dean to his granddaughter Elizabeth Mickelburrough, wife of Robert Mickelburrough. The complaint states that Robert and Elizabeth Mickelburrough, prior to removing to Kentucky, had, in exchange for 50 £, conveyed their remainder interest in four slaves named Dinah, Tom, Lucy, and Nelly (and their future increase) to John Mickelburrough, brother of Robert, in a bill of sale dated 25 Aug 1793. The slaves were then in the possession of Elizabeth Dean, widow of William Dean deceased, and the sale was to satisfy repayment of a loan that John Mickelburrough made to his brother Robert. Sometime following the deaths of both Elizabeth Dean and John Mickelburrough, Robert and Elizabeth Mickelburrough came back from Kentucky and sought to have the slaves returned to them, contending the bill of sale was to secure a loan, and not intended to be a permanent bill of sale. John Mickelburrough had died intestate, which meant that the slaves had come into the possession of his widow **Caty and her husband James Kidd**, and the complaint states that James and Caty had refused all "reasonable" requests to return the slaves to the Mickelburroughs. The two-page complaint, undated, was found among the chancery court files of Middlesex Co under the title "Robert Mickelburrough and wife v Admx of John Mickelburrough."²⁶³

²⁶⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 160, citing Will Book 2, 1799-1812, p. 104.

²⁶¹ MSX Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 462, transcribed by Craig Kilby. See his 2009 report.

²⁶² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 167, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 358.

²⁶³ MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1111-003

CATHERINE THURSTON KIDD, (ca 1810 – 1851), wife of Chowning Kidd (2).

1830 – Chowning Kidd secured a marriage bond dated 21 December 1830 in MSX Co VA for his marriage to **Catherine Thurston**. Batchelder Owen security. Returned by Richard Claybrook 23 Dec. 1830.²⁶⁴ [see Chowning Kidd (2)]

1851 – According to MSX Chancery Court case 1853-011, **Catherine Kidd**, formerly Catherine Thurston, died sometime in the year 1851, leaving a widower Chowning Kidd and three young daughters. At the time of her death she was in possession of a small tract of land in her own right, containing about 58 acres in the upper part of MSX Co.

1857 – A second MSX Chancery Court case, 1858-009, sheds more light on this situation. **Catherine Kidd**, wife of Chowning Kidd, died before 1855 (see above, actually in 1851), in possession of about 57.5 acres of land in upper MSX Co. adjacent to J. Mason Evans and others. At her death, her land went to Chowning, but only for his lifetime, and to her three infant daughters, Lucy Ann, Catherine and Louisa, with Lucy Ann over 14 but under 21 years of age, and the latter two under 14 and "in bad health." Chowning lost his title to the land in an execution (presumably to pay a debt), and the land was then bought by Thomas Trice (the girls' uncle, according to p. 2 of the record). Trice then conveyed the land to the three girls.

In 1857, a chancery court suit was initiated by their guardian, John E. Segar, to get the court's permission to sell the land on their behalf, and divide the proceeds between the girls; the Court agreed, and authorized the sale of this land.²⁶⁵

John Brim, James Chowning and Chowning Kidd each gave depositions in this case in 1857 (Chowning Kidd was unable to write, and signed his deposition with an X).²⁶⁶

CHOWNING KIDD(s) – We know of two Chowning Kidds:

Chowning Kidd (1) married Catherine French and is the son of Benjamin³ Kidd (circa 1714-1761) and his wife, Judith Chowning (1716-). Chowning Kidd was born 9 Oct 1745 (CCP) and died by 1801 when his estate is listed on the LTLs.

Chowning Kidd (2) married Catherine Thurston in 1830 and is the son of James Kidd and Frances French [see the 1845 deed in his section of this paper for evidence of this relationship] and grandson of Benjamin³ Kidd.

CHOWNING KIDD (1745-1801), son of Benjamin³ and Judith Chowning Kidd.

Chowning⁴ (Benjamin³, William², Thomas¹) Kidd

Born in 1745 in MSX Co; married Catherine French in MSX in 1773; died by 1801 in MSX Co. Two known sons, Lodowick (1767-1832) and Robert (1780-1804).

²⁶⁴ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

²⁶⁵ MSX Chancery case 1858-009, available online at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1858-009

²⁶⁶ MSX Chancery case 1858-009. The key pages of this record are pages 2 & 3, which contain most of the information. Brim's and James Chownings depositions are on p. 19, and Chowning Kidd's is on 19 and 20. See the summary document containing RK's abstracts of all MSX Chancery cases involving Kidds in the MSX Sources folder for more details in these two cases.

1745 – **Chowning Kidd** was born 9 Oct 1745.²⁶⁷

1773 – **Chowning Kidd** married Catherine French on 23 Sept 1773 in MSX Co VA.²⁶⁸

27 Feb 1773, **Chowning Kidd** was one of the chainbearers (along with William Taylor) for a land survey for William Chowning of 177 acres, "one half thereof being the property of and now in the possession of Tobias Allen" adjoining Henry Johnson, the Indian Cabbin branch, and others. Plat shows division between Tobias Allen and Henry Kidd.²⁶⁹

1780 – in a deed dated 1 December 1780 and recorded 22 January 1781, Henry Batchelder & Frances his wife of MSX sold to **Chowning Kidd** for £500 "current money," a tract of land containing 10 acres "Bound by lands of Tobias Allen, Levin Gale, Henry Batchelder." The witnesses to this were Frans[cis] Oliver, George Blackley [to deed], Henry Chowning and Richard Milby [to receipt].²⁷⁰ [current money is Virginia currency]

Chowning Kidd (1) and the MSX PPTLs: RK undertook a detailed review of the PPTLs and found Chowning listed in someone else's HH (apparently as an overseer) and also in his own HH in 1782 and 1787.

1782 – This is the first year for which Personal Property Tax Lists are available for MSX Co. This particular year is problematic, because a Chowning Kidd appears TWICE (as shown in the Table below), once apparently with a huge amount of slaves and livestock, and charged with one WMT, and another entry where he's not charged for any WMTs, and limited livestock.

Because the former entry doesn't recur, and yet there are no MSX records to say what became of those slaves, we surmise that this entry represents him serving as overseer of someone else's slaves and property, with the person responsible for paying the tax paying Chowning's WMT. (See the 1782 entry and footnote, below.) In this scenario, the second entry for Chowning is for his own personal property (which is similar to his entries in subsequent years.

YEAR	NAME	WMT	B> 1 6	YB	H	C	COMMENTS
1782	1) Chonning 2) Chowning	1 0	23 0	- -	3	57	Wm. Chowning's overseer? ²⁷¹ His own property tax? No WMT
1783	"Tuning"	1	0	0	2	0	Think this is Chowning
1784	Chowning	1	0	0	2	0	

²⁶⁷ CCPR, 1653-1812.

²⁶⁸ CCPR, 1653-1812, p. 200.

²⁶⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 42, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 28B.

²⁷⁰ Craig Kilby's 2006 abstract of MSX Kidd deeds (copy in Shared File), citing MSX Deed Book 9:435.

²⁷¹ The 1782 MSX PPTL is in alphabetical order by first letter of the surname. William Chowning's name is crossed out, and above it is written "Chonning Kidd." In no other year did Chowning Kidd have this sort of wealth, whereas in 1783 William Chowning was taxed for 1 WMT, 10 B>16, 12 12-16, 4 horses and 55 cattle. For this reason (and because Chowning was an overseer for others in later years – Robt. Thurston's estate in 1786, Carter Thurston in 1788), we believe that he was William Chowning's overseer in 1782.

The years when Chowning doesn't pay a white tithe for himself, he's evidently an overseer for someone else, who's paid his tithe.

1785	Chowning	0	1	0	2	6	[do not know why Chowning is listed as having no WMT in certain years; he is only in his 40s]
1786	1) Chowning 2) 'Chonning'	0	0	0	2	1	No WMT In the PPTL for Robert Thurston's Est.
1787	1) Chowning 2) Chowning	0	1	0	1	0	1) No WMT. 2) In List of Carter Thurston, who pays his tithes.
1788	Chowning	1	1	1	1	-	Cows no longer taxed
1789	Chowning	1	1	1	3		
1790	Chowning	0	1	0	3		No WMT
1791	Chowning	1	0	0	3		
1792	Chowning	1	0	0	4		
1793	Chowning	1	0	0	1		
1794	Chowning	3	0	0	2		3 WMT
1795	Chowning	0	1	0	2		No WMT
1796	(not listed)						
1797	Chowning	1	1	1	1		
1798	(not on list)						
1799	Chowning	0	1	2	2		No WMT
1800	Chowning	1	3	0	2		
1801, ff	Drops from	The	MS X	PP	T	L	No longer listed on PPTLs

1784 – In October of this year, **Chowning Kidd** purchased 60 acres in MSX from John Groom and Cata [Catherine] his wife, for £65. Land “lying in the fork of Corbin’s Mill Pond.” Witnesses Henry Batchelder, John Mickleburrough, John Brooks.²⁷²

1787 – **Chowning Kidd** appears in the PPTLs listed under Carter Thurston, who paid his tithes. He was evidently either an overseer or an employee of Thurston.

Below is a Table listing the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) entries for this Chowning Kidd:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS & COMMENTS
1785			From John Groom to Chowning Kidd, 60 a
1786	-	-	(only Alterations listed this year)
1787- 1790	Chowning Kidd	60 acres	
1791	-		Chowning Kidd to Alexander Bristow, 60 acres
1792- 1794			[No Chowning Kidd on MSX LTLs]
1795	Chowning Kidd	60 acres	Alexander Bristow to Chowning Kidd, 60 a
1796- 1800	Chowning Kidd	60 acres	

²⁷² From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 9, p. 505 ("have abstract").

1801	Chowning Kidd's Estate	60 acres	
------	------------------------	----------	--

- 1791 – Deed dated 18 February 1791: **Chowning Kidd & Cathren his wife** to Alexander Bristow, all of Middlesex. For 10,000 pounds of tobacco, 60 acres of land in the fork of Francis Corbin's Mill Pond, bound by lands of Henry Chowning and Francis Corbin. Both grantors signed by mark. Witnessed by James Lee, William Jessee and George Beay, all by signature. (Beay may really be BRAY). Recorded 25 April 1791.²⁷³
This deed was acknowledged and recorded in March Court.
- 1795 – on 5 May 1795, a survey of the land of Mr. Henry Batchelder which he sold to Hudson Muse, Esq. containing 244³/₄ acres mentioned adjoining landowners Col. Francis Corbin, Capt. Henry Chowning, Mr. Tobias Allen and **Mr. Chowning Kidd**.²⁷⁴
- 1797 – March Court of MSX heard this case: **Chowning Kidd vs. Henry Batchelder & Thomas Blake**. In debt. Sent to jury whose verdict was in favor of Kidd with damages of one penny, plus costs, and Kidd to recover £18 plus interest from 25 July 1791.²⁷⁵
- 1798 – the MSX Co. will of Hudson Muse, signed 17 April 1798 and proved 22 July 1799, grants to his son Elliott Muse "land bought from Henry Batchelder and **Chowning Kidd**," among other items.²⁷⁶
- 1801 – Chowning(1) Kidd died sometime in 1801, because he drops from the MSX PPTLs and Land Tax Lists after 1800, and his estate is listed on the 1801 land tax list. Moreover, the deed below is where his widow Catherine and son Robert is selling their land interest to son Lodowick Kidd.

26 Oct 1801. Deed from **Catherine Kidd** and Robert Kidd and Nancy his wife, to Lodowick Kidd, all of MSX. For £70, 64 acres adjoining Henry Chowning, dec'd, and a mill pond formerly owned by Richard H. Corbin, dec'd. All three grantors sign, and Catherine and Robert acknowledge the deed in court and Nancy releases dower on same date (no additional witnesses). Deed dated and recorded 26 Oct 1801.²⁷⁷

- 1801-1826 – no Chowning Kidd on the MSX PPTLs. [See wife Catherine French Kidd's section for sale of his property after his death.]

CHOWNING KIDD(2), son of James⁵ Kidd and his wife, Frances French Chowning⁶ (James⁵, Benjamin⁴, Benjamin³, William², Thomas¹) Kidd Born abt 1800 in MSX Co; married Catherine Thurston in 1830 in MSX Co; died there in 1861. Three known children, all daughters.

²⁷³ MSX Co. VA Deed Book 10, pp. 214-215, abstracted by CK.

²⁷⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 45, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 43.

²⁷⁵ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 231, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

²⁷⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 157, citing Will Book 2, 1799-1812, p. 20.

²⁷⁷ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 111-112.

- 1827, ff. – for the first year since 1800, a **Chowning Kidd** reappears on the MSX PPTLs in 1827. He has no slaves and one horse. This same annual entry repeats yearly through 1832. Then NO Kidds are on the MSX PPTLs in 1833 and 1834.
- 1829 – Marriage bond issued 11 August 1829 for James Kidd and Harriet Sibley. Holland Walker, guardian of the bride. **Chowning Kidd** security. Thomas B. Evans witness.²⁷⁸
- 1830 – Not found on the federal census in MSX Co., VA [or anywhere in 1830 indexes].
- 1830 – **Chowning Kidd** secured a marriage bond dated 21 December 1830 in MSX Co VA for his marriage to Catherine Thurston. Batchelder Owen security. Returned by Richard Claybrook 23 Dec. 1830.²⁷⁹
- 1832 – **James Kidd, Sr.** wrote his will on 7 April 1832, which was proved 27 May 1833.²⁸⁰
Bequests: To Wife Fanny, estate for life
To Son Chowning Kidd, land on SS of road leading to Philemon Woodward's house, to the main road, adj. Jane Brookes. No acreage given
To Son James Kidd Jr., land on White Oak Swamp adj. Philemon Woodward and Williamson
To two eldest daughters Juliet and Frances the balance of land including the house.
To two other daughters Elinzoi (would assume this means ELLINOR but the handwriting is clearly a "z" and an "I" on the end) and Jane. "Balance of estate "not heretofore given" to be sold and divided between them (Elinzoi and Jane").
Son Chowning Kidd, executor.
Witnesses: Lewis Seward, John Gibson, and Robert Trice. Everyone signed by signature.
- 1838 – this **Chowning Kidd** appears for the first time on the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) in 1838, taxed on 38 acres; his entry contains this notation: "for life, joining Thomas Groom's est., 7 miles W" of the courthouse. In 1840, he's taxed on 58 acres "for life, in Forest, 7 miles W." He continued to be taxed on this land through 1850, the last year checked for the LTLs.
- 1840 – on the federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, p. 422: **Chowning Kidd** 100001-31001 (one male <5 and one 30-39; 3F 0-4, 1 5-9, and one 20-29; one male slave 16-36; 1 individual in agriculture and one in mfg.
Adjacent is a Frances Kidd with no males; 2F 20-29 & one 60-69; one elderly female slave 56-100; 2 involved in Mfg. [This is his widowed mother Frances French Kidd, who married James Kidd in 1795 [see their entries], an 1845 deed (below) also names Chowning Kidd as son of James Kidd, dec'd.]
- 1843 – **Chowning Kidd** reappears on the MSX PPTL in 1843: no WM tithes, no slaves and 1 horse.
- 1844-1846 – No Chowning on MSX PPTL these years.
- 1845 – 18 Sept 1845. Deed from **Chowning Kidd** to Phillip T. Montague, sheriff, of MSX. Chowning Kidd by mark. Kidd was arrested in Sept 1845 for debt owed to Robert

²⁷⁸ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

²⁷⁹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

²⁸⁰ *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865*, by Pippenger, vol. 10, p. 408, citing MSX WB 5:470. Craig Kilby copied this will (SKK now has copy) and provided the transcription, Feb. 2012.

- Wacker. Witnesses George Saunders (?), John E. Segar, Th Bunce. Deed (to surrender his land, evidently to pay the debt) dated 18 Sept 1845 and recorded 27 Jan 1846. Land devised to him by the will of his late father James Kidd. Adj Julia and Fanny Kidd, estate on Philemon Woodward, Mrs. Jane R. Brooks. 58 acres adj John N. Palmer.²⁸¹
- 1847 – a **Chowning Kidd** reappears on the MSX PPTL this year, with 1 WM tithes, no slaves, no horse.
- 1848-1850 – no **Chowning Kidd** on these MSX PPTLs. However, he is on the federal census in 1850 (see below).
- 1850 – on the federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 219, enumerated 2 Oct. 1850, HH 338/337:
Chowning Kidd 50MW farmer \$200 VA cannot read or write
Caty " 41FW VA cannot read or write
Lucy " 10FW VA
Caty " 6FW VA
Louisa " 2FW VA
(A James Chowning, 35yo, a farmer with \$3500 of real estate, is 5 houses away.)
- 1855 – 27 Mar 1855. Deed from Thomas Trice and Jane his wife to Lucy A., Catherine, and Louisa Kidd, infant children of **Chowning and Catherine Kidd**, all of MSX. For “natural love and affection.” Special warranty deed, being their interest in a tract of land that “said **Chowning Kidd** derived by the death of his wife Catherine Kidd” and which was conveyed to the said Thomas Trice by the Sheriff of Middlesex by deed dated 25 Nov 1845, which interest was conveyed to the Sheriff on 13 Sept 1845. Deed dated 27 Mar 1855 and recorded 6 Aug 1855. [Craig also has note “recorded out of sequence”]²⁸²
- NOTE: The 1845 and 1855 deeds are contradictory, but it is likely that the Trice deed is not correct. The description of the land in 1845 is identical to the land that James Kidd bequeathed to his son Chowning. In the 1855 deed, it says that this land came to Chowning through the death of his wife Catherine Kidd [in 1851] and was sold to Thomas and Jane Trice who are now gifting it to the minor children of Catherine (now deceased). However, Catherine’s ownership of this particular tract of land apparently came to her as the wife of Chowning Kidd, even though he was alive at the time of her death.
- 1857 – Catherine Kidd, wife of **Chowning Kidd**, died ca 1851, in possession of about 57.5 acres of land in upper MSX Co. adjacent to J. Mason Evans and others. At her death, her land went to Chowning, but only for his lifetime, and to her three infant daughters, Lucy Ann, Catherine and Louisa, with Lucy Ann over 14 but under 21 years of age, and the latter two under 14 and "in bad health."
Chowning lost his title to the land in an execution (presumably to pay a debt), and the land was then bought by Thomas Trice (the girls' uncle, according to p. 2 of the record). Trice then conveyed the land to the three girls.
In 1857, a chancery court suit was initiated by their guardian, John E. Segar, to get the court's permission to sell the land on their behalf, and divide the proceeds between the

²⁸¹ MSX Co VA DB 19, p. 456

²⁸² MSX Co VA DB 21, p. 427

- girls; the Court agreed, and authorized the sale of this land.²⁸³
John Brim, James Chowning and Chowning Kidd each gave depositions in this case in 1857 (Chowning Kidd was unable to write, and signed his deposition with an X).²⁸⁴
- 1861 – Chowning Kidd died 23 July 1861 at age 60. The informant for his death record was Thos. Trice, a neighbor. Chowning's marital status and his parents' names were both left blank, as was the place of his birth. This Thos. Trice was also the informant for the death of Frances Kidd, dau of Jas. and Fanny Kidd, on July [blank] 1861. The cause of her death was left blank, as was her marital status.²⁸⁵
- There is an 1861 MSX citation relating to Chowning's death that we've not seen yet, in which a Jno. E. Segar posts a bond related to Chowning Kidd's estate.²⁸⁶
- Marriage Bond, 29 September 1861. Fred'k A Kain, 46, widower, tailor, b. Prussia, residing in Middlesex County, son of John and Bar: Kain. Married to **Lucy A. Kidd**, 21, single, born and residing in Middlesex County, daughter of **Chowning** and **_____ Kidd**. Minister—John G. Rowe.²⁸⁷
- 1886 – 10 June 1886. John Brim, 72, widower, farmer, born and residing in Middlesex County, son of Leonard Brim. Married **Catherine Kidd**, 35, single, born and residing in Middlesex County, daughter of **Chowning and Catherine Kidd**.²⁸⁸

CHURCHILL KIDD, son of **Thomas⁵ Kidd** and his wife **Ann Blakey Churchill⁶** (**Thomas⁵, James⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹ Kidd** born ca 1802 since he is of age by 1823 when he sells his share of land inherited from his father **Thomas Kidd**; married **Jane M. George** in MSX in 1824. Drops from MSX records after 1848 (died? Or moved elsewhere).

- 1815 – 27 Feb 1815, Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for his children **Churchill**, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd. The purpose of the guardianship was for the distribution of slaves from the estate of Ann's father, Churchill Blakey, who died in MSX in 1814.²⁸⁹

²⁸³ MSX Chancery case 1858-009, available online at

https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1858-009

²⁸⁴ The key pages of this record are pages 2 & 3, which contain most of the information. Brim's and James Chownings depositions are on p. 19, and Chowning Kidd's is on 19 and 20.

²⁸⁵ MSX Co Death Registers, 1853-1896, FHL # 2048578. Scanned image in MSX folder.

²⁸⁶ FHL #2024854, *MSX General Indexes, Decedents to Devises and heirs, 1675-1935*, citing MSX Bond Book 26, page 235. According to this record set, this bond book has not been digitized. The original should be available at the Court Clerk's office in Saluda.

²⁸⁷ *Middlesex County Marriage Records 1853-1904 and Federal Census 1880 Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Catherine Moore Traylor, from research by Caroline Jett (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), Part I, Marriage Register 1853-1876, p. 18 (page 6 of the Register). Kindly provided by Craig Kilby, July 2012 from the MWB Library.

²⁸⁸ *Middlesex County Marriage Records 1853-1904 and Federal Census 1880 Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Catherine Moore Traylor, from research by Caroline Jett (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), Part II, Marriage Register 1876-1890, p. 49 (page 204 of the Register). Kindly provided by Craig Kilby, July 2012 from the MWB Library.

²⁸⁹ MSX Will Book 4, pp. 280-281, abstracted by Craig Kilby in his Feb 2012 research report, p. 8. There is an earlier mention of her and her father in MSX Will Book 3, p. 67, found in an Index of Devises, that we have not seen.

- 1815 – Guardian records in MSX Co. show that **Churchill**, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa, orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian, James Healey, security, on 28 Aug. 1815.²⁹⁰ [Thus Thomas died between Feb and Aug 1815. See Thomas5 Kidd records in this document.]
- 1823 – 27 Oct 1823. Deed from **Churchill Kidd** of MSX to Thomas F. Spencer of King and Queen, for \$300, 1/6 part (50 acres) of two tracts which **his father Thomas Kidd** died seized of, known as Indian Springs and Dragon Ponds. Kidd signs. Witnesses William Kiser, James Cauthorn (?), and William Southgate. Deed dated and recorded 27 Oct 1823.²⁹¹
- 1824 – 24 Dec 1824, **Churchill Kidd** married Jane M. George, the daughter of John George, deceased, in MSX Co VA.²⁹² Bond issued Dec. 21, 1824, James Stamper, security.²⁹³
- 1824 – **Churchill Kidd** is found on the MSX PPTL this year, with no slaves and one horse.
- 1825 – **Churchill Kidd** appears again on the MSX PPTL, with 3 slaves and 1 horse. On this list, he's separated from the other Kidds by intervening K surnames, suggesting that he's distant from them geographically.
- 1825-1828 – **Churchill Kidd** appears for the first time on the MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1825, taxed on 70 acres adjoining Robert Blakey, 4 miles S of the courthouse. This entry also bears the notation, "from Jane George by marriage." Churchill continues to be taxed on this land through 1828, then drops from the MSX LTLs. Although other records show that he was living in MSX until at least 1848, he never appears on MSX LTLs after 1828 [he loses the land in 1828].
- 1826 – He appears again on the MSX PPTL, now with 4 slaves and 1 horse.
- 1827 – 14 Mar 1827. Deed from **Churchill Kidd** of MSX to Thomas Smith of the second part and Henry Muse, trustee, of the third part. Signed by Churchill Kidd, Francis Smith, and Henry Muse Jr. No witnesses. Kidd owes money to Smith from several bonds. To secure Smith's word (?), Francis Smith conveys Negro slaves a man Murray, young man Linsey, and 1 horse, 1 gig, and other personal property.²⁹⁴
- 1827 – He appears again on the MSX PPTL, now with 5 slaves, 1 horse and a gig.
- 8 Aug 1827. Deed from **Churchill Kidd** of MSX to Thomas Smith of the second part and Henry Muse, trustee, of the third part. Signed by Churchill Kidd, Francis Smith, and Henry Muse Jr. No witnesses. Personal property in trust for debt due to Thomas Smith. Deed dated 8 Aug 1827 and recorded 27 Aug 1827.²⁹⁵
- 22 Dec 1827. Deed from **Churchill Kidd** of MSX to wife Jane Kidd of the second part and Henry Muse, Jr., trustee, of the third part. For "love and affection for his wife and children and \$1.00," interest in land he acquired through marriage to Jane M. and where

²⁹⁰ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

²⁹¹ MSX Co VA DB 15, pp. 11-12

²⁹² Virginia Marriages, 1740-1850, on Ancestry.com.

²⁹³ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

²⁹⁴ MSX Co VA DB 15, pp. 243-244

²⁹⁵ MSX Co VA DB 15, pp. 299

he now resides.” Churchill signs. No witnesses. Deed dated 22 Dec 1827 and recorded 28 Jan 1828.²⁹⁶

1828 – 15 Aug 1828. Deed from Ph. Woodward, Sheriff of MSX Co, to Robert Blakey of same, for \$71.68, for 70 acres. **Churchill Kidd** arrested 8 Jul 1828 for insolvency, and land he obtained through his marriage to Jane George containing 70 acres was sold at public auction.²⁹⁷

Apparently, Churchill Kidd tried to prevent his wife Jane George’s inherited 70 acres from being sold to satisfy his debts by deeding it to her and his children. This didn’t work as the land was sold at public auction.

However, the land was purchased by Robert Blakey, who was somehow related to Jane George Kidd, according to MSX Chancery Court case 1842-015:²⁹⁸

Jane Kidd by **Churchill Kidd** her husband and next friend vs. Adm. of Robert Blakey, etc.

At the time of her intermarriage with Churchill Kidd, Jane George was in possession in her own right in fee simple of a tract of land in MSX containing 75 acres, derived by descent from her late father, John George. By the fact of their marriage and birth of their children, Churchill Kidd gained marital rights to this parcel of land. Churchill subsequently incurred a debt, and took the oath of insolvency, and listed his interest in this land among his assets. He then conveyed his interest in this parcel to Philemon Woodward, the Sheriff of MSX Co. Woodward on 15 August 1828 conveyed this interest to Robert Blakey for \$71.68. Then Blakey, "being related to your orator" (Jane Kidd), permitted her with her children to occupy the house which stands on the said land during his life, and cultivated or rented out the residue of the tract. Robert Blakey died in 1834, leaving his last will and testament, but his will made no mention of his interest in the tract of land on which Jane Kidd was living.

This will names Blakey's 4 daughters and two sons (John and Lewis), and names John Chowning his executor.

Jane Kidd's argument that she should remain in possession of the small portion of land where she was living evidently prevailed.

[RK found nothing more of genealogical value in this record.]

1828 – On the PPTL, **Churchill Kidd** has just 2 slaves and a horse.

1829 – 26 May 1829, **Churchill Kidd** and Robert Kidd were the plaintiffs in a suit brought by Augustine Owen in MSX Court. Owen was administrator of James W Stevens. Suit continued.²⁹⁹

On November 23, 1829, the suit of James W. Stevens' adm. against **Churchill** and Robert **Kidd** was continued.³⁰⁰

²⁹⁶ MSX Co VA DB 15, pp. 346-347

²⁹⁷ MSX Co VA DB 15, pp. 427-429

²⁹⁸ https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1842-015

²⁹⁹ MSX OB 8, p. 21.

³⁰⁰ MSX OB 8, p. 52.

- This suit was again continued in March court of 1830,³⁰¹ May Court of 1830,³⁰² November Court of 1830,³⁰³ and March Court of 1831.³⁰⁴
- 1830 – May Court: **Churchill Kidd** was presented by the Grand Jury for assaulting William Furnis. Furnis was also presented for assaulting Churchill Kidd.³⁰⁵ In November Court, both Churchill Kidd and William Furnis granted leave to file information.³⁰⁶
- 1830 – on the federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, p. 169:
Churchill Kidd 10001-10001 (one male 0-4 & 1 20-29; one F <5 & one 20-29; one male slave <10; 1F slave 10-24 and 1 female slave 55-100. This census entry is in alphabetical order by first letter of surname, so no conclusion can be made about his neighbors.
- 1833 – **Churchill Kidd** is among the heirs named in the will of Francis Oldham of Lancaster Co., VA, signed 2 May 1833 and recorded 15 July 1833. Names niece Louisa Kidd, the children of **nephew Churchill Kidd**, and nephew Robert B. Kidd, among others.³⁰⁷ According to Craig Kilby, " This is probably the Frances Blakey who married William Oldham, bond dated 23 July 1817, J. Towles security. (James Towles was clerk of the court at this time.)" This Frances Blakey Oldham was evidently the sister of Ann Blakey who married Thomas Kidd, and thus Churchill, Robert B. Kidd and Louisa Kidd were her nephews and niece.
- 1833-1834 – NO Kidds on the MSX PPTLs.
- 1835-1836 – **Churchill Kidd** is not on the MSX PPTL, though several Kidds are on these lists.
- 1837-1842 – **Churchill Kidd** again on the MSX PPTL in 1837, with one WM tithe (himself, evidently) and no slaves or horse. Appears annually like this through 1842.
- 1840 – **Churchill Kidd** on the federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, p. 422: 010001-210001 (one male 5-10 and one 30-39; 2F 0-4, 1 5-9, and one 30-39; no slaves, and two in mfg. Nearby (on the same page) are Chowning Kidd and Frances Kidd.
- 1841 – In September 1841, **Churchill Kidd** and others initiated a suit in MSX Chancery Court (case 1847-013).³⁰⁸ In this suit, both the plaintiffs and the defendant (along with her husband) were the heirs of Thomas Kidd (1778-1815), the son of "Town James" Kidd (1738-1796).
The plaintiffs were Churchill and Robert Blakey Kidd, the surviving sons of Thomas Kidd; Louisa Kidd George, one of Thomas Kidd's three daughters; the five children of Thomas's daughter, Mary Ann Kidd Trice (who married Thomas Trice), deceased; and Martha T. Kidd, the daughter of Thomas Kidd's son, Thomas J. Kidd, who died in 1839, before his father.

³⁰¹ Ibid, p. 69.

³⁰² Ibid, p. 79.

³⁰³ Ibid, p. 111.

³⁰⁴ Ibid, p. 127.

³⁰⁵ MSX OB 8, p. 96.

³⁰⁶ Ibid, p. 111.

³⁰⁷ *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Book 28, Abstracts and Index of Wills Recorded 1796-1839*, by the Mary Ball Washington Museum and Library, Lancaster, VA, 1975, p. 56, citing Lancaster Co. VA WB 15, p. 320.

³⁰⁸ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

The defendants were one James Shackleford and his wife Lucy, who was the daughter of this Thomas Kidd.

The suit dealt with their shared interest in a parcel of land that Thomas Kidd owned at the time of his death (1815), but which had not been divided among his heirs earlier.

This case is confusing and difficult to sort out. RK's analysis is that the land in question was given to Jane Kidd Crittenden by her (and Thomas Kidd's) father, James Kidd (whom we've termed "Town James" Kidd) with the stipulation that if she died without heirs, it was to revert to her brother, James Kidd, Jr. This in fact happened when Jane Kidd Crittenden died in Sept. 1840 (stated in image 3 of this record).

Subsequently James Jr. sold it to his brother John Kidd. Then John transferred this land to Thomas Kidd under the court decree in 1803.]

In any event, the suit sought the sale of this land, and the distribution of the proceeds among the heirs of Thomas Kidd. The original suit was filed in 1841, but not finalized until 1847.

1842 – **Churchill Kidd** represented his wife Jane George Kidd as plaintiff in a MSX Chancery Court suit (case 1842-015). See 1828, above.

1843-1848 – **Churchill Kidd** listed on the MSX PPTL in 1843, with one WM tithe, no horse, and a silver watch. Continues to be listed with this property through 1848.

1847 – See 1841, above; the Chancery Court suit initiated in 1841 concluded in 1847.

1849-1850 – Not found in MSX Co VA records after 1848, and perhaps died in this interval, or else moved on [not found on 1850 census index, nor is his wife/widow Jane].

**DANIEL (Thomas2, Thomas1) KIDD, the son of Thomas2 and Alice Trigg Kidd
Daniel3 (Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd**

Born abt 1694 in Middlesex County, Virginia.

Likely named after his grandfather Daniel Trigg.

Appears in Essex Co records in 1746 and 1750.

Daniel Kidd is not found in any Middlesex or Essex Co record after 1751, to our knowledge; we believe tha he died bet. 1751-1753³⁰⁹, presumably in Essex County.

We believe he was likely the father of Henry Kidd and Isaac Kidd of Essex Co and likely also the father of William Kidd of Essex and Caroline Counties,

Virginia. See [Appendix Two](#) and [Appendix 3](#) of this document for more detail.

[A Daniel Kidd is subsequently found in Augusta Co as early as 1751, in Rockbridge Co, and later in Frederick Co, where he died ca 1792. It is unlikely this is the same Daniel Kidd, because he would have been about 100 years of age when he died. However, the name Daniel was rarely used in the Kidd family. We do not have a descendant of Daniel Kidd of Augusta/Frederick Cos VA in the Kidd Y-DNA project.]

1727 – **Daniel Kidd** is named as the son of Thomas2 Kidd in his father's will, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.³¹⁰

An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his

³⁰⁹ He was not named in the lawsuit brought by Thomas4 Kidd in 1753, and therefore was likely dead by that time.

³¹⁰ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff. We (to RK's knowledge) do not have a copy of this record.

Virginia Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70):
“Will of Thomas Kidd, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode’s line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley’s line...to the main road.

Unto my son **Daniel Kidd** all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The four smallest of my children shall live here upon my plantation untill my two youngest daughters comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters Frances Kidd and Mary Kidd in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

1746 – in a deed dated 7 July 1746, **Daniel Kidd** and Thomas Kidd (Daniel’s brother), of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia, deeded to William Williamson of the same place, for £40 current money, 75 acres of land called “Thomas Kidd” in Middlesex County, bounded as follows:

A. Beginning at a red oak in the White Oak Swamp, corner of said Kidd [which one is not stated] and George Blackley, along Blackley’s line to

B. A corner between this land and Christ: Thacker, and along Thacker’s line to

C. William Tuneing, along Tuneing’s line to

D. The head of John Kidd’s Spring, along the Spring Branch to

A. The White Oak Swamp where it began [the point of beginning].

A memorandum to the deed reads “half acre of land excepted that a Mill did formerly stand on which was Called Capt. Daniel’s Mill.”³¹¹ [NOTE: In 1719, Thomas and Alice Kidd sold to Robert Daniel one acre of land on both sides of a creek (DB 3, p. 486).]

Both Kidds signed by mark. Witnessed by Edward Hayes, William Dunn and Leonard

³¹¹ Daniel Kidd and Thomas Kidd to William Williamson, Deed Book 7, p. 210, Middlesex County, VA, microfilm copy, reel #5, Library of Virginia, Richmond.

An abstract of this record is also found in *Middlesex Co., VA Records, 1687-1832*, TLC Genealogy, 1992, p. 21, ff.

Williamson, all by signature. Recorded 4 November 1746.³¹²

1751 – **Daniel Kidd** was among those to whom monies were paid from the estate of his brother, Thomas³ Kidd in Essex Co. (See Thomas³ Kidd section.)

Daniel Kidd does not appear again in Middlesex Co or Essex Co VA records. Nothing more known about this Daniel Kidd, and there is no documentation of a wife or children.

No later Kidd family in Virginia named a son Daniel for over a century (as far as we know). The only other men named Daniel Kidd who have been found to date in Virginia records are a Daniel Kidd of Augusta Co and a Daniel Kidd of Frederick Co VA. Neither man has any known relationship to Daniel Kidd of MSX Co or Essex Co VA.

DUEL KIDD (William², Thomas¹) – born 16 March 1711, the son of William and Margaret Kidd of Middlesex Co.; married Mary Sorrow, the widow of Samuel Sorrow, in MSX Co in 1736. Births/baptisms of two of their children—James, b. 1736/37, and Margaret, b. 1739--are recorded in the MSX Christ Church Parish records. Because there was at least one more child--Duel (2), b ca 1771—it is likely he had other children between 1740-1770 and likely had more than one wife. Died after 1793, place unknown. Many online trees claim Duel Kidd and Mary Sorrow among their ancestors, with no documentation, and such claims must be disregarded in the absence of proof.

Below are the records we found mentioning Duel Kidd in Middlesex County:

1711/12 – "**Direll**, son of Wm. & Margt. Kidd, borne 16 of March, 1711." ³¹³

1735 – **Duel Kidd** to be added to the list of MSX Co Tythables, 1 July 1735.³¹⁴

1736 – Marriage banns for **Duel Kidd** and Mary Sorrow were dated 13 July 1736.³¹⁵ She was the widow of Samuel Sorrow, with whom she had children Anne (b May 1732, bp June 1732) and Samuel (b May 1735, bp Jun 1735).

"James, ye son of **Duel** and Mary **Kidd**, born 10 Feb and baptized 4 March 1737.³¹⁶

1739 – "Margaret, daughter of **Duel** and Mary **Kid**, born 16 May and baptized 17 June 1739.³¹⁷

Duel Kidd left Middlesex Co sometime between 1739-1743. He traveled in the same timeframe and direction as several of his siblings: Robert, John, James, Aaron, Moses, and Margaret, who married John Southern.

1743/4 – At a **Caroline County** Court held 9 March 1743/4: Josias Wood acknowledged deed of land indented to **Duel Kidd**.³¹⁸

³¹² *Record Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1721-1813*, by Ruth T. and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA, 1996, p 44-45, citing Deeds of MSX Co., 1687-1750, pp. 138-139.

³¹³ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 86.

³¹⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 266, citing Orders 1732-1737, p. 56.

³¹⁵ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 169.

³¹⁶ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 144.

³¹⁷ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 149.

³¹⁸ *Caroline County Virginia Order Book, 1740-1746*, p. 257.

1745 – At a **Caroline County** Court held 12 April 1745: John Comer is appointed overseer of Pole Catt road in place of John Cheadle and it's ordered that the hands of**Duel Kid's**....& Wm. Chowning's assist in clearing the road.³¹⁹ ALSO in this list of property owners are a Jno. Cheadle and a William Chowning (but no Webbs or Southernns).

Dual Kidd's name appears in the 1745 account book of William Beverley, the owner of several enormous tracts of land in several counties of Virginia.³²⁰ The entry reads:

Dual Kidd – 11/20/1745: To TYR³²¹ 430. Contra ____ (blank).

While the location of this land was not specified in this entry, we believe that the tract of land that Dual leased was in Caroline county.³²²

Dual later moved to Albemarle County, Virginia. See below.

1783 – **Duel Kidd** is among those listed on a record of St. Anne's Parish in Albemarle County on 15 December 1783. The entry reads, "To Duell Kidd till 10 Nov. next - £8.0.0."³²³

1784 – this entry repeats in the Vestry minutes of 11 December 1784.³²⁴

1787 – **Duel Kidd** first appears on the Albemarle Co PPTLs (there are no extant lists for 1788-1789).

Also in 1787, **Duel Kidd** was granted £8 for serving as one of the overseers of the poor in Albemarle Co.³²⁵

1792 – In 1792, he pays the poll tax in Albemarle County for himself and “son Duel” Kidd.

1793 – In 1793, no levy was assessed for Duel Kidd (likely due to his age), but “son Duel” Kidd is again listed under his name. He does not appear after 1793.

No further reference has been found for Duel Kidd. We suspect but cannot prove that he died in Albemarle County.

We have found no other mentions of Duel Kidd in our comprehensive search of Virginia County records.

³¹⁹ *Caroline County, Virginia Order Book, 1740-1746 (part 3, 1744-1746)*, abstracted and compiled by John Frederick Dorman, Washington, DC, 1973, p. 12.

³²⁰ “Account Book of William Beverley, 1745,” transcribed by John M. Weisner published in *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, vol. 41, pages 193-214, 1990, pages 194 and 201.

³²¹ TYR was the notation used throughout these account books to indicate “this year's rent.”

³²² The introductory paragraphs for the transcriptions of William Beverley's 1745 account book note that, unlike the 1752 account book, “this book frequently fails to identify the tract or county where the leaseholds are located. Since many of the names in the two books are the same and the order of listing appear to be quite similar, one can take an educated guess” as to the location of a particular leasehold. He goes on to say (MVR 41:194), “The tenants starting on page 15 and going up to and **including Dual Kidd on page 19** probably resided in Beverly Park, primarily in **King and Queen County**.” That said, both Duel and Moses Kidd appear on these lists, and Moses Kidd's listings specify that his land was in Beverley Park; and we know from other records that both men appear in other records for **Caroline County**. So we believe that the lands they were renting from William Beverly were in Caroline County.

³²³ “The Vestry Book of St. Anne's Parish, Albemarle County, 1772-1785,” by Eric G. Grundset, appearing in *Virginia Magazine of Genealogy*, vol. 52(1), p. 27.

³²⁴ *Ibid*, p. 29.

³²⁵ From the R&S Sparacio book covering deeds in this period (1785-1787), p. 11.

EDMOND/EDMUND, son of John and Rebecca Godbee Kidd

Edmund4 (John3, Thomas2, Thomas1) KIDD

Born in 1731 in MSX Co; married 1) Mary [--], and by 1771, 2) Ruth [possibly Thurston]. Drops from MSX records in 1773. Appears to have been in King and Queen Co. in 1787.

Note: Edmund is listed as Edward in at least two records: The Christ Church Parish Middlesex Register when his and Mary's son John and was born in 1731, and in the 1736 will of his maternal grandmother Frances Godbee Cheadle filed in Goochland Co. Because no other Edward Kidd shows up in MSX records, we believe that Edmond and Edward are the same person. His children included sons John and William and daughter Ruth.

1731 – **Edmund**, son of John and Rebecca **Kidd**, was born 14 July, baptized 15 August 1731 in MSX Co.³²⁶

1736 – In 1736, he is named as “grandson Edaward” in Frances Godbee Cheadle's will in Goochland Co, dated 25 September 1736, Proved 19 February 1739/40.³²⁷

1750s – John Kidd born to Edward [There is no Edward listed among Kidd known first names, so this is likely **Edmund**] and Mary **Kidd** 15 Oct and baptized 23 Oct 17 (CCP) [Note: the last two numbers of date not recorded, but it occurs in a list of 1750s events. Given Edmund's date of birth of 1731, it is likely that his son John's birth was no earlier than the mid-1750s].³²⁸

1753 – 18 May 1753. In MSX Co, a bond was recorded for John Kidd and **Edmond Kidd** to William Talliaferro and William Collier. Wit: John Batchelder and Gabriel Throckmorton. This evidently is for a debt owed by the Kidds to the estate of William Tuggle. See records for 1755 below.³²⁹

1754 – In 1754, **Edmond Kidd** and John Kidd (likely Edmond's brother John), were defendants in a court case brought by William Upshaw Davis. This suit is related to their cousin Thomas Kidd 4 and his sale of the Kidd family lands. Davis is best known for his role as holding the power of attorney for Thomas Kidd4, who successfully petitioned the Virginia legislature to “dock the entail,” breaking the chain of inheritance on the Kidd land that had passed from his great-grandfather Thomas1 Kidd to his grandfather Thomas2Kidd and father Thomas3 Kidd. [See Thomas4 Kidd section.]

6 February 1754. William Upshaw Davis vs. John Kidd and **Edmond Kidd**. In debt. Parties represented by their attorneys (not named.) Defendant begs leave for an Imparle, which was granted. (I believe in this and similar cases when there are two defendants, the first defendant is the one being sued, and the second party was security for the debt.)³³⁰
6 February 1754. The same suit continued until the next court.³³¹

³²⁶ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 132.

³²⁷ Goochland County, VA, Will Book 3, Part I, p. 268.

³²⁸ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 284

³²⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 18, citing Court Papers 1754-1758.

³³⁰ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 117, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³³¹ *Ibid*, p. 130.

- 22 April 1754. The same suit continued. "The defendant doth demur generally to the declaration & other proceedings in this suit, and prays the same is not good and sufficient in law to have and maintain his said suit against him the said defendant." Case continued until the next court.³³²
- 4 June 1754. William Upshaw Davis vs. John Kidd and **Edmond Kidd**. Suit continued. Ruling in favor of Davis for £130, to be discharged by the payment of £65 plus costs and interest from 6 November 1753.³³³
- 5 June 1754. **Edmond Kidd** vs. Richard Patterson. "Came as well the aforesaid Plt^f by his attorney, on the said Def^y by his attorney, and on hearing the evidence & arguments on Each side, It is considered that the said suit be discontinued & that the Def^y recover against the afores'd Plaintiff his costs."³³⁴
- 27 July 1754. John Metcalf, merchant, assignee of Francis Sykes, plaintiff against John Kidd and **Edmond Kidd**. Wit: James Kidd and James Smith.³³⁵
- 1755 – 11 June 1755. **Edmond Kidd** and John Thurston to answer Ann Guthrie, the assignee of Wiliam Taliaferro and William Collier, Exors of William Tuggle, decd.³³⁶ [see 1753 record above.]
- 1 July 1755. Ann Guthrie assignee of William Talliaferro and William Collier, executor of William Tuggle, dec'd. vs. **Edmond Kidd &** John Thurston. Judgment for £3.11.8 discharged by payment of £1.6.4 plus costs and interest of 5% from 15 May 1754.³³⁷
- 1 July 1755. Ann Guthrie assignee of William Talliaferro and William Collier, executor of William Tuggle, dec'd. vs. John Kidd and **Edmond Kidd**. Judgment for £2.12.9, discharged by payment of £1.6.4 with costs and interest from 15 May 1754.³³⁸
- 5 August 1755. John Metcalfe, merchant & assignee of Francis Sykes vs. John Kidd and **Edmund Kidd**, for debt. The sheriff reported that the plaintiff was not to be found in his bailiwick. An attachment against the estate [estate in this context means property] of the defendant was awarded in the amount of £19.2.0, returnable to the next court.³³⁹
- September 1755. Judgment in John Howard against Richard Patterson. Wit: Joseph McCormack and wife Isabella, **Edmond Kidd** and Clement Pynes, Gent.³⁴⁰
- 2 September 1755. Metcalfe vs. **Kidd**, continued. The sheriff reports that the defendant

³³² Ibid, p. 148.

³³³ Ibid, p. 163.

³³⁴ Ibid, p. 175.

³³⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 119, citing Court Papers 1754-1758.

³³⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 18, citing Court Papers, 1754 (Oct.)-1758 (Oct.).

³³⁷ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 289, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³³⁸ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 290, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³³⁹ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 300, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³⁴⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 21, citing Court Papers, 1754-1758.

had no estate he could serve which he could find [estate in this context means property]. Plaintiff seeks and *alias attachment* to be returned at the next court.³⁴¹

7 October 1755. John Metcalfe vs. John Kidd and **Edmund Kidd**, continued. "Came the said plaintiff by his Attorney and the Sheriff having made his return on the Attachment awarded to the said Plaintiff against the estate of the Defend't last court in these words, to wit, "October 3^d 1755 This day attached two pewter plates & one leather bottom'd chair, being part of the Estate of the within named John Kidd. This precept came too late to my hands to get any part of the within named Edmond Kidd's Estate /s/ Wm Moulson J.J.M.C.

The said Defendants altho' solely called now failing to appear and replevy the said goods; Whereupon it is considered that the sd plaintiff recover against the said Defendts £19.2.0 current money and also his costs by him in this behalf expended and the def't in Mercy etc."

Memorandum, the aforesaid judgment (costs excepted) is to be discharged by the payment of Nine pounds, eleven shillings [£9.11.0] current money with lawful interest thereon from the tenth day of September [1754].

Ordered that the Sheriff do sell the goods attached as afores'd according to law.³⁴²

1756 – William Kidd, the son of **Edmund Kidd** and Mary Kidd, born 29 January 1756.³⁴³

1759 – On 4 December 1759. **Edmond Kidd** was granted administration for the estate of his father John Kidd, with James Daniel and Henry Johnson his security. Appraisers appointed: John Meacham, William Daniel, William Chowning and John Thurston, any three of them.³⁴⁴

1761-62 – in a deed dated 16 July 1761 and recorded 2 February 1762, **Edmund Kidd** of MSX Co sold to James Daniel of same, for £65, 110 acres "whereon said **Edmund Kidd** doth now reside." Bounded by John Thurston, Benjamin Williams, William Williamson, and James Daniel.³⁴⁵

1 June 1762. John Berry and William Berry, administrators of Thomas Berry, dec'd vs. **Edmond Kidd** & John Thurston. Debt of £2.1.0. Discharged by payment of £1.0.6 with interest from 1 April 1762, plus costs.³⁴⁶

³⁴¹ Ibid, p. 309.

³⁴² Ibid, p. 317.

³⁴³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 29, citing Misc. Marriages, Births & Deaths, 1663-1763. Retrieved from FHL #32507, item 5: Register of Marriages, Deaths and Births (MSX Co., VA), 1663-1715, 1754-1763 via familysearch.org (restricted access), images 580-584 of 585, May 2019. Scanned image of the original image is available upon request.

³⁴⁴ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 75, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³⁴⁵ MSX Co VA DB 8, p 340

³⁴⁶ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 279, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

1763 – 8 June 1763. John Gordon vs. **Edmond Kidd**. Judgment for £1.6.2 due by account.³⁴⁷

1764 – 3 January 1764. On motion of **Edmond Kidd** a witness for John Kidd in suit against Thomas Sanders, to be paid four days attendance at the court according to law.³⁴⁸

7 August 1764. John Burton vs. **Edmond Kidd** & William Baldwin. In debt. Defendant not appearing, the order of the last court to be confirmed and the plaintiff to recover costs from the defendant and said John Thurston, their bail. Sum of £6, plus costs. Discharged by payment of £3 with interest of 5% from 20 May 1763. [It is unclear whether William Baldwin was security to Edmond Kidd, or John Thurston was security to both Edmond Kidd and William Baldwin.]³⁴⁹

4 September 1764. Henry Allen vs. **Edmond Kidd** and John Kidd. In debt, Judgment to Allen for £3.14.0 discharge by payment of £1.17.0, with interest and costs of suit.³⁵⁰

1767 – 8 August 1767. In chancery. **Edmond Kidd** v John Daniel. John Daniel summoned to appear in court on the “first Tuesday of next month” [Sept] to answer a bill in chancery exhibited by Edmond Kidd, signed 8 Aug in “7th year of our reign [reign of King George III (1767)]. Case continued through nine court terms and was dismissed in January 1769 for costs. [No further details given.]³⁵¹

1771 – "Ruth Thurston [Kidd], daughter of **Edmund** and Ruth Kid, was born May 8th, 1771."³⁵² This may not be the same Edmund, but we believe that he is. Moreover, given this name (and the fact that John Thurston was his neighbor – see the deed above) we suspect that Edmund's wife, Ruth, was possibly or probably a Thurston.

1773 – **Edmund Kidd** and Meacham George were chaincarriers for a survey of land on 17 Feb 1773 for Charles Nelson, Esq., 28 acres being an island purchased of John Meacham, adjoining Dragon Run, Meacham's Dragon Land.³⁵³ This is the last known record in MSX Co for Edmund Kidd.

Note: An **Edmund Kidd** is named in 1787 in the records of the Upper Baptist Church of King and Queen Co as being “dismist”.³⁵⁴ Whether this is the same Edmund Kidd as Edmund of Middlesex Co is not known, but appears to be likely since, as RK points out, the only other Edmund Kidds we know about were all too young to account for this entry.

³⁴⁷ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 328, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³⁴⁸ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 387, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³⁴⁹ Ibid, p. 456.

³⁵⁰ Ibid, p. 471.

³⁵¹ 1769-001, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1769-001

³⁵² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 171.

³⁵³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 42, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 28A.

³⁵⁴ Upper K&Q Baptist Church Records, VGS Qly, Vol 30, no 1, p 63: P 8, 1787, "Jul 6: John Kidd, dismist, returned; Edmond Kidd, dismist."

ELIZA KIDD(S)

1833 – Bond. 18 December 1833. **Eliza Kidd** & John Brimm. Curtis Wood security.³⁵⁵

1855 – 6 September 1855. **T. C. Parker**, 47, widower, painter, b. Charleston, South Carolina, resident of Middlesex County, son of C. C. and Dinkey (or Dinkett) Parker. Married to **Eliza C. Kidd**, age 22, single, born and residing in Middlesex County, daughter of J. Kidd and M. Sibley. Minister—Holland Walker.³⁵⁶

ELIZABETH KIDD(s)

ELIZABETH KIDD (1672-1687), daughter of Thomas¹ and Jane Kidd. Married Martin Masey (Massey) in 1685, and apparently is dead by spring 1687 when he remarried. No known children.

1672 – The Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex, records the births of three of the children of Thomas¹ and Jane Kidd on the same day, with **Elizabeth Kidd** recorded as born 1 September 1672. [Note: There is no record of birth in the CCP for eldest son Thomas, who likely was born in Lancaster Co before the founding of MSX Co.]

1680 – **Elizabeth Kidd** is named in the will of her father Thomas¹ Kidd written 28 May 1680, proved on an unknown date before or by October 1680. In his will, Thomas says that his two daughters Elizabeth and Jane should equally inherit his land if their brothers predecease them without issue. He also gifts livestock to his daughter Elizabeth. [See the section for Thomas¹ Kidd for the full will transcript.] The original will is found in the Middlesex Co VA Loose Will Book A, p. 9.³⁵⁷

Elizabeth Kidd is named in the will of William Blackford written 19 May 1680, nine days before the will of Thomas Kidd was written. Based on his will bequests, William Blackford appears to have been a tailor and a tenant of Thomas Kidd, but also appears to have close ties to the Thomas Kidd family. Blackford names Thomas's daughter Elizabeth as his goddaughter and bequeaths to her his chest and all its contents along with 200 pounds of sweet scented tobacco due to him.³⁵⁸

1685 – The marriage of **Elizabeth Kidd** and Martin Masey (Massey) is recorded 17 Sept 1685 in the Christ Church Parish Middlesex Register.³⁵⁹ Note: If this marriage date was correctly recorded/transcribed, then the 1672 birth year of Elizabeth Kidd may have been retroactively recorded in error (see 1672 above), because she would have been only

³⁵⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

³⁵⁶ *Middlesex County Marriage Records 1853-1904 and Federal Census 1880 Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Catherine Moore Traylor, from research by Caroline Jett, Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997, Part I, Marriage Register 1853-1876, p. 4. (page 1 of the Register).

³⁵⁷ Middlesex Co VA Loose Will Book A, p. 9. Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda VA. Thomas Kidd was dead by 6 October 1680 when his widow, Jane Kidd, was made administrator with the will annexed of William Blackford (see her section of the report).

³⁵⁸ Will of William Blackford, Loose Will Book A, p. 11, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, VA.

³⁵⁹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 23.

- 13 in 1685. Marriage at such a young age would be highly unusual in this time and place.]
- 1687 – It appears that **Elizabeth Kidd** has died by 1687, when the marriage of Martin Masey (Massey) to Elizabeth Slawter (Slanter) is recorded in 1687 (possibly 18 May), in the CCPR.³⁶⁰ [Note: This is transcribed as Slanter, but the name Slawter also appears in other county records associated with the Kidds.]
- ELIZABETH LAURENCE KIDD (??– d aft May 1741), second wife of Thomas³ Kidd**
Thomas³ Kidd was married three times: 1. to Margaret ____, who died 4 January 1720/21³⁶¹; 2. to Elizabeth Laurence whom he married 27 July 1721; and 3. to Phyllis ____, whom he likely married sometime after May 1741 and who was his wife at the time he wrote his will on 2 January 1748/49. Elizabeth was likely the mother of Thomas³ Kidd's children Phillip, Elizabeth/Betty, and Ann/Annie Kidd.
- 1721 – **Elizabeth Laurence** married Thomas Kidd in MSX on 27 July 1721.³⁶²
- On 15 Nov 1721, Thomas Kidd and **Elizabeth Kidd** were witnesses to the MSX Co VA will of Thomas Chowning, signed 15 Nov 1721 and proved 6 Dec 1721, naming children John Chowning, Mary Chowning, Sarah Chowning and Jane Chowning. Exors: My brothers George Chowning and John Chowning.³⁶³
- 1726 – On 9 Jan 1726/1727, **Elizabeth Kidd** witnessed the will of Thomas Norman.³⁶⁴
- 1729 – on 17 May 1729, Thomas Kidd and **Elizabeth Kidd** witnessed a deed from Thomas and Constant Edmundson to Daniel Taylor for 50 acres of land on Deep Swamp in Essex Co VA.³⁶⁵
- 1741 – on 18 May 1741, **Elizabeth Kidd** witnessed a deed from Robert Leveritt to Mary Clark for 50 acres of land on Piscataway Creek in Essex Co VA.³⁶⁶ [Note: It is unusual at this time to find a married woman acting as a witness, and to see the grantee is a female.]

ELIZABETH KIDD DANIEL, daughter of Burgess Kidd and wife of Carter Daniel.

- 1812 – Marriage Bond dated 27 January 1812. **Elizabeth Kidd** & Carter Daniel. She was the daughter of Burgess Kidd, who gave security.³⁶⁷

³⁶⁰ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 35.

³⁶¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 163.

³⁶² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 178.

³⁶³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 80, citing Will Book B, 1713-1734, part 2, p. 236.

³⁶⁴ Cited in *The Virginia Genealogist*, Vol. 5 (1961), No. 2, p. 69.

³⁶⁵ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Essex County, Virginia 1728-1733* (McLean, VA: The authors, 1989), 10, citing Deed Book 19, p. 26.

³⁶⁶ Sparacios, *Essex County, Virginia, Deeds 1738-1742*, (McLean, VA: The authors, 1989), 93, citing DB 20.

³⁶⁷ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

UNIDENTIFIED BETTY/ELIZABETH KIDD (S)

1757 – 4 July 1757. John Gordon vs. **Betty Kidd**. In debt for £2.4.11 ½ due by account. Betty Kidd failed to appear, judgment for Gordon in the full amount. Gordon sued 8 people this day, all for debt. He was undoubtedly one of the Scottish merchants of this name who operated throughout the Northern Neck and adjacent counties.³⁶⁸ Betty Kidd is so far not identified, but is likely the same Betty Kidd making clothing for Richard Patterson (see below).

1757. An account of Miss Betty Kidd with Richard Patterson, for making shirts, caps, trousers, etc.³⁶⁹ In this same period, Richard Patterson brought a suit against William Kidd. Tobias Allen and John Howard were witnesses in this suit.³⁷⁰

1758 – On 5 September 1758. (Follows above.) Richard Patterson vs. **Betty Kidd** for £3.18.1 per account. Plaintiff to recover £2.1.2 with his costs.³⁷¹

1760 – Bond. 5 February 1760. **Elizabeth Kidd** & Richard Patterson. Daughter of William Kidd. Robert Elliott security.³⁷² [Note: This Elizabeth may be the Betty Kidd born 5 Jun 1739 (CCP) and thus may be the sister of William Kidd, b 5 Dec 1729 (CCP), son of William Kidd and Elizabeth Thurston.³⁷³]

1770 – 17 Sept 1770. Thomas Bland and **Elizabeth Kidd** were witnesses to the MSX Co will of Christopher Miller, signed 17 Sept 1770 and proved 22 April 1782.³⁷⁴

1830 – Marriage Bond dated 18 July 1830. **Mrs. Elizabeth Kidd** & Thomas Groome. William Pittman security. Return dated 22 July 1830 by Richard Claybrook.³⁷⁵

ELLIOTT KIDD – War of 1812 soldier

1813-1814 – Private **Elliott Kidd** served in the 2nd Guard of Videttes detached from Capt. Robert Blakey's Troop of Calvary called in to actual service at Stingray Point [Muse's] from 26 Apr 1813 to 26 May 1813, not listed as present or absent, stated that he furnished his own horse and rations. Also serving was Alexander Kidd.

Private **Elliott Kidd** served in the 5th Guard of Videttes detached from Capt. Robert Blakey's Calvary called into service at Stingray Point from 26 Jul 1813 to 26 Aug 1813. The muster roll states service was in the Guard of Infantry commanded by Sgt. Ambrose Wake from the 109th Regt, Middlesex County, at Stingray Point but also refers back to

³⁶⁸ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 435, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³⁶⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 26, citing Court Papers 1754-1758.

³⁷⁰ *Ibid.*

³⁷¹ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 2, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

³⁷² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

³⁷³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 128 for 1729 birth of William, p. 143 for 1736 birth of Betty, both born to William and Elizabeth Kidd.

³⁷⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 136, citing Will Book F, 1772-1787, p. 225.

³⁷⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

Blakey's pay roll.³⁷⁶ Not listed as present or absent, stated that forage and rations found by quarter master T. Hunter. Served from 1 Dec 1813 to 3 Dec 1813, present 3 Dec 1813 with one horse.

Private **Elliott Kidd** served in Capt. Zachariah U. Crittenden's Infantry [109th V.M.] from 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814, present on 11 Dec 1814 at Urbanna. Also listed in this company are Allen Kidd and John Kidd,^{377 378} along with Thomas Kidd, Burgess Kidd, James Kidd and **Allen Kidd**.³⁷⁹

[Note: This is probably the **Elliott Kidd** who appears in Madison County, KY in 1819 (along with Allen H Kidd) and is found there through 1827, then drops from sight.]

ELLIOTT C. KIDD – son of Lodowick Kidd (ca. 1767-1832) of MSX

Born bet. 1815-1820 in MSX;³⁸⁰ and was a minor child in records related to his father's estate. No further records found for him.

1833 – 28 Jan 1833, William Shepherd named as guardian of **Elliott Kidd**, orphan of Lodowick Kidd. Shepherd and Ph. Woodward pledge bond of \$1,000. On same date, John D. Leigh named as guardian of Mira [Meira] Kidd, orphan of Lodowick Kidd.³⁸¹

1834 – 22 Dec 1834. Decree by court. Richard M. Segar, MSX Co commissioner to William Shepherd, guardian and "next friend" to **Elliott C. Kidd**. According to the deed record, there was a corresponding suit with Shepherd as plaintiff v. defendant Henry Laws, administrator of **Lodowick Kidd**. Segar was appointed as a special commissioner to sell the land. For \$254, one tract of 105 acres on Grainger Creek and bounded by said William Shepherd, and one tract of 88 acres bounded by said Shepherd and Bartlett Blake, land called "Hunting's Tract" [this is same tract listed as Aire/Ayers plantation]. Deed dated 22 Dec 1834 and recorded 25 Aug 1835.³⁸²

FRANCES KIDD (1705 - likely dead by April 1752), daughter of Thomas2 Kidd, and wife of William Thurston

1705 – **Frances**, daughter of Thomas and Alice Kidd, was baptized on 22 April 1705.³⁸³

³⁷⁶ Wake was likely the commander based on Butler's book which shows Wake commanded the unit for that time frame.

³⁷⁷ Elliot Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38876582, 6572, 9983, 80031 79966, 6615, 6648, 80468, 77248, 7280, original at NAB, viewed 9-11-2009, copies on file.

³⁷⁸ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 239, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

³⁷⁹ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 2, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", pages 145-146, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

³⁸⁰ Estimated from his father's census entries in 1820 (1 male 10-15 & **1 0-9**) and 1830 (1M 10-15). The census entries showed other males, who evidently died, since no other sons are named in Lodowick's estate records.

³⁸¹ MSX Co VA Bonds 1811-1821 p. 129 [note: although this is labeled 1811-1821, the date of the bond is 28 Jan 1833]

³⁸² MSX Co VA DB 17, p. 52

³⁸³ Christ Church Parish Register, p. 66.

1727 – **Frances Kidd** is named as co-executor and daughter of Thomas² Kidd in his will, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.³⁸⁴ An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his *Virginia Genealogist* magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70):
“**Will of Thomas Kidd**, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode’s line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley’s line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter **Frances Kidd** my gray horse.

The four smallest of my children shall live here upon my plantation until my two youngest daughters comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters **Frances Kidd** and Mary Kidd in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and **Frances Kidd** my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

1728 – **Frances Kidd** married William Thurston in Middlesex Co on 13 November 1728.³⁸⁵ On the same date, William Kidd married Elizabeth Thurston in Middlesex Co. Both marriages were recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register.

Frances and William Thurston had at least six children [the youngest, Elizabeth, born after William’s death], as named in the Christ Church Parish Register:

1729 – John, son of William and Frances Thruston [Thurston], born October ye 6th, baptized Octo. 26, 1729.³⁸⁶

³⁸⁴ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff. We (to RK's knowledge) do not have a copy of this record.

³⁸⁵ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 166.

³⁸⁶ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 127.

1734 – Henry, son of William and Frances Thruston [Thurston], born July 22nd, baptized Aug. 3, 1734.³⁸⁷

1735 – Jane, daughter of Willm. & Frances Thurston, born February 20, baptized March 21, 1735.³⁸⁸

1737 - Jane, daughter of Willm. & Frances Thurston, born ye 30th of Sept., baptized October ye 23rd, 1737.³⁸⁹

1742 – Ann, daughter of William and Frances Thurston, born January 14, baptized Jan. 30th, 1742.³⁹⁰

1745 – Elizabeth, daughter of William & Frances Thruston [Thurston], born Sept. 2nd, baptized Oct. 13, 1745.³⁹¹

William Thurston died in MSX Co in 1745 (will written 22 April 1745 and proved 2 July 1745, naming eldest son John Thurston, wife (not named) and "rest of my children." Witnessed by Charles Moulson and Richard Allen. Executor/Executrix: **Frances Thurston**. (Hopkins, p. 74 citing Will Book C, p. 269.)

1752 – **Frances Kidd Thurston** evidently died prior to April 1752, when MSX Court Order Books contain a series of guardianships for "the orphans of William Thurston, deceased."³⁹²

FRANCES KIDD, daughter of John³ Kidd and his wife Rebecca Godbee

1726 – John and Rebecca's first daughter **Frances** was born 1 Apr 1726 and died 2 Apr 1726.

1727 – John and Rebecca's second daughter **Frances**, evidently named after her deceased sister, was baptized 20 August 1727 in MSX Co.³⁹³

FRANCES C. GEORGE TAPSCOTT KIDD, (??-abt. Jan. 1822, Lancaster Co VA) –
second wife of Benjamin Kidd Jr. (aka "Town" Benjamin)
Married 1st Richard Tapscott, m. 2nd Benjamin Kidd Jr. (see below)

1798 – Aug. 1, 1798 in Lancaster Co., Benjamin Kidd, widowed, married **Frances C. Tapscott**, widowed. William George was security for this marriage. Frances was the widow of Richard Tapscott, and her maiden name was George. She and Tapscott were married 14 August 1789 (bond) and her mother Frances gave her consent. John Rogers, Jr. was security to the bond. She and Benjamin were separated by 1799 (see next entry, where they are not living together, and he sets up a trust for her benefit).

³⁸⁷ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 139.

³⁸⁸ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 142.

³⁸⁹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 145.

³⁹⁰ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 151.

³⁹¹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 158.

³⁹² MSX Order Book, 1745-1752, pp. 382-383, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009.

³⁹³ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 122.

- 1799 – 28 Oct 1799. Trust Deed. Benjamin Kidd Jr. for **Frances C.**, wife, executed a deed of trust to trustees William George of Lancaster Co VA and Samuel Jesse of MSX Co. Abstract: Benjamin and Frances have separated, “not living together,” and this trust deed conveys to the trustees property for the benefit of Frances for life; property includes seven slaves and “goods and chattles”. [Note: this property was most likely property Frances brought to the marriage and was being secured as such.]³⁹⁴
- 1800 – 25 Feb 1800. In chancery. Benjamin Kidd and wife v William George et al. William George and Samuel Jessee of Lancaster Co summoned to appear in Middlesex court on fourth Monday in March next to answer bill in chancery brought by **Benjamin Kidd and Frances** his wife of Middlesex Co. 25 Feb 1800. Subsequent notation “to be executed on deft Samuel Jessee only”. [No further details—but this record suggests Benjamin and Frances reconciled, at least briefly?]³⁹⁵
- 1803 – 1 Oct 1803. Deed from **Benjamin Kidd and Frances C. his wife** to Thomas M. George, all of MSX, for £150, 74 acres bounded by Col. George dec'd, road leading to William N. Kidd's and Klug's line. Signed by Kidd. Witnesses Ann George, Samuel Stamper, Lewis D. George. Deed dated 1 Oct 1803, recorded 20 Oct 1803.³⁹⁶
- 1818/1821 – 29 Jun 1818/21 Jan 1822. Will of **Frances C. Kidd**. This is no doubt Frances C. (George) Tapscott Kidd, wife of **Benjamin Kidd [Jr.]**, who likely is deceased by this date. She leaves her daughter **Alcinda Martin Woody** as her only legatee; **Alicinda Kidd** married Thomas Woody, bond dated 21 Feb 1818. Frances Kidd's executor was John Chowning and the will was witnessed by Thomas Myers and William J. Payne.³⁹⁷

FRANCES FRENCH KIDD, married James Kidd, the son of Benjamin Kidd Sr. and wife Jane

- 1795 – Marriage Bond. 16 December 1795. James Kidd & **Frances French**. Thomas Churchill security. Staige Davis witness.
- 1805 – 28 Oct 1805. Deed from **James Kidd and Frances his wife** to James Healey, Jr., all of MSX, for £13, 10 shillings, 4 ½ acres in Christ Church Parish, White Oak Swamp corner to Carter Thurston's heirs and Benjamin Williamson's. Legal description is cited, and adjacent to Churchill Blakey. James Kidd signs by signature, signs by mark. Not witnessed.³⁹⁸
- 1827 – 13 Mar 1827. Deed from **James Kidd Sr. and Frances his wife** of MSX, to John Gaines of Essex, for \$250, 100 acres being land formerly owned by Robert

³⁹⁴ MSX Co DB 12, 37-38.

³⁹⁵ 1800-002, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1800-002

³⁹⁶ MSX Co VA Deed Book 12, p. 242

³⁹⁷ From *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Book 28, Abstracts and Index of Wills Recorded 1796-1839*, by the Mary Ball Washington Museum and Library, Lancaster, VA, 1975, p. 42, citing Lancaster Co. VA WB 21, p. 222. Also cited in *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865*, vol. 10, compiled by Wesley E. Pippenger, published by Virginia Genealogical Society, 2010, citing same Will Book, p. 222.

³⁹⁸ MSX Co VA, DB 12, pp. 417-418

- Watson?/Walden?, dec'd. Bounded by John Gaines and Henry Sears. James signs, Frances by mark. Witnesses Lewis Seward, Enos Healy, and James Kidd (by mark)³⁹⁹
- 1833 – James Kidd Sr. died before May 1833, when his estate is listed on the MSX Co LTL.
- "James Kidd, Sr." wrote his will on 7 April 1832, which was proved 27 May 1833.⁴⁰⁰
- To **Wife Fanny**, estate for life
- To Son Chowning Kidd, land on SS of road leading to Philemon Woodward's house, to the main road, adj. Jane Brookes. No acreage given
- To Son James Kidd Jr., land on White Oak Swamp adj. Philemon Woodward and Williamson
- To two eldest daughters Juliet and Frances the balance of land including the house.
- To two other daughters Elinzoi (would assume this means ELLINOR but the handwriting is clearly a "z" and an "I" on the end) and Jane. "Balance of estate "not heretofore given" to be sold and divided between them (Elinzoi and Jane").
- Son Chowning Kidd, executor.
- Witnesses: Lewis Seward, John Gibson, and Robert Trice. Everyone signed by signature.
- 1840 – **Frances Kidd** appears on the 1840 federal census for MSX Co VA, living next door to Chowning Kidd and his family, on p. 422: **Frances Kidd** – No M; 2F 20-29 & 1 60-69 (on the same page, about 10 households away, is Churchill Kidd.)
- 1841 – MSX Co. Chancery Court case 1841-003 (32 pages)⁴⁰¹ – Thomas F. Newcomb et al vs. Richard Bray et al (a contract dispute). **Fanny Kidd**, likely Fanny, the widow of James Kidd, gave a deposition, in which one key element is that she was a neighbor of the land in question (images 10-11 of this file). She signed her deposition with an X 24 March 1841. Page 12 of this record mentions a deposition of Chowning Kidd (the son of James and Frances/Fanny French Kidd), but that may not have occurred, because it's not found in the images provided.
- John Walden also was deposed in this case, on 2 Oct. 1841 in Urbanna. No other mention of Kidds or Waldens is found here.
- Frances French Kidd** is likely deceased by 1850, because she does not appear on the 1850 census for MSX Co.

FRANCES KIDD, b ca 1819, daughter of James Kidd Sr. and Frances French (see above)

- 1833 – James Kidd Sr. died before May 1833, when his estate is listed on the MSX Co LTL.
- "James Kidd, Sr." wrote his will on 7 April 1832, which was proved 27 May 1833.⁴⁰²
- To Wife Fanny, estate for life
- To Son Chowning Kidd, land on SS of road leading to Philemon Woodward's house, to the main road, adj. Jane Brookes. No acreage given
- To Son James Kidd Jr., land on White Oak Swamp adj. Philemon Woodward and

³⁹⁹ MSX Co VA, DB 15, pp. 261-262

⁴⁰⁰ *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865*, by Pippenger, vol. 10, p. 408, citing MSX WB 5:470. Craig Kilby copied this will (SKK now has copy) and provided the transcription, Feb. 2012.

⁴⁰¹ https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1841-003

⁴⁰² *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865*, by Pippenger, vol. 10, p. 408, citing MSX WB 5:470. Craig Kilby copied this will (SKK now has copy) and provided the transcription, Feb. 2012.

Williamson

To two eldest daughters Juliet and **Frances** the balance of land including the house.

To two other daughters Elinzoi (would assume this means Ellinor but the handwriting is clearly a "z" and an "I" on the end) and Jane. "Balance of estate "not heretofore given" to be sold and divided between them (Elinzoi and Jane").

Son Chowning Kidd, executor.

Witnesses: Lewis Seward, John Gibson, and Robert Trice. Everyone signed by signature.

1850 – **Frances Kidd** appears in the household of her brother-in-law and sister Juliet on the 1850 census of MSX Co VA, p. 219, enumerated 2 October 1850, living a few doors from Chowning Kidd and his family, in HH 342/341:

Leroy Gardiner 23MW farmer \$0 VA cannot read or write

Juliet " 45FW VA cannot read or write

Frances Kidd 31FW VA cannot read or write

1861 – **Frances Kidd**, daughter of James and Fanny Kidd, died on July [blank]1861. The informant for her death record was Thomas Trice, a neighbor. The cause of her death was left blank, as was her marital status. She apparently was unmarried.⁴⁰³

FRANCES/FANNY KIDD, daughter of William Kidd Sr. and wife of James Gardner

1829 – On 26 May 1829 the MSX Co Court heard a case in which Sally Kidd, a minor of tender age was the plaintiff, against James M. and **Fanny (Kidd) Gardner**. Full title: Sally Kidd an infant of tender years by Robert Lee her Guardian vs James M Gardner & Fanny his wife who was Fanny Kidd & Walter Healy administrators with the will annexed of Thomas Healy, Sr, dec'd. "Decree agreeably to decree annexed to the bill and an:" [answer poss on p. 23, not copied].⁴⁰⁴

This Fanny Kidd was the daughter of William Kidd. [see section for William Kidd Sr. for more information on this family.]

1830 – probably the family below, on the federal census in MSX Co., VA:
James M. Gardner – 1M 0-4 & 1 30-39; 1F 10-14 & 1 20-29, no slaves.

1836 – There is a brief entry in *The Virginia Genealogist*⁴⁰⁵ regarding a William Kidd who served as a private in the Virginia State Line in the Revolutionary War. According to his entry, he was deceased by 1836, leaving as his only heirs his widow, Sally Kidd, and **Frances Gardner** (his daughter). However, this entry is in error, because his heirs were his granddaughter Sally, daughter of his deceased son Isaac, and Frances; no wife is named.

1840 – probably the family below on the federal census in MSX Co., VA:
James M. Gardner – 1M 5-9 & 1 40-49; 2F 20-29 & 1 40-49.

This family does not appear on 1850 federal census for MSX Co VA or elsewhere.

⁴⁰³ MSX Co Death Registers, 1853-1896, FHL # 2048578. Scanned image in MSX folder.

⁴⁰⁴ MSX OB 8, p. 22.

⁴⁰⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist* 2:73, 1958. See Statewide Shared Folder. This apparently comes from *Some Revolutionary Veterans and Their Heirs*, compiled by William H. Dumont, p. 136.

GAWIN KIDD, orphan of Tiller Kidd

1800 – The MSX Co Order Books record that on 22 December 1800, **Gawin Kidd**, orphan of Tiller Kidd, was bound over to the overseers of the poor.⁴⁰⁶ [Note: Neither of these names ever appear anywhere else in connection with the Kidd family. This record was double-checked, and it was abstracted as written.]

GEORGE KIDD(s)

There are three **George Kidds** in the period covered by this paper.

George4 Kidd (1737-1801), the son of Benjamin3 Kidd and Judith Chowning. We will refer to this George Kidd as **George4 Kidd** in this paper, to distinguish him from the other George Kidds.

George5a Kidd (1773-aft 1799) the son of Benjamin4 Kidd [Sr.] and Jane, his wife, born 1773 (CCP); not found in Middlesex Co after his 1799 deposition in the Chancery suit of Benjamin Kidd Sr. v. Agrippa Dunn.

George5b Kidd, the son of James4 Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, birthdate not known (not in CCP Register). George Kidd was of “unsound mind,” and his father set aside funds for his care, with the provision that his brother William N. Kidd provide that care.

GEORGE4 KIDD, son of Benjamin Kidd Sr. and Judith Chowning

George4 (Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1 Kidd

Born in 1737 in MSX Co. Married Elizabeth _____. As the eldest son, he administered his father’s MSX estate in 1761, and inherited his father’s land, then sold the land in 1762 and migrated southwest to Amelia Co VA by 1763. He died there in 1801, and is the patriarch of the Kidds of Amelia Co and ancestor of Reiley Kidd. Descendants of George Kidd are close Y-DNA matches with other Benjamin Kidd Sr. descendants.

1737 – **George Kidd**, son of Benjamin and Judith Kidd was born May 3 and baptized May 27, 1737.⁴⁰⁷

1762 – On 2 March 1762, **George Kidd** made administrator of estate of **Benjamin Kidd**, Henry Tugle security. Appraiser to be any of the three of John Yarrington, Samuel Wood, Charles Lee or William Mullins.⁴⁰⁸

6 April 1762. Inventory of estate of **Benjamin Kidd** returned and ordered to be recorded.⁴⁰⁹

3 August 1762. Indenture [Deed] from **George & Elizabeth Kidd** to Henry Thurston acknowledged and ordered to be recorded.⁴¹⁰ **George Kidd & Elizabeth his wife of**

⁴⁰⁶ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 241.

⁴⁰⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 144.

⁴⁰⁸ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 252, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁴⁰⁹ Ibid, p. 258.

⁴¹⁰ Ibid, p. 292.

Middlesex to Henry Thurston of Middlesex. For £20. 50 acres of land.⁴¹¹
 3 August 1762. John Lee vs. **George Kidd**. Suit was dismissed by agreement of the parties, with the defendant paying the plaintiff's costs.⁴¹²

MUCH more on this George Kidd, including the details of his life and death in Amelia Co VA, is found in the Amelia Co document by Reiley Kidd.

**GEORGE5a KIDD, the son of Benjamin4 Kidd and wife Jane
 George5a (Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd
 Born in MSX in 1773; drops from MSX records after 1799.**

1773 – **George Kidd**, the son of Benjamin4 Kidd & Jane his wife, was born June 20, 1773.⁴¹³

1794 – **George Kidd** first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1794, the same year that "Benjamin (Shad)" and "James (son of Shad)" appear. "Shad" Benjamin is Benjamin Kidd Sr. Born in 1773, George would have been 21 and of taxable age in 1794.

Below are George's entries on the MSX PPTLs through 1799, the year in which he drops from the list, not seen again through 1850. It is not known if he died or moved away from MSX Co after 1799, the last year he appears in MSX Co tax or court records.

YEAR	WT	B>16	B 12-16	Horses
1794	1	0	0	0
1795	1	0	0	1
1796	1	0	0	0
1797	-	-	-	-
1798	1	1	0	0
1799	-	-	-	-

1795 – Court records for MSX Co. include the following mentions of George Kidd. Because the other George Kidd (son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna) alive at this time was of "unsound mind", these mentions likely refer to George, son of Benjamin4 Kidd:

27 January 1795. **George Kidd** vs. James Kidd. James Kidd ordered to pay George Kidd \$2.12 for 4 days attendance in James Kidd's suit against John Jesse. James Kidd was also ordered to pay John Daniel 53 cents for one days' attendance in the same suit.⁴¹⁴

24 February 1795. James Kidd to pay **George Kidd** and John Daniel \$1.06 each for 2 days as witnesses in the suit against John Jesse.⁴¹⁵

⁴¹¹ MSX Co Deed Book 8, p. 395

⁴¹² MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1, p. 297.

⁴¹³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 199.

⁴¹⁴ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 43, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁴¹⁵ *Ibid*, p. 47.

- 23 June 1795. James Kidd to pay **George Kidd** and John Daniel \$1.06 each for 2 days as witnesses in the suit against John Jesse.⁴¹⁶
- 1798 – 22 Nov. 1798 – a land survey took place on this date in MSX Co for a land dispute between Benjamin Kidd Sr. and Agrippa Dunn over 40 acres (14½ acres added to Ryley's part and 25¾ acres as Ryley's part). Chaincarriers: William Montague and **George Kidd** (likely Benjamin's son). Adjoins Sandy or Mad [Mud] Creek.⁴¹⁷
- 1799 – In 1800, Benjamin Kidd Sr. sued Agrippa Dunn in MSX Chancery Court over a disputed boundary, trespass and destruction or removal of timber. In this lengthy court case (65 pages), there are numerous depositions, including one by a **George Kidd**. In his deposition, taken on 20 June 1799 at the house of Samuel Jessee, states that George was "of lawful age" and "that some time in the year 1797, Agrippa Dunn's Negroes laid down the bars of Benjamin Kidd's enclouser [enclosure] on the plantation Kidd purchased of Boyd. This deponent asked the Negroes of Dunn's who gave them leave to pass through Kidd's plantation. Their answer was, their master told them to go through and not to ask it as a favor of any person. And some time later he heard Agrippa Dunn say that he would go through the said Kidd's plantation whenever he wanted to go, and as to his going through or not, it should be as he pleased." This deposition bears George Kidd's signature.⁴¹⁸ Both William Kidd and Henry Kidd, other sons of Benjamin Sr., also gave signed depositions in this case on the same date, at the same place.
- 1799 – August Court 1799, Office Judgments of MSX Court. James Row assignee of John Good who was assignee of James Stevens vs Benjamin Kidd} In Debt. Judgment by default against the Deft and **George Kidd**, security for his appearance, for £17.8.6 ... and interest from 9 Jan 1798 till paid, and costs.⁴¹⁹

GEORGE5b KIDD, son of James4 Kidd

George5b (James4, John3, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd

Son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna; identified of "unsound mind."

His father set aside funds for his care and directed his brother William N. Kidd to provide the care. George died sometime after 1804.

- 1791 – Court records for MSX Co name George Kidd, minor son of James Kidd of Urbanna: 29 March 1791. **George Kidd an infant under the age of 21** by Benjamin Kidd his next friend vs. Benjamin Blake. Benjamin Dabney attorney for plaintiff and Hugh Henry [Probably Samuel Hugh Henry attorney] to be continued until the next court.⁴²⁰
- 23 May 1791. **George Kidd, an infant under 21 years old** by Benjamin Kidd his next friend vs. Benjamin Blake; and Benjamin Kidd vs. Thomas Blake. Suits continued.⁴²¹
- 1792 – The suit continues in MSX Co in 1792:

⁴¹⁶ Ibid, p. 71.

⁴¹⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 45, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 47.

⁴¹⁸ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1801-002, p. 21.

⁴¹⁹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 105 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁴²⁰ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 282, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁴²¹ Ibid, p. 292.

28 August 1792. Benjamin Kidd, next friend to **George Kidd**, ordered to pay witness fees for one at 25 lbs. tobacco per day to Samuel Brooks, Benjamin Jacobs, John Seward, Jr. and Henry Thurston in the suit against Benjamin Blake.⁴²²

28 August 1792. **George Kidd** by Benjamin Kidd his next friend vs. Thomas Blake, for *battery*. Blake plead guilty and jury (which included William Kidd, awarded 40 shillings damages plus costs of suit. On margin: costs of suit were 510 lbs. of tobacco.⁴²³

MSX Co court records identify **George5b Kidd** as one of the heirs of James Kidd Sr.:

1796 – 27 May 1796. Jane Crittendon, **George**, William N, Thomas, John and Sally **Kidd**, these last three being infants by William N. Kidd their next friend vs. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. In chancery. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in the Virginia Gazette. Commissioner appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchhill Blakey, and three of them.⁴²⁴

1798 – Sept 1798. In chancery. William Norman Kidd v Benjamin Kidd et al and James Kidd et al. William Norman Kidd complaint against Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, exors of James Kidd deceased, father of plaintiff. Plaintiff says that exors have refused to pay 100 pounds due to him for the care of brother **George Kidd**. William Norman Kidd signs document to stop the suit in chancery dated 6 Mar 1798, witnessed by Thos Kidd, Cath Dillard, Milley Kidd. Image 9 is copy of note with signatures of witnesses and seal of Wm N Kidd.⁴²⁵

1802 – on Nov. 24 of this year, a Chancery case involving the estate of James Kidd, deceased was heard in the MSX Co. court: Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, **George Kidd**, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.⁴²⁶

1804 – On June 27, 1804, William N. Kidd was named the committee for (his brother) **George Kidd, "son of James Kidd, dec'd,"** who is of unsound mind, in order to receive his share of the estate of John Kidd, deceased (the brother of both William and George Kidd). His securities were James Kidd, Burgess Kidd & William Kidd.⁴²⁷

Also on June 27, 1804, Thomas Kidd was sued by his siblings in MSX Co. Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother, John Kidd. Full title: Benjamin, James, William N & **George Kidd**, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary

⁴²² Ibid, p. 411.

⁴²³ Ibid, p. 412.

⁴²⁴ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 163, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009. An identical order was made 27 March 1797 in this order book, p. 215.

⁴²⁵ 1798-009, LOV Chancery Records Online, MSX Co,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-009

⁴²⁶ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴²⁷ MSX OB 5, p. 63.

Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd.
The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.⁴²⁸

HENRY KIDD(s) – There are at least five known Henry Kidds in Middlesex Co VA.

HENRY KIDD, son of **Thomas2 Kidd** and **Alice Trigg (Henry3, Thomas2, Thomas1)**
Baptized 23 November 1707,⁴²⁹ **not named in his father's will, and presumed to have died by May 1727.**

HENRY KIDD (1743- ??), son of Benjamin3 Kidd and Judith Chowning (Henry4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1)
Represented in Group 1C in Kidd Y-DNA study, matching closely to other descendants of Benjamin Kidd and Judith Chowning.

1743 – Henry Kidd, son of **Benjamin** and Judith **Kidd**, was born Oct 16, baptized Oct 30, 1743.⁴³⁰

The following records are believed to belong to Henry, son of Benjamin Kidd and Judith Chowning, because he is the only known Henry Kidd who would have been of adult age in MSX Co at the time. Further, the men ordered to appraise Henry Kidd's estate in 1784 also appear in records for Benjamin Kidd Sr.

1767 – The February Court in MSX heard this case: **Henry Kidd vs. Maurice Smith, Gent.**
Came this day the plaintiff by Jack Power his attorney as the deft' by David Ker his attorney and by their mutual consent and assent of the court this suit is continued to the first Tuesday next month.⁴³¹

1777 – on August 25 of this year, **Judith Kidd** was summoned to next court to show whether she would be administrator of **Henry Kidd**, her late husband.⁴³² [There is no further record of the estate of this Henry Kidd.]

1784 – In a Court held for Middlesex County on Tuesday 27 April 1784. Ordered Tobias Allen, Henry Chowning, Henry Batchelder and Harry Beverley Yates or any three of them to appraise the estate of **Henry Kidd**, decd. and make their report to next Court.⁴³³

HENRY KIDD, (abt 1765-1803) son of Benjamin4 Kidd and his wife Jane (Henry5, Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1). Born by 1766 in MSX; married Catherine Seward; died testate in MSX in 1803.

Represented in Group 1C in Kidd Y-DNA study, matching closely to other descendants of Benjamin Kidd and Judith Chowning.

⁴²⁸ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

⁴²⁹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 78.

⁴³⁰ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 156.

⁴³¹ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1758-1767, p. 623, abstracted by CK.

⁴³² MSX Co., VA Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 468, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴³³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 39, citing DB 1783-1791, page 37.

Abt 1765 - This estimated year of birth from his first appearance on the MSX PPTLs in 1787; in that year, the age at which free white males became tithable was 21, and his 1786 marriage bond. Both his marriage bond and his appearance on the 1787 PPTL implies that he was 21 years of age, and thus was born in or before 1765.

1786 – August court: **William Shackelford** was a witness for **Henry Kidd** in his suit against John Jackson, and to be paid for one day's attendance.⁴³⁴

1786 – Marriage Bond. 23 October 1786, **Henry Kidd** & Catherine Seward [sometimes written as Swords, Swordes, Sword]. John Seward security.⁴³⁵

1787-1795 – a **Henry Kidd** appears annually on the MSX Co. PPTLs during these years. He had little personal property, taxed for one or two horses, and most years for no slaves (in 1788 and 1795 he was taxed for one slave over 16).

1788 – Marriage Bond. 28 July 1788. Judith Kidd & Lewis Walden. **Henry Kidd** security. Isaac Carleton witness. Return dated 6 September 1788 by Samuel Klug of Christ Church Parish Episcopal.⁴³⁶ [Judith may be Henry's sister and thus a daughter of Benjamin Kidd Sr.]

1789 – a **Henry Kidd** witnessed a deed in MSX in this year: George Blackley and wife Molly to Benjamin Kidd, Sr., all of Middlesex. For £100. 100 acres adjacent to Benjamin Seward, Benjamin Williamson, George Saunders' heirs, James Kidd "on the dragoon [dragon]." Witnessed by Jno. Healy and **Henry Kidd**. Recorded 26 October 1789.⁴³⁷
[Note: Benjamin Kidd Sr. was Henry's father and James Kidd was his brother.]

28 December 1789. James Bristow and Molley his wife of Gaits Co., NC; Bartholomew Bistow and Nancy his wife; and Josiah Bristow and Fanny his wife of MSX sell to James Healy of MSX for £400a tract of land in MSX being 100 acres, bounded by the lands of Benjamin Bristow's heirs, Robert Murray's heirs, John South and Ralph Wormeley, Esqr., John Healy, **Henry Kidd**, Micham Wortham. Acknowledged in Court 28 June 1790 and entered into record 27 December 1790.⁴³⁸

1790 – 21 June 1790. **Henry Kidd** and Isaac Kidd were purchasers at the estate sale of William Bristow in Lancaster Co., VA.⁴³⁹

1791 – March Court: **Henry Kidd** vs. John Robinson, debt. Dismissed.⁴⁴⁰

On 28 November 1791, **Henry Kidd** received £9.18.8 from Ralph Wormley "in part of my crop of cornmeal in 1789." This note is signed by **Henry Kidd**.⁴⁴¹ [Note: Henry

⁴³⁴ MSX Co., VA Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 415, abstracted by CK.

⁴³⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁴³⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁴³⁷ MSX Co. Deed Book 10, p. 140, abstracted by CK.

⁴³⁸ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 103, citing MSX DB, 178=83-1791, p. 172.

⁴³⁹ From Ida J. Lee's *Abstracts of Lancaster County Virginia Wills 1653-1800* (1959) and its index by Dorothy Chambers Watts and William H. Watts, *Index to Ida J. Lee's Abstract of Lancaster County, Virginia Wills and Inventories 1653-1800* (1987, private printing), p. 26, citing Lancaster Co. WB 22, p. 271.

⁴⁴⁰ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 288, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁴⁴¹ Wormley Book, p. 42 (scanned images in MSX folder on Dropbox).

Kidd was an overseer for Ralph Worm(e)ley, owner of Rosegill plantation. The Worm(e)leys were the wealthiest and most powerful family in Middlesex Co.]

1792 – On 31 May 1792, a survey was performed on 91 acres of land on Dragon Swamp, land being sold by John Wortham to Ralph Wormley, Esq. The chaincarriers were **Henry Kidd** and William Brown. Surveyor: Leonard George.⁴⁴²

1793 – On 27 Feb 1773, Chowning Kidd was one of the chainbearers (along with William Taylor) for a land survey for William Chowning of 177 acres, "one half thereof being the property of and now in the possession of Tobias Allen" adjoining Henry Johnson, the Indian Cabbin branch, and others. Plat shows division between Tobias Allen and **Henry Kidd**.⁴⁴³

On 4 March 1793, **Henry Kidd** received of Ralph Wormley £5.11.2 "on amount of corn in 1792."⁴⁴⁴

On 11 December 1793, **Henry Kidd** received £6.18.3 from George Wormley, "in part of account." This note was signed by **Henry Kidd**.⁴⁴⁵

1794 – On 22 March 1794 **Henry Kidd** received of Ralph Wormley £7.12.0. This note was witnessed by John Murray.⁴⁴⁶

On 11 October 1794, **Henry Kidd** received of Ralph Wormley £65, "which I promise to account by me." This appears to be an open line of credit, signed by **Henry Kidd** and witnessed by John Murray.⁴⁴⁷

1796 – On 1 January 1796, **Henry Kidd** received from Ralph Wormley £16.4.0 "in full for 18 barrels corn."

On that same day, he also received £18.4.0 "on account." This apparently was a line of credit for the coming year.⁴⁴⁸

March Court, 1796. Ordered that **Henry Kidd** \$1.09 for 3 days attendance in the suit of Feen vs. Wortham.⁴⁴⁹ James Kidd was on the jury in this case.

1796-1802 – **Henry Kidd** drops from the MSX PPTLs in 1796. It seems almost certain that he was living in King and Queen Co. with his family during these years, because a **Henry Kidd** shows up on the K&Q PPTLs these years, and drops from them after 1802. Henry's removal to King and Queen Co is apparently connected with his resignation as Ralph Wormley's overseer and the subsequent suit in Chancery [see next entry]. During these same years, a Benjamin Kidd also appears on the K&Q PPTLs.

⁴⁴² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 44, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 40.

⁴⁴³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 42, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 28B.

⁴⁴⁴ Wormley Book, p. 54.

⁴⁴⁵ Wormley Book, p. 50.

⁴⁴⁶ Wormley Book, p. 61.

⁴⁴⁷ Wormley Book, p. 70.

⁴⁴⁸ Wormley Book, p. 91.

⁴⁴⁹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 140, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

- 1799 – A lengthy case of Ralph Wormley of Rosegill Plantation vs. **Henry Kidd** was heard in MSX Chancery Court. Ralph Wormley sues **Henry Kidd**, overseer of his Black Walnut quarter, for stealing grain from Wormley's stores for Kidd's horse. States that **Henry Kidd** worked for Wormley from 1793-1796, and resigned in 1796. File contains a letter from Ralph Wormley concerning depositions to be taken, dated 18 May 1799, and addressed to **Henry Kidd**, of King and Queen Co. Names Henry's wife Catherine; her brother Ned/Edward Seward testifies against Henry. Henry testifies his horse was kept at home of Henry's father, who is not named.⁴⁵⁰ This is another record showing **Henry Kidd** living in King and Queen Co as of 1799.] [see separate MSX Co Chancery Cause summary document for more details; very interesting case]
- 1799 – 19 Jun 1799. Deed from heirs of John Seward Jr. to Edward Seward, for £150 current money of Virginia. Grantors Richard Cauthorn and Ann his wife of Essex, **Henry Kidd and Catherine his wife** and James Garrett and Elizabeth his wife of King and Queen, John Seward Jr. and wife Mary of MSX. 104 acres in Christ Church Parish, adj Thomas Blakey, Benjamin Seward, John Jackson estate, on the Dragon Run which John Seward Jr. (?) died possessed of. Each of the grantors owned 1/5 share. All eight sign by signature. Witnesses William D. Shackelford, John Seward, James Green (?) (by mark). Deed dated 19 Jun 1799 and recorded 24 Jun 1799.⁴⁵¹ [Edward Seward, grantee, was the brother of the grantors. The younger John Seward may have become Jr. on the death of his father.]
- 1798, 1799 – In 1800, Benjamin Kidd Sr. sued Agrippa Dunn in MSX Chancery Court over a disputed boundary, trespass and destruction or removal of timber. In this lengthy court case (65 pages), there are numerous depositions, including signed ones by Benjamin Sr.'s sons William, George, and **Henry Kidd**. In this deposition, taken at the house of Frederick Noel on August 14, 1799, Henry was of lawful age, and stated "that as well as he recollects, it was in the year 1778 that he obtained leave of Spencer Boyd to boil salt on his land on Mud Creek, and that he hired boiles of one Joseph Hardee, who had obtained leave of the sd. Boyd for the same purpose previous to this deponent's hiring the said boiles and obtaining leave as aforesaid; ...and that he found and occupied the said boiles on that part of the land now in dispute between the sd. Kidd and Dunn, said to be reserved to William Segar when he sold the said Mud Creek land to sd. Boyd.....and the sd. Boyd permitted him to get wood off his land for the purpose of boiling salt as aforesaid, but showed him no lines wherein he was to be bounded by."⁴⁵² This deposition contains **Henry Kidd's** signature.
- 1803 – February Court. **Henry Kidd** granted administration on the estate of Benjamin Kidd Sr., with Loddy Kidd and James Kidd his securities. Bond of \$3,000.⁴⁵³ That Henry is appointed administrator of his father Benjamin's estate indicates that he is the eldest son; Lodowick and James are his brothers.

⁴⁵⁰ 1799-008, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1799-008, abstracted by Reiley Kidd, 2009

⁴⁵¹ MSX Co VA DB 12, pp. 20-21

⁴⁵² http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1801-002, p. 25.

⁴⁵³ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 458, abstracted by CK. FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 281 (microfilm image #152); scanned image available.

On 24 Oct 1803 the will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803, was proven in Middlesex Co. VA: Wife Catherine, whole estate for life, co-executor with friend Edward Seward [her brother]. Land in King and Queen Co and "Negro fellow named "Fox" sold to pay debts, as per will. Children of Henry and Catherine named as: Polly, Braxton, Isaac, Mariah, James.⁴⁵⁴ [note: the name Mariah has been incorrectly transcribed as Keziah in the past. It is Mariah (sometimes written as Maria), as shown on this and other records examined in the original.] Witnesses included John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, **Loddy Kidd** and John Healy.

The MSX Co PPTL of 1803 includes a listing for "**Henry Kidd's Estate.**"

- 1804 – Catherine Kidd, widow of **Henry Kidd**, is named as administrator of the appraisement of his estate, dated 4 August 1804.⁴⁵⁵
On 22 Oct 1804, the appraisal of the estate of **Henry Kidd, decd**, was returned to MSX Court.⁴⁵⁶
- 1804-1806 – the MSX LTL for 1804 lists "**Henry Kidd Estate,**" which was taxed for 89 acres. This entry repeats in 1805 and 1806, following which the land was transferred to his widow, Catherine (see her section in this paper), and Henry's name drops from these LTLs. This land appears to be part of the 189 acres belonging to Benjamin Kidd Sr. and provides further evidence that Henry Kidd was his eldest son.]
- 1806 – On 28 April 1806, John Sears was appointed guardian of Polly Kidd, orphan of **Henry Kidd**, with Thomas Blake, security. Amount of bond not recorded.⁴⁵⁷
- 1810 – Catherine Kidd, administrator of **Henry Kidd's** estate, made her final account of his estate, including the sale of land in King & Queen Co. for 81.11.6. **William Kidd Sr.** received payment for making Henry's coffin.⁴⁵⁸
- 1822 – Marriage Bond. 26 September 1822. Maria [Mariah] Kidd & John Walden. Daughter of **Henry Kidd**, deceased. Lewis Walden security.⁴⁵⁹
- 1829 – On 23 February 1829, the appraisement of the estate of **Henry Kidd, deceased**, was recorded by the Court.⁴⁶⁰ [Note: This took place upon the death of Catherine, his widow, when her brother and co-executor Edward Seward assumed administration of Henry's estate.]
- 1830 – November Court. The account of **Henry Kidd's** estate was returned to court by Edward Seward, administrator.⁴⁶¹
- 1831 – The February court for MSX Co heard the case of James Kidd, Maria [Mariah] Kidd and Henry Sears by **Cath Kidd** his next friend vs Edward Seward, *administrator de bonis non* of

⁴⁵⁴ MSX Co., VA WB 2, p. 205.

⁴⁵⁵ MSX Will Book 2, p. 242, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁵⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 163, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 242.

⁴⁵⁷ MSX Co VA Bonds, 1767-1810, p. 301

⁴⁵⁸ MSX Will Book 2, p. 484, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁵⁹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁴⁶⁰ MSX OB 8, p. 7.

⁴⁶¹ *Ibid*, p. 124.

Henry Kidd dec'd" [term means an administrator appointed when the primary administrator or executor cannot serve]. Amended decree to divide 120 acres of land instead of 90 acres as mentioned in the decree, and of the estate of Henry Kidd and cause continued.⁴⁶²

HENRY KIDD, born after 1789 and a minor child in 1792. Deceased before 20 Nov 1805. Son of Nancy Kidd, daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, who married William Kidd, likely William Kidd Jr., also known as the "Hatter".

1792 – **Henry Kidd** is identified as the grandson of James Kidd Sr. and son of Nancy Kidd in his grandfather's will.

Will of James Kidd, written 21 September 1792, and proven 22 February 1796.⁴⁶³

Son Benjamin Kidd, half of land purchased of William Lorimer adj Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug and Samuel Brooks.

Son William Norman Kidd (under 21).

Son James Kidd land he lives on purchased of John Daniel plus land purchased of John Berry adj Abbott's orphans.

Son Thomas Kidd (under 21) my houses and lots in Urbanna purchased of Frazier. Son John Kidd (under 21) land purchased of William Berry.

Dau Jane Crittenden the wife of Thomas Crittenden.

Son William Kidd to maintain son George Kidd during his lifetime.

Grandson Henry Kidd (under 21), son of my dau Nancy Kidd.

Dau. Polly Kidd the wife of Isaac Kidd.

Dau. Sally Kidd (under 21).

Grandson James Crittinden (under 21).

Wife Mary Kidd. Exrs Sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd.

1802 – On 24 Nov 1802, a Chancery case involving the lands of James Kidd, deceased was heard in the MSX Co court. The plaintiffs were James Kidd's descendants Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane [Kidd] Crittenden and **Henry Kidd** vs Thos Kidd. Land in the bill of complaint was divided into nine parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners appointed to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.⁴⁶⁴

1804 – On 27 June 1804, Thomas Kidd, son of James Kidd, was again sued by his siblings in MSX Co Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother, John Kidd. The plaintiffs were Benjamin, James, William N & George Kidd, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & **Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian** vs. Thomas Kidd. The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.⁴⁶⁵

⁴⁶² MSX OB 8, p. 121.

⁴⁶³ MSX *Will Book 1795-1798*, 48-53, abstracted by Craig Kilby

⁴⁶⁴ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁶⁵ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

1805 – On 20 Nov 1805: Benjamin Kidd deeds to William N. Kidd, for £24, his right and interest in a negro man named Amanuel willed by his father James Kidd to James's grandson **Henry Kidd**, son of James's daughter Nancy Kidd, and also monies that would fall to said **Henry Kidd** from the estate of John Kidd, dec'd and to the "wright of the Estate that will fall to me at the death of my mother Mary Kidd which will descend to the said **Henry Kidd, dec'd**, son of my sister Nancy Kidd, dec'd." Witnessed by Christopher Owen, Samuel Coke, Overton Cosby. Benjamin Kidd signs. Deed dated 20 Nov 1805 and recorded 23 Dec 1805.⁴⁶⁶

In 1805, Henry Kidd died before reaching the age of majority. On 23 Dec 1805, Thomas Kidd and William N. Kidd are bound in the sum of \$500 to the court on for Thomas Kidd's administration of the estate of "**Henry Kidd** (son of Wm & Nancy), **deceased**."⁴⁶⁷

UNPLACED HENRY KIDD, 1845

1845 – 26 May 1845. Henry Sears and John Walden are bound to the MSX County Court in the amount of \$100 for Sears' administration of the estate of **Henry Kidd, deceased**.⁴⁶⁸

ISAAC KIDD, likely of Essex Co VA and possibly son of Daniel Kidd. Most records for him are in Essex Co.

1767 - 4 February 1767. **Isaac Kidd** vs. Samuel Deagle on petition. Dismissed by the court.⁴⁶⁹

ISAAC KIDD, unplaced

1790 – on 21 June 1790. Henry Kidd and **Isaac Kidd** were purchasers at the estate sale of William Bristow in Lancaster Co., VA.⁴⁷⁰ [This is not Isaac Kidd, brother of Henry Kidd of Essex Co, because that Isaac died in 1770.]

ISAAC KIDDS of Middlesex Co VA

There are at least three Isaac Kidds in Middlesex Co VA.

Isaac Kidd (1), (b before/by 1768-d after 1796), husband of Polly Kidd and son-in-law of James Kidd Sr.

Isaac Kidd (2), (b before/by 1790-d between 1815-1823), likely the son of William Kidd Sr., War of 1812 soldier, married Lucy Lee

Isaac Kidd, the son of Henry Kidd (~1766-1803) and his wife, Catherine Seward.

⁴⁶⁶ MSX Co. Deed Book 12, p. 214, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁶⁷ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 290 (microfilm image #161); scanned image available.

⁴⁶⁸ FHL #2024846, item 2: *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1844-1850*, page 16 (image 281 on this reel).

⁴⁶⁹ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 2, page 615, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁴⁷⁰ From Ida J. Lee's *Abstracts of Lancaster County Virginia Wills 1653-1800* (1959) and its index by Dorothy Chambers Watts and William H. Watts, *Index to Ida J. Lee's Abstract of Lancaster County, Virginia Wills and Inventories 1653-1800* (1987, private printing), p. 26, citing Lancaster Co. WB 22, p. 271.

**ISAAC KIDD (1), husband of Polly Kidd and son-in-law of James Kidd Sr.
Born by 1768; drops from MSX Co records after 1796**

1768 – **Isaac Kidd** was at least 21 years old in order to witness the following deed, making him born before or by 1768.

1789 – Deed signed 27 October 1789. John George of MSX sells to William Gest and Mary his wife for £129.10 for 129½ acres in MSX per the survey of Isaac Carleton[?] on 2 July 1789, beginning at a point near the mouth of Cardwell's Spring branch, corner to Mary Shepherd, then to a corner of Shepherd and Seqougne, and then to a corner of George Bird and then several courses to Dragon Swamp, and then to a corner of Isaac Diggs and then up a run to a corner of John Seward and then along Seward's line, and then several courses back to the Beginning. Witnesses were B. Kidd Junr., **Isaac Kidd** and H. D. Shepherd. The deed was acknowledged 26 October 1789 [sic] and recorded.⁴⁷¹

1790 – Marriage bond 17 December 1790 for **Isaac Kidd** and Polly Kidd, daughter of James Kidd Sr. Benjamin Kidd Jr., security.⁴⁷² **Isaac Kidd** married Polly Kidd 18 December 1790 (CCP).⁴⁷³

1791 – 30 Jun 1791. Thomas Crittenden signs a note for a loan from his brother-in-law **Isaac Kidd**. Signed by Tho Crittenden, witnessed by James Kidd. Copy [image 12] contained in Chancery Cause (below), March 1793. [Thomas Crittenden married Jane Kidd, and **Isaac Kidd's** wife was Polly Kidd; both were daughters of James Kidd, Sr.]

1791 – An **Isaac Kidd** first appears on the MSX PPTLS in 1791, with one WM tithe, 4 Black tithes, no young slaves and 2 horses.

1792 – not listed on the MSX PPTL, BUT there IS an **Isaac Kidd** on the 1792 K&Q PPTL only, charged with one white male tithe. He does not appear again on the K&Q lists through 1855.

1792 – 9 Sept 1792. In chancery. Henry Bachelder v Thomas Crittenden et al, Benjamin Kidd et al, **Isaac Kidd et al**. References the land in King and Queen County belonging to Thomas Crittenden who has left the state, conveyed to Benjamin Kidd, and the lots belonging to Thomas Crittenden in the town of Urbanna, which **Isaac Kidd** has possession of and is cultivating by arrangement with wife of Thomas Crittenden [Jane Kidd, **Isaac Kidd's** sister-in-law].

18 Sept 1792, a notice for this case was inserted in *Virginia Gazette* for two months, and published by Edmund Berkeley “according to the directions at the lower chapel in the parish of Christ Church Sunday 9 Sept 1792” and on the courthouse door.⁴⁷⁴

Isaac Kidd, husband of Polly Kidd, is named in the will of his father-in-law James Kidd Sr., written 21 September 1792, and proven 22 February 1796.⁴⁷⁵
Son Benjamin Kidd, half of land purchased of William Lorimer adj Col. John George,

⁴⁷¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 92, citing MSX DB 1783-1791, p. 112-113.

⁴⁷² Craig Kilby's transcribed MSX Co. VA Kidd Marriages.

⁴⁷³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 207

⁴⁷⁴ 1793-004, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1793-004

⁴⁷⁵ MSX *Will Book 1795-1798*, 48-53, abstracted by either Craig Kilby or Sandra Kidd.

- Rev. Samuel Klug and Samuel Brooks.
Son William Norman Kidd (under 21).
Son James Kidd land he lives on purchased of John Daniel plus land purchased of John Berry adj Abbott's orphans.
Son Thomas Kidd (under 21) my houses and lots in Urbanna purchased of Frazier. Son John Kidd (under 21) land purchased of William Berry.
Dau Jane Crittenden the wife of Thomas Crittenden.
Son William Kidd to maintain son George Kidd during his lifetime.
Grandson Henry Kidd (under 21), son of my dau Nancy Kidd.
Dau. Polly Kidd the wife of **Isaac Kidd**.
Dau. Sally Kidd (under 21).
Grandson James Crittinden (under 21).
Wife Mary Kidd. Exrs Sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd.
- 1793 – 28 May 1793. Petition of **Isaac Kidd** assignee of Henry Batchelder who was assignee of Thomas Crittendon vs. Peggy Thurston. Debt due by note. She not appearing, the court said it appeared to them that the note had been paid and this suit was dismissed with the plaintiff paying her costs. Written on margin: costs of suit were \$2.21 "7/6d" and ("or?") 150 lbs. of tobacco.⁴⁷⁶
- 1793-1795 – **Isaac Kidd** appears on the MSX PPTLs in these years, but not thereafter.
- 1794 – March 1794. In chancery. **Isaac Kidd** v Thomas Crittenden et al and James Lee et al. Thomas Crittenden in debt to **Isaac Kidd** for sum of 50 pounds 6 shillings five pence current money. Image 12 a note for debt to **Isaac Kidd** dated 30 Jun 1791, signed by Tho Crittenden, witnessed by James Kidd. Thos Crittenden has tract in Middlesex Co of 87 acres, occupied by James Lee. **Isaac Kidd** wants to take possession of land to satisfy Crittenden's debt; his complaint reads: Crittenden has departed the Commonwealth for "some other of the United States or foreign country to reside."⁴⁷⁷
- 1795 – Marriage bond dated 30 July 1795. James Kidd & Caty Mickelborough. **Isaac Kidd**, security. Return dated 15 August 1795 by Henry Hefferman (or Heffernan) of Christ Church Parish.⁴⁷⁸
- 23 March 1795. **Isaac Kidd** vs. Thomas Crittendon & James Lee. In chancery. This suit was abated as to James Lee by virtue of his death, and a revivor was awarded against Frances Lee, widow of James Lee, and James Lee and Robert Lee "children of the deceased."⁴⁷⁹
- In a MSX deed dated May 1, 1795 and recorded 22 June 1795, **Isaac Kidd** leased, for £22.10, to John Jesse, a tract of his own land "late in the possession of Curtis Thurston, deceased, which descended to his widow Catherine and his daughter Nancy". Adj lands of Francis Oliver dec'd, owned by John Jesse, William Owen dec'd, dower lands of Peggy Thurston who is widow of Robert Thurston dec'd, to Berry branch joining

⁴⁷⁶ MSX Co. Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 486, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁷⁷ 1794-003, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1794-003

⁴⁷⁸ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁴⁷⁹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 48, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

Thomas Segar.⁴⁸⁰ Witnesses Isaac Blake, Wm Jesse, H Batchelder, and Leonard George. The lease was "for 11 years, 8 months, commencing 1 May 1795."

24 November 1795. **Isaac Kidd** vs. Frances Lee widow of James Lee, James Lee & Robert Lee, infants under the age of 21. In chancery. Thomas Crittendon and William Segar were *guardians ad litem* for purposes of this suit. Crittendon was said to no longer be an inhabitant of Virginia, and he was ordered to appear at the next court after the summons was published in the *Virginia Gazette* for two months.⁴⁸¹

1796 – 22 February 1796. The will of James Kidd, written 21 September 1792,⁴⁸² was proved by the oaths of the witnesses and ordered to be recorded. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors, were granted administration with Thomas Blake, **Isaac Kidd**, Tobias Allen and Nathan Shipley their securities, in the penal sum of \$10,000.⁴⁸³

26 May 1796. **Isaac Kidd** vs. James Trice & Frances his wife, James Lee and Robert Lee, children of James Lee, dec'd. In chancery. Thomas Crittendon not appearing and not living in Virginia, is ordered to appear at the next court after being published in the *Virginia Gazette* for 2 months.⁴⁸⁴

This is the last record found for this Isaac Kidd in Middlesex Co VA.

ISAAC KIDD (2), (born before or by 1790, died between 1815-1823), most likely the son of William Kidd Sr.

War of 1812 soldier and husband of Lucy Lee.

1790 – Judging from his marriage record, at which time **Isaac Kidd** would have been at least 21, he was born before or by 1790.

1811 – Marriage Bond dated 19 August 1811 for **Isaac Kidd** and Lucy Lee, dau of Reuben Lee, deceased. Thomas Trice, guardian and security.⁴⁸⁵ **Isaac Kidd** married Lucy Lee 3 Sept 1811 (CCP) in MSX Co.

[Note: This is the last Kidd entry in the CCP Register, which spans 139 years in the lives of the Kidds of Middlesex County, starting with the 1672 birth of Elizabeth Kidd, daughter of Thomas and Jane Kidd.]

1812-1813 – an **Isaac Kidd** appears on the MSX PPTLs these two years, paying only his own tithe and the tax for one horse both years. He and a John Kidd appear on the PPTLs in their own households the same year as the number of white male tithes in the HH of William Kidd Sr. drop, suggesting that they both may be the sons of this particular William Kidd [see William Kidd Sr. records]

1813-1814 – War of 1812. Private **Isaac Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry [109th V.M., Muse's] from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and then from 11 May 1813 to 13

⁴⁸⁰ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 221.

⁴⁸¹ Ibid, p. 117.

⁴⁸² MSX *Will Book 1795-1798*, 48-53, abstracted by either Craig Kilby or Sandra Kidd.

⁴⁸³ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 128, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁴⁸⁴ Ibid, p. 157.

⁴⁸⁵ Craig Kilby's transcribed MSX Co. VA Kidd Marriages.

May 1813.⁴⁸⁶ Private **Isaac Kidd** next served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Infantry of the Line [attached to 4th V.M., McDowell, Koontz and Chilton serving under command of the 109th V.M.]⁴⁸⁷ from 4 Jan 1814 to 16 Apr 1814. **Isaac Kidd** was promoted to Corporal 15 Mar 1814, present 13 Jan 1814 and camped at Port Norfolk, present 15 Apr 1814 and stationed at Hampton. Distance from home was 60 miles and he was allowed 3 days for time to return home.

Corporal **Isaac Kidd** then served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry [109 V.M., Muse's] from 25 Apr 1814 to 30 Apr 1814 at Urbanna, from 10 Aug 1814 to 15 Aug 1814, location not listed, from 10 Oct 1814 to 12 Oct 1814 in Gloucester County and 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814 at Urbanna, present on each of the Muster rolls.⁴⁸⁸

Also listed in this company are William Kidd, Lodowick Kidd and Levi Kidd.⁴⁸⁹ [Note: Levi Kidd is a proven son of William Kidd Sr.]

1814-1850 – no further appearances of an **Isaac Kidd** on the MSX PPTLs. This could mean that Isaac died about 1815, after the death of his father, William Kidd, who also died in that year. Isaac was definitely deceased by 1823 when his daughter Sarah was appointed a guardian (see next).

1823 – Guardian Bond records in MSX Co. show that Sarah Kidd, orphan of **Isaac Kidd**, had Carter Williams appointed her guardian, with Henry Milby security. [Note: children were usually appointed guardians if they had property or were to receive property through an inheritance.]⁴⁹⁰

1829 – MSX Co Chancery Court case 1829-003 (15 pages):⁴⁹¹

Sally Kidd, an infant under the age of 21 by her guardian, Robert Lee, vs. James M. Gardner and Fanny his wife. The plaintiff, Sally Kidd, by her guardian and next friend, Robert Lee, states that William Kidd of the County of MSX in the year ____ [left blank; we believe he is the William Kidd Sr. who died in 1815] died seized and possessed of a tract of land in the county aforesaid containing 89 acres, more or less.

At the time of his death, this William Kidd had two children, Fanny Kidd, who intermarried with James M. Gardner, and **Isaac Kidd**, who was the father of Sally Kidd, plaintiff in this case. Since that time, the said Isaac Kidd has died intestate, without disposing of his interest in his father's land. Sally Kidd is seeking her one-half interest in said land that was the property of her grandfather William Kidd.

The complaint states that the property is too low in value to be divided between the rightful heirs, and that it should be sold. It also states that Walter and George Healy, the administrators of Thomas Healy, dec'd, have received a judgment against the estate of

⁴⁸⁶ Isaac Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38878268, 8323, 38880419, 0369, 0187, 0220, 38878367, 8399, 8434, 8479, 8639, 8674, 8716, 8760, original at NAB, viewed 12/29/2009, copies on file.

⁴⁸⁷ "A Guide to Virginia Militia Units in the War of 1812", Stuart Lee Butler, page 140, viewed 1-1-2010, copies on file.

⁴⁸⁸ Isaac Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38668779, 8848, 8891, 8961, 38878268, 8328, 80419, 0369, 0187, 0220, 78367, 8399, 8434, 8479, 8639, 8674, 8716, 8763, original at NAB, copies on file.

⁴⁸⁹ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 247, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁴⁹⁰ MSX Guardian Bonds, 1820-1831, p. 40, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁹¹ MSX Chancery Court cases, with on-line images available at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1829-003.

William Kidd, dec'd upon a bond executed by

p. 3 William Kidd in his lifetime, which said judgment amounts to \$63.79, and the interest on this debt is accumulating daily and unless it be satisfied shortly, it will consume the entire value of the land, "her interest in which is her entire dependence."

She requests the sale of the land, the payment of the debt, and the division of the balance between her and the Gardners. The Gardners and the Healys offer no objections. There is no date on these pages to indicate when the suit was initiated.

p. 4 is the interlocutory decree (which bears no date) ordering the sale of the land in question, and appointing **Tartius Q. Kuningham** commissioner to carry out this decree.

pp. 5-6

A subsequent record of the sale, in which Tartius Kuningham himself became the purchaser, and the claim by the plaintiffs that he had no legal right to do this, and while they have no objection to the sale, they wish it to be legal.

p. 7

A record of the court of May 26, 1829, in which Tartius Kuningham is appointed commissioner for the purpose of selling the land.

p. 9

A Court record dated November Court 1819 regarding the suit of George and Walter Healy, plts against John Chowning, administrator of William Kidd (dec'd), "who was obligor with Henry Blakey, dec'd", Defts., affirming that William Kidd entered into a debt with Thomas Healy on 20 Aug 1813 for \$58.30. They cut the debt in half, to \$29.15, but assessed interest from that date, amounting to \$27.91, and also the costs of the suit (\$6.73), for a total due to the Healys of \$63.79.

p. 11 – the account of Tartius Kuningham's sale of the land (to himself) for \$85.50 on 27 July 1829. The net result is that each of the heirs received \$1.22, the remainder going to satisfy the debt and the interest accrued, the costs of the sale (\$12.59) and the commission on the sale (\$4.27).

p. 14 – record of the Nov 1819 court (similar to p. 9, above)

p. 15 – a copy of the indenture of Henry Blakey and William Kidd dated 20 August 1813. Blakey signed it, and William signed with an X.

Z.M. Crittenden was the witness to this instrument.

1832 – A second Chancery Court case (1832-008) dealt with the problem of Tartius Kuningham's conflict of interest described in Chancery Court case 1829-003 above, by appointing one William Shepherd special commissioner for the sale of the land belonging to the estate of William Kidd Sr.

On 29 Mar 1832, the final decree in case 1829-003 was set aside, and Wm. Shepherd appointed Commissioner to make the deed.⁴⁹²

On the same date, William Shepherd, Special Commissioner, to Tartius Q. Kenningham. For \$85.50. By decree in suit of Sally Kidd by her guardian Robert Lee v James M. Gardner and Fanny his wife who was Fanny Kidd "and others". Kunningham was appointed to make sale of land that William Kidd Sr. died possessed of, which was 88

⁴⁹² MSX Chancery Court case 1832-008, with on-line images available at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1832-008.

acres more or less. Kunningham himself was highest bidder, therefore Shepherd was appointed special commissioner to complete the sale.⁴⁹³

[Note: T. Kunningham/Kenningham/Cunningham was a neighbor of William Kidd Sr. – and also was the "Tartius Kenningham" who was administrator of the estate of Alvan Kidd. This may indicate that Alvan was related to William Kidd Sr. in some way.]

1833 – Guardian Bond records in MSX Co. show that Sarah Kidd, orphan of **Isaac Kidd**, had Robert Lee appointed her guardian in April of 1833, with William L. Montague and John C. Montague securities.⁴⁹⁴

Before 1836 – There is a brief entry in *The Virginia Genealogist*⁴⁹⁵ regarding a William Kidd who served as a private in the VA State Line in the Revolutionary War. According to this entry, he was deceased by 1836, leaving as his only heirs his widow, Sally Kidd, and Frances Gardner (his daughter).

[This entry is in error, since Sally Kidd was William Kidd's granddaughter (and the daughter of William's son, **Isaac Kidd**, who died sometime after his father died in 1815).]

ISAAC KIDD, THE SON OF HENRY KIDD (~1766-1803) AND HIS WIFE, CATHERINE SEWARD.

1803 – the MSX Co will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803 and proved 24 Oct 1803, mentions "Land in King and Queen County to be sold," and names wife Catherine Kidd and "my children, Polly Kidd, Braxton Kidd, **Isaac Kidd**, Meriah Kidd and James Kidd. Exors: wife and Edward Seward. Wit: John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, Loddy Kidd and John Healy.⁴⁹⁶

1810 – **Isaac Kidd** very likely is one of the three boys named in Henry Kidd's will who appears in the household of Catherine Kidd, widow of Henry Kidd, on the 1810 MSX Co census. (2M<10, 1M 10-15 & 1M 26-44, the latter perhaps a hired hand or foreman).

This is the last record found for this Isaac Kidd in Middlesex Co VA. He may have died young.

JAMES KIDD(s) -- There are at least six James Kidds in MSX Co during the period covered in this paper. They are listed in chronological order, by their date of birth, along with some of the identifiers that distinguish each of them from the others. The numbering system here designates their generation, relative to Thomas1 Kidd, the immigrant; it also makes explicit their line of descent, when known. The latter is important because the descendants of Thomas2 inherited

⁴⁹³ MSX Co VA, DB 16, p. 424

⁴⁹⁴ MSX Guardian Bonds, 1833-1836, p. 78, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁴⁹⁵ *The Virginia Genealogist* 2:73, 1958. See Statewide Shared Folder. This apparently comes from *Some Revolutionary Veterans and Their Heirs*, compiled by William H. Dumont, p. 136. Unfortunately, I cannot find a book by this title on WorldCat. The closest thing is *Index of Revolutionary War Pension Applications*, by Sadye Giller, William H. Dumont and Louise M. Dumont, NGS, 1966.

⁴⁹⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

Thomas1 Kidd's wealth, and had less motivation to migrate elsewhere, while the descendants of William2 had less wealth and opportunities in MSX, and thus dispersed to other areas.

1. **James Kidd (b 1715/16-likely died in area of Buckingham Co VA)**, son of William2 Kidd, and his wife Margaret. (James3, William2, Thomas1 Kidd)
2. **“Tavern Keeper” James Kidd of Urbanna (1738- 1795)**, also identified as James Kidd Sr., married Mary --. He was the son of John and Rebecca Godbee Kidd (James4, John3, Thomas2, Thomas1 Kidd)
3. **“Town” James Kidd of Urbanna (1765-1816)**, son of “Tavern Keeper” James Kidd, married Caty Allen Mickelburrough. (James5a, James4, John3, William2, Thomas1 Kidd)
4. **James (son of Shad) Kidd (1771-1833)**, son of Benjamin4 “Shad” Kidd; married Frances French (James5b, Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1 Kidd)
5. **James (son of Henry) Kidd (b ca 1796-d 1870 in Richland Co Wisconsin)**, son of Henry Kidd and his wife Catherine Seward, married Sarah Bristow and they migrated to Ohio and then to Wisconsin. Illiterate (James6a, Henry5, Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1 Kidd)
6. **James (son of James) Kidd (b 1805, d after 1859)**, son of James (aka James, son of Shad) Kidd and his wife Frances French. Illiterate (James6b, James5b, Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1 Kidd)

**JAMES KIDD (b 1715/6 in, likely died in area of Buckingham Co VA), the son of William2 Kidd and his wife Margaret.
James3 (William2, Thomas1) Kidd**

James Kidd left Middlesex Co sometime in the years following his parents' 1727 deaths, traveling in the same timeframe and direction as several of his siblings: Robert, John, Aaron, Duel, Moses, and Margaret, who married John Southern. Records for James have been found in Caroline Co during the period 1741-1751, and in Albemarle Co, where he obtained a land patent on the north side of the Slate River in 1760. His death date is not known, but he likely died in the area of Buckingham Co VA. He married Eliza (maiden name unknown).

1715 – James Kidd, son of William and Margaret Kidd, born 27 March 1715/16, baptized 28 April 1716 in MSX Co.⁴⁹⁷ No further records have been found for him in MSX Co.

**TAVERN KEEPER JAMES KIDD, the son of John and Rebecca Godbee Kidd
James4 (John3, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd**

Born in MSX, 1738; died ~1795, MSX; named as James Kidd Sr. and as tavern keeper in MSX records.

James married Mary [maiden name unknown, possibly Smith – see 1768, will of James Smith, below], acquired a sizable estate, and ran an ordinary, or tavern, in Urbanna. He

⁴⁹⁷ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 94.

died testate in Middlesex in late 1795 or early 1796. His widow Mary, six sons, and four daughters are named in his will.

1738 – **James**, son of John and Rebeckah Kidd, born Mar 30 and baptized Apr 23, 1738 (CCP).⁴⁹⁸

1754 – 27 July 1754. John Metcalf, merchant, assignee of Francis Sykes, plaintiff against John Kidd and Edmond Kidd. Wit: **James Kidd** and James Smith.⁴⁹⁹

1761 – On 7 April 1761. **James Kidd** vs. John Oneal on petition for £2.0.0, "said to be due by note of Hand" Judgment in favor of plaintiff **James Kidd**, plus costs.⁵⁰⁰

Benjamin, the son of **James and Mary Kidd**, was born 23 Oct 1761.⁵⁰¹

1763 – Nancy, the daughter of **James and Mary Kidd**, was born September 1763 (day illegible or blank).⁵⁰² However, another transcription gives the date as 17 Sept 1763.⁵⁰³

1765 – Jane, the daughter of **James and Mary Kidd**, was born 11 Feb 1765.⁵⁰⁴

1766 – 3 June 1766. **James Kidd** vs. John George, for debt. Suit dismissed being agreed by the parties.⁵⁰⁵

6 Aug 1766. **James Kidd** vs. Reuben Blackley and George Blackley in debt. Suit dismissed (no reason stated).⁵⁰⁶

5 Aug 1766. Ruth Moulson to **James Kidd**, both of MSX Co. For "natural love and affection" to "my friend," plus 5 shillings. Household goods; no real property or slaves included. Witnesses Benjamin Williamson and Frances Smith. [note: Frances Smith may be Frances Kidd Smith, born 1727 to John and Rebecca Godbee Kidd and sister of James Kidd⁵⁰⁷]. Deed dated and recorded 5 Aug 1766.⁵⁰⁸

7 Dec 1766. Deed from John George and Elizabeth his wife to **James Kidd**, both of MSX Co, for £30, one-third part of 289 acres with all their right of one-third of the houses that Lawrence Orrel [Orrill] gave by his will to his grandson John Alden [Aldin] and now descends to the said Elizabeth George during her natural life, she being formerly the wife of John Aldin deceased. Witnesses Nat Richardson Jr., Lewis Dudley, John Stevens. Deed dated 3 Dec 1766 and recorded 7 Dec 1766.⁵⁰⁹

⁴⁹⁸ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 147.

⁴⁹⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 119, citing Court Papers 1754-1758.

⁵⁰⁰ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 175, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁵⁰¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281.

⁵⁰² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281

⁵⁰³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 37, citing Misc. Marriages, Births and Deaths, 1663-1763.

⁵⁰⁴ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281.

⁵⁰⁵ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 2, page 555, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁵⁰⁶ *Ibid*, p. 575.

⁵⁰⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 122.

⁵⁰⁸ MSX Co VA DB 8, p. 515

⁵⁰⁹ MSX Co VA DB 8, p. 523

- 1767 – 6 Oct 1767. Deed from Lewis Dudley, millwright, and Frances his wife to **James Kidd**, planter, both of MSX Co, for £120, 280 acres devised to John Aldin to whom the said Frances is sister and that by the last will and testament of Lawrence Orill [Orrill] bearing date 6 Mar 1748. Witnesses Henry Chowning, Joseph Tugwell [Tuggle] William Taylor, William Guthrey [Guthrie]. Deed dated 5 Oct 1767 and 6 Oct 1767. Release of dower for Frances Dudley 6 Oct 1767 at her home, interviewed by James Montague and Philip Montague.⁵¹⁰
- 1768 – The will of James Smith, signed 19 Sept 1768 and proved 27 May 1771, names daughters Esther Smith, Francis [Frances] Smith, Sarah Smith, and Molly Smith, and sons John Smith and James Smith (all underage). Exors: wife Frances Smith and **brother-in-law James Kidd**. Wit: Philip Mountague, Samuel Wood and **James Kidd**.⁵¹¹
- 1769 – A child born to **James** and Mary **Kidd** 26 Dec 1769, baptized 15 Jan 1770 (CCPR). The CP Register is torn where the name should appear. This child could be James who married Caty Mickelburrough, George who was incapacitated, or Polly who married Isaac Kidd.⁵¹²
- 1770 – 6 March 1770. **James Kidd** appointed guardian of Elizabeth Thurston and Frances Thurston, orphans of John Thurston, deceased. Security by Tobias Allen for £100.⁵¹³
- 6 June 1770. **James Kidd** posts bond of £500 for the administration of the estate of Henry Johnston [Johnson].⁵¹⁴
- 27 Aug 1770. Appraisal of the estate of Henry Johnson, decd, "for **James Kidd**, administrator".⁵¹⁵
- 27 Aug 1770. Estate of Henry Johnson, decd., late guardian to the orphans of John Thurston, decd. **James Kidd** named guardian to Elizabeth Thurston and Frances Thurston, orphans of John Thurston, decd.⁵¹⁶
- 6 Sept 1770. Deed from James Hardy of MSX Co to **James Kidd**, Jeremiah Shepherd, and John Meacham, all of MSX Co, for £67, 7 shillings, 6 pence. To convey Negro woman Judy and boy Latane. Witnesses Joseph Tugwell [Tuggle] and John George. Deed dated 3 Aug 1768 and recorded 6 Sept 1770. [reason for this sale not known—could it relate to an inheritance?]⁵¹⁷
- 24 Dec 1770. **James Kidd**, administrator of Henry Johnson, vs. James Gregory. "Came

⁵¹⁰ MSX Co VA DB 9, p. 10

⁵¹¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 126, citing Will Book E, 1760-1772, p. 463.

⁵¹² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 197.

⁵¹³ MSX Order Book, 1769-1772, p. 109, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵¹⁴ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 24 (microfilm image #23); scanned image available.

⁵¹⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 125, citing Will Book E, 1760-1772, p. 413.

⁵¹⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 125, citing Will Book E, 1760-1772, p. 422.

⁵¹⁷ MSX Co VA DB 9, p. 40

the defendant by his attorney and the def't in his proper person prays and has leave to *Imparte* here till the next court."⁵¹⁸

1772 – 15 Apr 1772. A survey of land belonging to Lewis Dudley containing 754 acres was conducted. Among the neighboring landowners mentioned in the survey were **James Kidd**, Joseph Tuggle, Robert Thurston, Mrs. Thacker, Alden, Piping Springs Swamp and Ruff [Rough] Swamp.⁵¹⁹

28 Apr 1772. Deed from John Daniel to **James Kidd**, both of MSX Co, for £85, a bond, promising to sell to Kidd 100 acres of land, part of a tract purchased from Lewis Dudley, for which conveyance has not been made. John Daniel signs. Witnesses John Yarrington, Ambrose Walden, Thomas Segar. [Note: It is this deed that triggers the three Chancery suits below, in 1772 and 1773).]⁵²⁰

28 Apr 1772. **James Kidd** was on the jury that heard the case of John McNeal vs. Thomas Healey.⁵²¹

20 June 1772. William Chowning, Tobias Allen and Griffin Tuggle were witnesses for **James Kidd**, the administrator of Henry Johnson, vs. James Gregorie. All three were to be paid for two days attendance in court.⁵²²

27 July 1772. **James Kidd** was on the jury that heard the case of Cuming Warrick & Co. vs. John Walker, for breach of promise.⁵²³

2 Oct 1772. In chancery. James Kidd and John George and **James Kidd** vs. Admrs of John Daniel. Defts Lewis Dudley and Frances his wife; Elizabeth Daniel relict of John Daniel deceased; John Daniel by his guardian George Daniel Gent., heir and devisee of John Daniel decd; and James Gregorie and George Lorimer, exors of John Daniel deceased, to appear in court the fourth Monday of this month to answer a bill in chancery by John George and **James Kidd**. Signed 2 Oct in 12th year of reign of King George III (1772).

1773 – April 1773. Surveyors to run the line agreed to be the dividing lines.

26 Apr 1773. Bill of sale from Mary Elizabeth Thacker to **James Kidd**, both of MSX Co, for £35, 75 acres on “head of Indian Spring branch,” bounded by Mrs. Thacker’s, John George, George Saunders, Blackley’s land, Benjamin Williamson, and Robert Thurston. Witnesses John George, Robert Daniel, Ambrose Walden. Deed dated 20 Oct 1772 and recorded 26 Apr 1773.⁵²⁴

May 1773: Dismissed by complts attorney. John Yarrington, 46 years old or thereabouts, deposition: that he was hired by John Daniel deceased to run a line

⁵¹⁸ MSX Order Book, 1769-1772, p. 278, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵¹⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 42, citing Surveys, 1735-1807, p. 27.

⁵²⁰ MSX Co VA DB 9, p. 178

⁵²¹ MSX Order Book, 1769-1772, p. 493, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵²² MSX Order Book, 1769-1772, p. 392, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵²³ *Ibid*, p. 534.

⁵²⁴ MSX Co VA DB 9, p. 160

between him and **James Kidd**, and that **James Kidd's** line was to begin at a corner marked A in a plat made by deponent for Lewis Dudley 14 Apr 1772. Bounds include bend of the Rough Swamp, Thacker's land, Piping Spring Swamp, intersects the main road, to Patterson's Swamp.⁵²⁵

June 1773. In chancery. John George et al and **James Kidd** v Lewis Dudley and wife et al. Includes plat of land in suit, image 18] Notes from chancery file: John George married the widow of John Aldin. Lewis Dudley was the husband of Frances Aldin, sister of John Aldin. Depositions by Lewis Dudley, Betty Daniel widow of John Daniel, George Lorimer. Suit brought by George and Kidd over land sold to them by deceased John Daniel that he had purchased from Lewis Dudley, which was entailed to Dudley's wife Frances, the sister of John Aldin deceased. Lewis Dudley and his wife docked the entail on the land by a writ of *ad quod damnum*, and then sold the land to John Daniel. John Daniel then sold 200 acres to George and Kidd. Dudley had not conveyed the deeds before John Daniel's death. By terms of Daniel's will, the land was deeded to his wife Betty and then to his heir and son John Daniel, under 21. When heir and son John Daniel came of age 21, he was directed to convey said tracts to George and Kidd. [See also deed above of Oct 1767.]⁵²⁶

July 1773. In chancery. John George et al v Exors of John Daniel et al. Images 7-8 are a summary of the chancery cause. Yet a third suit about the disposition of the land in question. Images 7-8 contain a history of the suit and what appears to be an opinion [who authored the opinion is not recorded] that the plaintiffs John George and **James Kidd** should file their bill in chancery and then details how the suit can be settled. This apparently was successful.⁵²⁷

29 Nov 1773. **James Kidd** vs. Jean Meacham for £4.8.11 ½. Defendant did not appear and judgment made on behalf of Kidd.⁵²⁸

1774 – Sarah Batchelder, orphan of John Batchelder, decd. John George admr. Bond £500: **James Kidd** security. Recorded-Feby. 28, 1774. Ibid., p. 58.⁵²⁹

23 May 1774. On the motion of **James Kidd**, administrator of James Smith, the estate was ordered to be appraised by George Daniel, Maurice Smith, Beverley Daniel and Phillip Montague, any three of them.⁵³⁰

1775 – 22 May 1775. Court records regarding the estate of Henry Johnson, decd., in account with James Kidd, administrator, mention "William Johnson's schooling."⁵³¹

⁵²⁵ 1773-003, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery

⁵²⁶ 1773-006, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery

⁵²⁷ 1773-007, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery

⁵²⁸ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 31, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵²⁹ The Valentine Papers, Vol 1-4, 1864-1908. See Statewide Folder.

⁵³⁰ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 358, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵³¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 130, citing Will Book F, 1772-1776, p. 65.

1776 – 23 May 1776. An account of the estate of James Smith, deceased, with **James Kidd**, administrator, was recorded.⁵³²

25 Sept 1776. **James Kidd** was appointed the surveyor of roads in the room of Robert Stamper.⁵³³

23 Oct 1776. **James Kidd** was granted a license to run an Ordinary at his house. John George, security in penal sum of £50.

1776 – Sally Kidd, the daughter of **James and Mary Kidd**, was born 12 March 1776.⁵³⁴

1777 – In a deed dated 20 October 1777 and recorded 25 November 1777, Christopher Miller & Ann his wife, of Lancaster Co. sold to **James Kidd** of MSX Co, a 100 acre tract adjoining Daniel & William Moulson, William Gardner, William Owen, Gardners Mill Swamp, and William Daniel for £125. Witnesses William Jones, Daniel Jefferson. Anne Miller release of dower 21 Oct 1777, examined by Hugh Brent and John Berryman.⁵³⁵

1777 – 24 Nov 1777. Deed from Lewis Dudley and Frances his wife to **James Kidd**, all of MSX Co, for £65, 21 acres on the Dragon Swamp at White Oak Run and “down the Dragon”. Both Lewis and Frances Dudley sign. Witnesses John George, Thomas Healy, Maurice Smith, John Mitchell, Lawrence Meacham. Deed dated 16 Nov 1777 and recorded 24 Nov 1777. Frances Dudley release of dower 17 Nov 1777, examined by Maurice Smith and John George.⁵³⁶

1778 – Thomas, the son of **James and Mary Kidd**, was born 15 Jun 1778.⁵³⁷

1779 – 22 Jun 1779. **James Kidd**, Nichols Tuggle and Griffin Tuggle ordered to appraise "a certain bay mare whereof Reubin Allen upon oath has declared for himself." They appraised the mare at £120.⁵³⁸

23 Aug 1779. **James Kidd** permitted to keep an Ordinary at his house.⁵³⁹

1779 – In a deed dated 13 December 1779 and recorded 22 May 1780, William Berry, Griffin Tuggle & Frances his wife of MSX sold to **James Kidd** of MSX a 75-acre tract of land adjoining Berry, George Lorimer, John Berry and land **James Kidd** already owned, for £750 (it's possible though not likely that this was 750 lb of tobacco instead). Witnesses were John George, Lawrence Meacham, and Jo. Barber.⁵⁴⁰

1780 – In a deed dated 22 April 1780 and recorded the same date, John Daniel & Elizabeth his wife of MSX sold to **James Kidd** of MSX for £40, 88 acres bounded by Lorimer's line to the Roof [Rough] Swamp to William Thurston's line to John Abbott's line to Kidd's

⁵³² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 130, citing Will Book F, 1772-1776, p. 63.

⁵³³ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 418, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵³⁴ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 200.

⁵³⁵ Craig Kilby's 2006 abstract of MSX Kidd deeds (copy in Shared File), citing MSX Deed Book 9:376.

⁵³⁶ MSX Co VA, DB 9, p. 374

⁵³⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281.

⁵³⁸ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 2: **Slaves & Horses 1772-1782** (Bound with Part 2 of Order Book 1758-1767) page 2, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁵³⁹ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 513, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁴⁰ Craig Kilby's 2006 abstract of MSX Kidd deeds (copy in Shared File), citing MSX Deed Book 9:423.

line. Witnesses Benjamin Kidd (who signs), Elizabeth Kidd (by mark), and Nancy Kidd (who signs).⁵⁴¹

1781, 1782 – In MSX Co court records pertaining to claims submitted for livestock, supplies, and provisions supplied to the County or to the Continental Army during the Revolutionary War, **James Kidd's** name appears twice:

An Account of cattle received for publick use in MSX Co., 1781... **James Kidd**, 1.⁵⁴²

At a MSX Co. Court, held for receiving and adjusting publick claims...May

1782...included this entry: “**James Kidd**, for 325# beef; cart, 2 horses and driver for 2 days, £6.3.4.”⁵⁴³

1782 – 22 Apr 1782. **James Kidd's** negroes Phill, Moll & Lucy are set levy free. (This may have been done due to their old age.)⁵⁴⁴

27 May 1782. **James Kidd** claimed compensation for 325 pounds of beef valued at 4 pence (per pound). This was one of several "publick claims" filed this day for recompense of items supplied (or requisitioned) during the Revolutionary War.⁵⁴⁵

27 May 1782. A further public claim by **James Kidd** for providing a cart, two horses and a driver for two days, valued at 7 shillings and 6 pence per day, impressed by Lawrence Meacham.⁵⁴⁶

23 Sept 1782. Claim against the estate of Margaret Smith by **James Kidd**.⁵⁴⁷

In a deed dated 22 April 1782 and recorded 22 April 1789, John Daniel & Elizabeth his wife, and **James Kidd** of MSX sold to William Thurston a tract of land containing 110 acres for 60£ on the Roof [Rough] Swamp and the “main run” of Mickelburrrough's Swamp adjoining lands of Kidd and Tuggle.⁵⁴⁸

The 1782 MSX PPTL lists only one **James Kidd**, who resides in the Middle Precinct of MSX, and seems fairly wealthy (compared to other Kidds in MSX Co.). He appears annually until 1796, when his estate is listed. Below are his entries:

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>16	B 12	H	COMMENTS
				- 16		
1782	James Kidd	1	7	8	5	29 cows; 2 wheels Middle precinct
1783	James Kidd	1	5	10	4	35 cows; 3 exempt slaves

⁵⁴¹ Craig Kilby's 2006 abstract of MSX Kidd deeds (copy in Shared File), citing MSX Deed Book 9:449.

⁵⁴² *Virginia Revolutionary Claims*, compiled and transcribed by Janice L. Abercrombie and Richard Slatten, Iberian Publishing Co., Athens, GA, 1992 (three volumes in 1, 1113 pages), p. 680.

⁵⁴³ *Ibid*, p. 677.

⁵⁴⁴ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 585, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁴⁵ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 594, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁴⁶ *Ibid*.

⁵⁴⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 279, citing Orders, 1782-1783, p. 2.

⁵⁴⁸ Craig Kilby's abstracts of MSX Co. Deeds, 2006 (copy in Shared File), citing MSX Deed Book 9:448.

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>16	B 12 - 16	H	COMMENTS
1784	James Kidd	0	7	X	x	+ 2 exempt slaves; Listed only B tithes
1785	James Kidd	1	7	9	4	28 cows, 2 wheels
1786	James Kidd	1	7	8	4	28 cows
1787	James Kidd	1	7	7	4	21 cows
1788	James Kidd	1	7	2	5	Stopped listing cattle
1789	James Kidd	1	8	0	4	
1790	James Sr.	2	8	0	5	No other James this yr
1791	James Kidd	2	8	0	5	
1792	James Kidd	2	8	0	6	
1793	James Kidd	3	7	1	6	For 1 st time, a 2 nd James appears on the MSX PP TL
1794	James Sr.	2	7	0	5	
1795	James Sr.	2	8	1	7	
1796	Est. of James	0	8	1	5	

1782 – this is also the first year for which Land Tax Lists (LTLs) are available for Middlesex Co. A James Kidd (along with a William Kidd and two Benjamin Kidds) appears on this list, but his land holdings are not legible for this year. Below is a Table listing his annual land holdings:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS THIS YEAR
1782	James Kidd	[not legible]	
1783	-	-	from John Daniel to James Kidd, 88 a
1784	-	-	-
1785	-	-	-
1786	-	-	
1787	James Kidd	163 acres 542 acres	
1788	James Kidd	459 acres 163 acres	
1789	James Kidd	459 acres 163 acres	
1790	James Kidd	459 acres 163 acres	

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS THIS YEAR
1791	James Kidd	459 acres 163 acres	
1792	James Kidd	459 acres 163 acres	James Kidd to John Thurston, 100 a
1793	James Kidd	459 acres 40 $\frac{1}{3}$ acres 88 acres 360 $\frac{1}{4}$ acres	James Kidd to Samuel Brooks, 75 a; John Thurston to James Kidd, 100 a; William Roane to James Kidd, 40 1/3 a; Hannah Lorimer to James Kidd, 360 1/4 a.
1794	James Kidd JR. (SR. intended)	547 acres 176 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres	James Kidd to Benjamin Kidd Junr, 184 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres
1795	James Kidd Sr.	547 acres 176 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres	
1796	James Kidd	547 acres 176 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres	
1796	James Kidd Estate	$\frac{1}{2}$ lot	
1797	-	-	James Kidd estate to Mary Kidd, 269 a (his widow); part of Guthrie tract do to Mary Kidd, 10 a; James Kidd est to James Kidd, 88 a; part of Guthrie tract do to James Kidd, 65 a part of the Draggon do to James Kidd, 10 a James Kidd est to Jane Crittenden, Berry's tract, 25 a; James Kidd est to William N. Kidd, 176 1/8 a; James Kidd est to Leonard Bristow, 40 1/8 a; James Kidd est to Benjamin Kidd, 100 a.

James Kidd Sr. died in 1795. The James Kidd who appears on the 1795 and later MSX LTLs is his son, and one of his heirs.

1783 – 26 May 1783. Ordered that Thomas Healy, Robert Stamper, Nicholas Tuggle and **James Kidd** or any three of them do appraise the estate of William Brooks deceased and present their report to next Court.⁵⁴⁹

⁵⁴⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Land Records*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 1, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 1.

- 26 May 1783. **James Kidd** is permitted to keep an Ordinary in the County, he having entered into Bond with Security according to Law.⁵⁵⁰
- 23 June 1783. Ordered that Thomas Healy, Robert Stamper, Lawrence Meacham and **James Kidd** or any three of them do appraise the estate of Henry Mickelburrough deceased and present their report to next Court.⁵⁵¹
- 1784 – 26 Jan 1784. Ordered that William Chowning, Robert Stamper, Henry Beverly Yates and **James Kidd** or any three of them do appraise the estate of Reuben Allen deceased and present their report to next Court.⁵⁵²
- 26 Jan 1784. Letters of Administration with the will of Elizabeth Reade, dec'd were granted to Charles Reade, with Charles Curtis and **James Kidd** his securities, in the penalty of £1,000, according to Law.⁵⁵³
- 23 Mar 1784. In Debt – James Lee, assignee of **James Kidd**, assignee of William Bristow, Plt. vs. John Kidd and Griffin Tuggle, Deft., dismissed by Plt. Order.⁵⁵⁴
- 7 Apr 1784. Simon Fraser and Eliz wife, of Petersburg, Dinwiddie Co, sold to **James Kidd** of MSX, Lot #60 and part of Lot #61 in the Town of Urbanna, for 32,000 pounds of “merchantable tobacco.” The lots were bounded on the North by Queen Street aka Prince Street, on the East by Cross Street, on the West by the other part of Lot 61, and had been purchased by Fraser from Thomas & Lucy Harwood on 6 June 1780. The remaining part of Lot #61 had been sold to Henry Daniel and James Gregory, and was now in occupation of Williamson Barzay [Barzly]. Witnessed by Robert Donald, Henry Lockhead and Thomas Gordon.⁵⁵⁵
- 22 Apr 1784. Ordered that **James Kidd**, John George, Maurice Smith and Robert Stamper, or any three of them do appraise the estate of Elizabeth Reade deceased and present their report to next Court.⁵⁵⁶
- 26 Apr 1784. Claims for supplying goods and services to the Continental Army were presented into court on this day. A claim of Henry Chowning for Beaves for 23 days, **James Kidd** for 21 days, Benjamin Kidd for 21 days, Edward Ware for 22 days, Churchill Blakey for 23 days, William Bristow for 19 days, Harry Beverley Yates for 6 days (and several others). The above persons are allowed by the Court 2 shillings per day for themselves and their horses.⁵⁵⁷

⁵⁵⁰ Ibid, p. 3, citing OB page 3.

⁵⁵¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Land Records*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 8, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 7.

⁵⁵² *Middlesex County, Virginia Land Records*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 27, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 23.

⁵⁵³ Ibid.

⁵⁵⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Land Records*, by Richard S. **Hutchinson**, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 32, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 29.

⁵⁵⁵ MSX Deed Book 9, pp. 503-04, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009. Complete abstract in CK's MSX Deeds paper.

⁵⁵⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Land Records*, by Richard S. **Hutchinson**, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 24, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 21.

⁵⁵⁷ Ibid, p. 38, citing OB page 36.

- 27 Apr 1784. **James Kidd** was one of the jurors hearing cases in MSX Co Court.⁵⁵⁸
- 10 May 1784. John Berry of Gloucester Co to **James Kidd** of MSX Co, dated 10 May 1784 and recorded 24 May 1784, for £75, 75 acres in Christ Church parish bounded by the said **James Kidd**, Mrs. Lorimer. Witnessed by William George, L. Meacham, Elliott Sturman, John George, Jr. and B. Kidd. All parties signed by signature.⁵⁵⁹
The deed from John Berry to **James Kidd** was acknowledged.⁵⁶⁰
- 30 June 1784. **James Kidd's** ordinary license was renewed, as was that of his son Benjamin Kidd.⁵⁶¹
- 27 Sept 1784. The deed from Simon Fraser and Elizabeth his wife to **James Kidd** was acknowledged.⁵⁶²
- 27 Feb 1784. **James Kidd** was appointed surveyor of the highway in the room of Thomas Roane, Gent.⁵⁶³
On 28 August, The Commonwealth of Virginia vs. **James Kidd**, on presentment of the Grand Jury, case dismissed.
- 1787 – **James Kidd's** land was one of the bounds of a tract of land in MSX Co sold on 5 March 1787 by John Daniel and Elizabeth his wife to Churchill Blakey. Other neighbors were Hannah Lorimer, William Thurston, and John George's Mill pond. This deed was acknowledged 23 July 1787.⁵⁶⁴
- 1789 – 25 Aug 1789. Nichols [*sic*, likely Nicholas] Tuggle vs. **James Kidd**. In case. Defendant not appearing, Benjamin Dabney attorney for the plaintiff moved for a judgment against the defendant and his bond (not named) for breach of promise and to be entered by a jury.⁵⁶⁵ This case was continued in the September Court; the defendant again not appearing, suit continued until November Court.
- 26 Oct 1789. **James Kidd** one of landowners named in a deed: George Blackley and wife Molly to Benjamin Kidd, Sr., all of Middlesex. For £100. 100 acres adjacent to Benjamin Seward, Benjamin Williamson, George Saunders' heirs, **James Kidd**, "on the dragoon." Witnessed by Jno. Healy and Henry Kidd.⁵⁶⁶
- 1790 – Oct 22, 1790. Hannah T. Lorimer of MSX sold a tract of 368 ¼ acres to **James Kidd** of MSX £45, 7 shillings, 6 pence. This deed was recorded 22 Oct. 1792. The land was on Dragon Run, on Indian Spring branch, and adjacent to Churchill Blakey/Blackley and Col. John George. Witnesses John Quarles, Churchill Blakey, Emmanuel Jones.⁵⁶⁷

⁵⁵⁸ Ibid, pp. 47, 50-55, citing OB pages 44 & 47-53.

⁵⁵⁹ MSX Deed Book 9, p. 491, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009. Also in Order Book 1799, p. 2.

⁵⁶⁰ MSX Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 2, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶¹ MSX Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 32, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶² MSX Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 114, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶³ MSX Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 275, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 77, citing MSX DB 1783-1791, p. 50.

⁵⁶⁵ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶⁶ MSX Deed Book 10, p. 140, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶⁷ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 11, p. 36. Full abstract in CK's 2006 MSX Deeds Abstracts paper.

- March Court 1790. **James Kidd** vs. Anthony Gordon, administrator of Nathaniel Carpenter, dec'd. Sues for possession of slaves Abigail, Nancy, Jacob, and the child of Nancy since named Winney. "The equity of redemption be *baned* & purchased and that said Anthony Gordon give up ____ & assign unto **James Kidd** all his right and interest." Agreed by consent of the parties.⁵⁶⁸
- 1790 – Marriage Bond 17 December 1790. Isaac Kidd & Polly Kidd. Daughter of **James Kidd, Sr.** Benjamin Kidd, Jr., security.⁵⁶⁹
- 1791 – 9 Sept 1791 and recorded 27 February 1792. **James Kidd** & Mary his wife sold 100 acres to John Thurston for £130; B. Kidd Jr. was a witness to this transaction; other witnesses Staige Davis and Nichols Tuggle.⁵⁷⁰ This land was adjoining Samuel Daniels, Williamson Davis, George Blackley, Agrippa Dunn and Ann Gardner, near Turner's Mill Swamp.
- 9 Sept 1791. John Thurston entered a deed of trust with **James Kidd**, using this tract of land as collateral, for "£90 due by 2 bonds, and 5 shillings that Thurston owes Kidd..... upon trust until after 1 Jan 1794 when it will be sold to highest bidder and pay Kidd £90 with interest." Witnesses were Staige Davis, Nicholas Tuggle and B. Kidd Jr.⁵⁷¹
- 1792 – 7 May 1792. Thurston sold this tract of land back to **James Kidd** for £130 in fee simple. Witnesses were Robert Stamper, John Berry, Benjamin Kidd and Sally Kidd. Recorded 25 June 1792.⁵⁷²
- 7 May 1792. **James Kidd** and Mary his wife sold this tract to Benjamin Kidd for £90; witness was **James Kidd Jr.**, Samuel Brooks, Benjamin Jacobs, Charles Lee, Daniel [can't read]. Recorded 25 Jun 1792.⁵⁷³
- 5 June 1792. **James & Mary Kidd** sold to Samuel Brooks for £85 a 75-acre parcel "bound by lands of John George, Churchill Blakey, Benjamin Williamson, Benjamin Kidd, estate of George Saunders, and said **James Kidd**." ⁵⁷⁴
- 21 Sept 1792. **James Kidd signed his will in MSX Co.** It was proven in 1796.
- 24 Sept 1792: John Healy administrator of William Kidd, dec'd vs. **James Kidd, Sr.** In case. Defendant not appearing, ordered that the rules be confirmed and that damages be ascertained by a jury at the next court.⁵⁷⁵
- 1793 – 10 Feb 1793. A survey of land, 295 acres known as Potter's Quarters and owned by William Roane, listed the adjoining landowners as Josiah Bristow, Col. Roan, Reed's land

⁵⁶⁸ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 150, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁶⁹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁵⁷⁰ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 11, p. 57 CK's MSX Deeds document is in Shared File.

Of this deed, Craig says, " Description identical to 100 acres tract James and Mary Kidd sold to Benjamin Kidd 7 May 1792."

⁵⁷¹ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books abstracts, 2006, citing DB 15:61.

⁵⁷² Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books abstracts, 2006, citing DB 15:68.

⁵⁷³ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 35.

⁵⁷⁴ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 70.

⁵⁷⁵ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 424, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

in Stamper's line, **James Kidd** and Richard Bristow.⁵⁷⁶

25 Feb 1793. Wm Roane of MSX sold to **James Kidd** of MSX, for £34, 12 shillings, 6 pence, 40 $\frac{1}{3}$ acres in Christ Church Parish adjacent to Robert Bristow, the county road, Robert Stamper, and Stamper and Kidd's line. Witnesses were John George Jr., Cary Kemp, W. Segars.⁵⁷⁷

20 Sept 1793. **James Kidd** and wife Mary sold 184 $\frac{1}{2}$ acres to Benjamin Kidd, Jr., for 5 shillings. On Indian Spring branch. This land adjoined Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug, **James Kidd** and Benjamin Kidd Jr. Jane Crittenden, William George, and Burgess Kidd [by mark], witnesses.⁵⁷⁸

23 Oct 1793. A survey was conducted in MSX Co. to fix a line between Col. John Corbin and **James Kidd**. Witnesses included Capt. Churchill Blackey and Mr. John Healy appointed by **James Kidd**, and George Turner.⁵⁷⁹

9 Dec 1793. Deed from **James Kidd Sr.** to Polly Kidd, "my daughter for natural love and affection" and 5 shillings: Negro girl Rachel, wits **James Kidd Jr.** (signs), William Kidd Sr. (mark)⁵⁸⁰ [Polly Kidd m Isaac Kidd 18 Dec 1790]

1794 – 29 April 1794. **James Kidd**, security for Lawrence Meacham, for the rebuilding of Ware's Bridge, "had himself rebuilt the same & ordered that the sheriff pay him [Kidd] £22 which was levied for the said Meacham for that purpose."⁵⁸¹

May Court 1794. John Healy administrator of William Kidd vs. **James Kidd**. In case. Defendant pleaded *non-assumpsit* (innocent of the plaintiff's charges). Ordered that the writ of enquiry awarded in this suit be set aside. Jury sent out of court "to counsel of their verdict." The jury returned a judgment in favor of **James Kidd**, with plaintiff to pay Kidd's costs of suit (\$15.93.)

James Kidd ordered to pay for his witnesses' attendance at the suit of John Healy administrator of William Kidd vs. **James Kidd**: (1) Benjamin Kidd, \$3.21 for 7 days attendance.⁵⁸²

9 August 1794. **James Kidd** received from Ralph Wormley "three dollars in payment for P. L. Grimes for a loaf of sugar." This note was signed by **James Kidd** and P. Grimes.⁵⁸³

1795 – January Court 1795. **James Kidd** granted an ordinary license at his home in Urbanna.⁵⁸⁴

⁵⁷⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 44, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 42.

⁵⁷⁷ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 106.

⁵⁷⁸ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 151.

⁵⁷⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 44, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p. 42.

⁵⁸⁰ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 182.

⁵⁸¹ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 525, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁸² MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 4, ff., abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁸³ Wormley book, p. 68.

⁵⁸⁴ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 122.

January Court 1795. George Kidd vs. **James Kidd**. **James Kidd** ordered to pay George Kidd \$2.12 for 4 days attendance in **James Kidd's** suit against John Jesse. **James Kidd** was also ordered to pay 53 cents for one days' attendance in the same suit.⁵⁸⁵

February Court 1795. **James Kidd** to pay George Kidd and John Daniel \$1.06 each for 2 days as witnesses in the suit against John Jesse.⁵⁸⁶

23 June 1795. Overton Cosby and James Ross, executors of the estate of Williamson Barzly, of the town of Urbanna, sold to **James Kidd** for £55 "a Certain Lott and houses, containing ¼ acre."⁵⁸⁷

23 June 1795. **James Kidd** vs. John Jesse. For debt due by account. Judgment in favor of Kidd for £4.10.30 plus costs.⁵⁸⁸

23 June 1795. **James Kidd** to pay George Kidd and John Daniel \$1.06 each for 2 days as witnesses in the suit against John Jesse.

1796 – **James Kidd Sr.** estate is listed on the annual PPTL of MSX this year. He was deceased by February 1796.

February Court 1796. The will of **James Kidd**, signed 21 Sept 1792, was proved by the oaths of the witnesses and ordered to record. **James Kidd's** sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors, were granted administration with Thomas Blake, Isaac Kidd, Tobias Allen and Nathan Shipley their securities, in the penal sum of \$10,000.⁵⁸⁹

Will of **James Kidd**, written 21 September 1792, and proven 22 February 1796.⁵⁹⁰

Son Benjamin Kidd, half of land purchased of William Lorimer adj Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug and Samuel Brooks.

Son William Norman Kidd (under 21).

Son James Kidd land he lives on purchased of John Daniel plus land purchased of John Berry adj Abbott's orphans.

Son Thomas Kidd (under 21) my houses and lots in Urbanna purchased of Frazier. Son John Kidd (under 21) land purchased of William Berry.

Dau Jane Crittenden the wife of Thomas Crittenden.

Son William Kidd to maintain son George Kidd during his lifetime.

Grandson Henry Kidd (under 21), son of my dau Nancy Kidd.

Dau. Polly Kidd the wife of Isaac Kidd.

Dau. Sally Kidd (under 21).

Grandson James Crittinden (under 21).

Wife Mary Kidd. Exrs Sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd.

May Court 1796. Jane Crittendon, George, William N, Thomas, John and Sally Kidd,

⁵⁸⁵ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 43, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁸⁶ Ibid, p. 47.

⁵⁸⁷ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 233.

⁵⁸⁸ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁸⁹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 128, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁹⁰ MSX *Will Book 1795-1798*, 48-53, abstracted by either Craig Kilby or Sandra Kidd. A transcript of this will is also found in *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 154, citing Wills 1795-1798, p. 48. We also have a copy of this document.

these last three being infants by William N. Kidd their next friend vs. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors of **James Kidd, dec'd**. In chancery. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in the Virginia Gazette. Commissioner appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchill Blakey, and three of them.⁵⁹¹ [Note: An identical order was made 27 March 1797 in this order book, p. 215.]

1799 – 28 May 1799. James and Benjamin Kidd, executors of **James Kidd, dec'd**. vs. Warner Blake} in Case. Jury award to plaintiff for £3 but plaintiff to pay defendant his costs in the "other matter" which was not of any sufficient value.⁵⁹²

Office Judgments, November Court 1799. Zachariah Shackelford, assignee of Samuel Montague, assignee of James Evans, who was assignee of Richard Burke, Plt vs. **James Kidd's estate**} In Debt. The attachment awarded against the deft's estate for £51.14.7 and costs... with interest from 27 Aug 1798 and costs.⁵⁹³

1800 – Mar 1800. In chancery. William Gest v Admrs of Thomas Brooks et al and Exrs of **James Kidd** et al. [see Order Book 1799-1803, p 148] Suit brought by Gest concerning clearing a debt he owed Brooks before Brooks died. Brooks estate was administered by **James Kidd [Sr.]**. See also MSX Co Order Book 1799-1803, p 148.⁵⁹⁴

1802 – 24 Nov 1802. In Chancery. A case regarding the Estate of **James Kidd, deceased**: Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.⁵⁹⁵

1803 – 27 Jun 1803. Deed from Thomas Montague, deputy sheriff of MSX for Thomas Roane, to Tommy Thomas of MSX, for \$226. Per [1797] decree in Chancery: Thomas Willock v **James Kidd**. Benjamin and Thomas Kidd brought upon a deed of trust made by James Kidd to Thomas Willock. Decree ordered the sale of the "half lot" or "quarter acre" to be sold at auction by the sheriff. The half lot with the houses thereon in the town of Urbanna, being the front part of Lot # 61 which **James Kidd dec'd** purchased of Williamson Barzly executors on 23 Jun 1795 and which James Kidd Jr. purchased at public auction under decree of 27 Mar 1797 in chancery suit between Jane Crittenden and 'others' against executors of **James Kidd Sr., dec'd**.⁵⁹⁶

⁵⁹¹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 163, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁵⁹² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 33 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁵⁹³ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 125 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁵⁹⁴ 1800-003, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1800-003

⁵⁹⁵ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁵⁹⁶ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 215

1804 – 29 September 1804. Benjamin Kidd Jr. sold to Joshua Ward town lots in Urbanna, left to Thomas Kidd by his father **James Kidd**, and purchased by Benjamin Kidd from Thomas Kidd.⁵⁹⁷

1807 – 23 June 1807. The division of the estate of Robert Stamper makes mention of "Catherine Kidd, the widow of James Kidd, and Mary Kidd, the widow of **James Kidd, decd.**"⁵⁹⁸

TOWN JAMES KIDD OF URBANNA, son of Tavern Keeper James Kidd

James5a (James4, John3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd

Born ~1765, married Catherine/Caty ALLEN Mickelburrough, widow of John Mickelburrough, in MSX in 1795, died ~1816. He had no known children. He is usually noted in the records as James Kidd Jr. or simply as James Kidd, when his father is listed as James Kidd Sr.

1789 – 25 Aug 1789. Samuel Klug vs. **James Kidd, Jr.** In case. *Alias capias* ordered to arrest said **James Kidd, Jr.** and continued until next court.⁵⁹⁹ [Note: *alias capias* is a second order to summon a person to court to ensure their appearance.]

1790 – 22 Mar 1790. The above suit was dismissed.⁶⁰⁰

1793 – 9 Dec 1793. Deed from James Kidd Sr. to Polly Kidd, for natural love and affection and 5 shillings: to dau Polly, negro girl Rachel, wits **James Kidd Jr.**, William Kidd Sr.⁶⁰¹

1793-1816 – He first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1793, listed as **James Kidd Jr.** Prior to this, only his father, James Kidd, Sr., had been listed on the MSX PPTLs. Below are his MSX PPTL listings for 1793-1816. His father, James Sr. died in 1795, and James Jr. shortly thereafter is designated frequently as James Sr., until he falls off the MSX PPTLs after 1816:

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>16	B 12 - 16	H	COMMENTS
1793	James Jr.	1	0	1	2	
1794	James Jr.	1	1	1	0	
1795	James (son of James)	1	0	0	1	
1796	James	1	5	1	3	
1797	James Sr.	1	4	2	2	Ord. license & billiard table
1798	James Sr.	2	3	3	2	
1799	James Sr.	1	3	2	1	
1800	James	1	5	0	1	

⁵⁹⁷ MSX Deed Book 12, pp. 316-317, abstracted by Craig Kilby. Craig made copies of these deeds.

⁵⁹⁸ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 167, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 358.

⁵⁹⁹ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 60, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁶⁰⁰ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 156, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁶⁰¹ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 11, p. 182. ("have abstract").

1801	James	1	5	0	1	
1802	James	1	3	0	1	
1803	James	1	4	1	2	
1804	James	1	4	1	1	
1805	James	1	3	1	1	
1806	James	1	5	0	2	
1807	James	1	5	0	2	
1808	NO TAX					
1809	James	1	4	0	2	
1810	James	1	5	1	2	
1811	James	1	3	0	1	
1812	James	1	3	1	0	
1813	James	1	3	1	1	
1814	James	2	3	2	1	
1815	James	1	3	2	1	3 cats. Of slaves this yr
1816	James	1	3	0	1	
1817	Not listed					VANISHES this year
1818	Not listed					with no dist. of land & slaves

1794 – again listed as **James Kidd Jr.** on the PPTL this year, now with 1 WM tithe, 2 Black tithes.

1795 – listed this year on the MSX PPTL as "**James (son of Jam^s)**", evidently to distinguish him from a new third James Kidd, who is listed as "James (son of Shad) in 1794 and 1795.

1795 – Marriage bond 30 July 1795. **James Kidd & Caty Mickelborough.** Isaac Kidd, security. Return dated 15 August 1795 by Henry Hefferman (Heffernan) of Christ Church Parish.⁶⁰² [Note: Caty (Catherine) was the daughter of Tobias Allen and widow of John Mickelborough.]

1796 – February Court 1796. The will of James Kidd was proved by the oaths of the witnesses and ordered to record. His sons Benjamin Kidd and **James Kidd**, executors, were granted administration with Thomas Blake, Isaac Kidd, Tobias Allen and Nathan Shipley their securities, in the penal sum of \$10,000.⁶⁰³

May Court 1796. Jane Crittendon, George, William N, Thomas, John and Sally Kidd, these last three being infants by William N. Kidd their next friend vs. Benjamin Kidd and **James Kidd**, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. In chancery. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in the Virginia Gazette. Commissioner appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchhill Blakey, and three of them.⁶⁰⁴ NOTE: An identical order was made 27 March 1797 in this order book, p. 215.

⁶⁰² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁶⁰³ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 128, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁶⁰⁴ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 163, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

1797 – the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) for 1797 lists several Land Alterations for this year, 8 of 9 having to do with the distribution of land in the estate of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna to his heirs:

- 1) James Kidd estate to Mary Kidd (his widow), 269 acres,
- 2) part of Guthrie tract do to Mary Kidd (again, his widow), 10 acres,
- 3) James Kidd estate to **James Kidd** (his son), 88 acres,
- 4) part of Guthrie tract do to **James Kidd**, 65 acres,
- 5) part of the Draggon do to **James Kidd**, 10 acres,
- 6) James Kidd estate to Jane Crittenden (his daughter), Berry's tract, 25 acres,
- 7) James Kidd estate to William N. Kidd (his son), 176 1/8 acres,
- 8) James Kidd estate to Leonard Bristow, 40 1/8 acres, and
- 9) James Kidd estate to Benjamin Kidd (his son), 100 acres,

1797-1815 – The MSX Land Tax List entries for this James Kidd are listed below:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS & COMMENTS
1797	James Kidd	88 acres 65 acres 1 ½ lots 4 lots	(notation – "B_ tract") (notation – "Guthrie tract")
1798	James Kidd	88 acres 65 acres 10 acres 1 ½ lots 4 lots	(notation – "Berry's tract") (notation – "Guthrie tract") ditto
1799	James Kidd	220 acres 75 acres ½ lots	James Kidd to Robert Stamper, 91 a; James Kidd to Benjamin Didlake, 86 a
1800	James Kidd	200 acres 75 acres	[200 may be clerk's error, since it is listed as 220 in prior and following years]
1801	James Kidd	220 ac 75 ac	
1802	James Kidd	220 ac 75 ac	James Kidd to John Quarles, torn on a. listing
1803 - 1815	James Kidd	220 acres	1803 - James Kidd to John Kidd, 70 a. 1806 - James Kidd to James Healy Junr, 4 1/2 a

The rest of this James Kidd's MSX LTLs will appear later in this section, after 1815.

1796 – March Court 1796. **James Kidd** was on the jury in the suit of John Feen, lessee of Kenaday vs. John Wortham.⁶⁰⁵

1797 – James Kidd Sr. is listed on the MSX **PPTL**. This is **James Kidd** formerly listed as **James Kidd Jr.**, who has taken over the "Sr." designation, now that he's the eldest of the James Kidds who appear on the PPTLs.

⁶⁰⁵ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 140, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

He becomes the new "**James Kidd, Sr.**" on the annual MSX PPTLs. I base this upon the fact that his personal property, slaves, and land holdings jump considerably following the death of his father James; the other James Kidds listed show no such increase.

1797 – October Court 1797. **James Kidd** sued five people for money:

1. William Segar, upon petition
2. Samuel Blake, debt due by account for £4.16.4 ½ with interest from 26 October 1796. This suit was discontinued 28 January 1799, with Kidd to pay Blake's costs.⁶⁰⁶
3. George Murray, debt of £2.9.6 with interest from 20 July 1797
4. Charles Lee, debt of £2.9.0 with interest from 31 August 1797
5. Thomas Segar, upon petition

[Note: "Upon petition" means the defendant did not agree with the plaintiff.]

1798 – 9 Jun 1798. **James Kidd and wife Catherine** sold for £91 a tract of 91 acres to Robert Stamper. This land adjoined Benjamin Didlake, John Kidd & William Thurston. Samuel Stamper, Thomas Kidd, George Dillard, Biven Abbott were witnesses to this deed. Recorded 25 Sept 1798.⁶⁰⁷

5 Sept 1798. In a deed of trust, **James Kidd** grants to Thos Willock of the town of Norfolk, to secure debts of £68, 15 shillings, ½ lot or ¼ acre in town of Urbanna, adjacent to the house known as **Kidd's tavern**, plus Negro Peggy/livestock/household goods, in trust to Willock. Recorded 24 Sept 1798.⁶⁰⁸ Witnesses Thomas Blakey, Lewis Seward, John Bayless. [Note: James is putting up the ½ lot he purchased as a result of the chancery suit among the heirs of James Kidd Sr. James Kidd Sr. bought it from the executors of estate of W. Barzly. Willock was a Norfolk merchant and this was likely to secure a debt for goods purchased for the tavern.]

1798 – Sept 1798. In chancery. William Norman Kidd v Benjamin Kidd et al and **James Kidd et al**. William Norman Kidd complaint against Benjamin Kidd and **James Kidd**, exors of James Kidd deceased, father of plaintiff. Plaintiff says that exors have refused to pay 100 pounds due to him for the care of brother George Kidd. William Norman Kidd signs document to stop the suit in chancery dated 6 Mar 1798, witnessed by Thos Kidd, Cath Dillard, Milley Kidd. Image 9 is copy of note with signatures of witnesses and seal of Wm N Kidd.⁶⁰⁹ [

1799 – Office Judgments, March 1799: Lewis Micklebrough assignee of James (Boudin?) assignee of Isaac Blake vs **James Kidd & Benjamin Kidd** } In Debt. Defts failed to appear. Court decrees that the Plts and Thomas Jesse their security recover £43.13.4, the debt in the declaration...Defts in mercy plead....⁶¹⁰

⁶⁰⁶ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 17 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶⁰⁷ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 519.

⁶⁰⁸ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 521. Craig's note: "Appears that James Kidd pledged ½ lot purchased from executors of W Barzly for a debt to Thomas Willock. Willock was a Norfolk merchant and this was likely for goods purchased for tavern."

⁶⁰⁹ 1798-009, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-009

⁶¹⁰ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 55 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

- 28 May 1799. **James** and Benjamin **Kidd**, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. vs. Warner Blake} in Case. Jury award to plaintiff for £3 but plaintiff to pay defendant his costs in the "other matter" which was not of any sufficient value.⁶¹¹
- 28 Aug 1799. George Dame v **James Kidd**} In Case. The jury finds for the Plt, and orders the Deft to pay £13.10.7, with interest from 1 January 1798. The Plt then moves for a new trial, and that motion is granted.⁶¹² **James Kidd** is ordered to pay Benjamin Kidd \$1.06 for two days attendance at this trial.⁶¹³
- August Court 1899. Isaac Blake, assignee, etc. Plt. vs. **James Kidd** and Philip Watkins, Defts} In Debt. George Dame came into court and offered security for the Defts. The Defts then pleaded payment, and the court decreed that the judgment previously obtained in this court be set aside, and a new trial ordered.⁶¹⁴
- 1800 – 28 Jan 1800. Benjamin and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, vs John Smith, For Debt due by note. Court rules that petitioners recover from the Deft £2.4.5, and their costs.⁶¹⁵
- 26 March 1800. Isaac Blake, assignee of Leonard Daniel, adm of Charles Daniel vs **James Kidd** & Philip Watkins} In Debt. Court rules that the Plt recover £24.15, the debt in the declaration, from the Defts, with interest from 6 Nov 1798 till paid.⁶¹⁶
- 26 March 1800. Benjamin Kidd vs **James Kidd** and John Quarles, in debt. At jury. Juror John Smith was discharged and case continued.⁶¹⁷
- 27 March 1800. **James Kidd** vs Thomas Healy Jr.} In Case. Suit dismissed by agreement of the parties.⁶¹⁸
- 27 May 1800. **James Kidd** to pay Thomas Kidd and John Crossfield 53¢ each for one days attendance at his suit against Christopher Harwood.⁶¹⁹
- 28 May 1800. Benjamin Kidd vs **James Kidd** & John Quarles, In Debt.

⁶¹¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 33 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶¹² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 91 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶¹³ Ibid.

⁶¹⁴ Ibid.

⁶¹⁵ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 133 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶¹⁶ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 152 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶¹⁷ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 164 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶¹⁸ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 165 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶¹⁹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 184 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

A jury was convened in this case, and it included Thomas Kidd, Benjamin Didlake, John Thurston, Benjamin Bristow and others. The jury found for the Plt the debt in the declaration, "to be discharged by payment of one penny, plus one penny's damages." The debt in the declaration was £75. The court ruled for the Plt, but the Deft pleaded in mercy, and the judgment was to be discharged by the payment of one penny, plus damages and costs.⁶²⁰

30 May 1800. **James Kidd** vs. Christopher Harwood} In Case.

A jury was convened, and one of the jurors was Benjamin Kidd. It ruled that the Deft did assume the obligation in the declaration, and assess the Plt's damages due to the non-performance of that assumption to £8.17.6 and his costs, and the court decreed that judgment. Deft pleaded in mercy, and the Plt released £3.10.6 in damages to the Deft.⁶²¹

30 May 1800, James Kidd was ordered to pay Thomas Kidd and John Crossfield \$1.59 for three days attendance as witnesses in his suit against Christopher Harwood.⁶²²

1801 – 2 May 1801: The will of Tobias Allen, proven 27 Jul 1801, names "the oldest son of my daughter, Katherine Kidd, given 5 slaves to hold in trust by Thos Healy and at her death to be divided among her children. [Per CK: associated records show that **James Kidd**, who married Caty Mickelburrough, sued Thos Healy, exec of Tobias Allen, 29 Mar 1803, and won damages.⁶²³ [see 29 Mar 1803, below]

25 Nov 1801. Batchelder Thurston and Elizabeth his wife vs **James Kidd & Caty his wife** and others} In Chancery. "The Defts having filed their answers etc. in the motion of the said Defts, it is ordered ... that the cause be sent back to the rules for further proceedings to be had therein.⁶²⁴

1802 – 25 May 1802. **James Kidd & Caty his wife** vs Thomas Healey executor of Tobias Allen} In case. Trial continued to next court.⁶²⁵

26 May 1802. Batchelder Thurston and Elizabeth G. his wife vs **James Kidd & Caty his wife late Caty Mickleborough admx of John Mickleborough, dec'd**. In chancery. Ordered that the Kidds make a settlement of John Mickelborough's guardianship account of Elizabeth G. Thurston, plaintiff and have it audited by a commission (commissioners named included Thomas Healy, Thomas Roane, Thomas Muse, Elliot Muse, John Quarles and Churchill Blakey Jr.)

28 June 1802. **James Kidd and Catherine his wife** of MSX Co. sold to John Kidd

⁶²⁰ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 187 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶²¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 193 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶²² Ibid.

⁶²³ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX Will Book 2, p. 104.

⁶²⁴ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 337 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶²⁵ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 390 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder).

(James' brother) a tract of land in Christ Church parish containing 75 acres "bounded by the lands of James H.T. Lorimer, Benjamin Didlake, Robert Stamper and the said John Kidd ... and all their estate right, title, interest, claim and demand" for the sum of £50.⁶²⁶

25 August 1802. William Steptoe to pay **James Kidd** \$4.77 for 9 days attendance "at sundry times" as a witness in his suit against Overton Cosby executor of Thomas Iverson.⁶²⁷

25 October 1802. Thomas Kidd, William N. Kidd, **James Kidd** and Burgess Kidd are bound to the court in the sum of \$3000 for Thomas Kidd to serve as administrator of the estate of John Kidd, deceased.⁶²⁸

24 November 1802. Benjamin Kidd, **James Kidd**, William N. Kidd & George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd vs. Thomas Kidd, in chancery. Land in the bill of complaint to be divided into 9 parts. Mary Kidd, widow of James Kidd the elder, to be given her dower. Commissioners appointed to lay off the land were named as Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles and James Sommers, any three of them.⁶²⁹

1803 – 29 March 1803. **James Kidd** & Caty his wife who was Caty Mickleborough vs. Thomas Healy executor of Tobias Allen. In case. Jury trial. The plaintiffs are allowed to recover £9.19.6 in damages and costs to be levied on the goods and chattel of the defendant's testator (estate of Tobias Allen.) **James Kidd** ordered to pay Leonard Bristow \$2.12 for 4 days attendance in this suit, and to pay Thomas Kidd \$1.59 for 3 days in attendance.⁶³⁰

29 March 1803. William N. Kidd vs. Benjamin Kidd and **James Kidd**, executors of James Kidd. In chancery. Suit dismissed by non-appearance of the plaintiff.⁶³¹

22 August 1803. "The notice of Benjamin Kidd plt: against Wm N. Kidd deft: & of the same against the same Deft" & of the same plt: against **James Kidd** Deft: were this day proved by the oath of Thomas Montague Dep Sherriff & be consent of the parties the same are continued to till tomorrow."⁶³²

26 August 1803. The suits of Benjamin Kidd and William N. Kidd against each other, and the suit of Benjamin Kidd against **James Kidd** were dismissed by agreement of all the parties.⁶³³ (see above.)

1803 – see 27 Jun 1803 deed for half lot 61 in Urbanna under James Kidd Sr. above

⁶²⁶ A copy of this deed appears in MSX Chancery Court Case 1847-013, images 17-18, at http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

⁶²⁷ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 426, abstracted by CK.

⁶²⁸ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 278 (microfilm image #150); scanned image available.

⁶²⁹ Ibid, p. 447.

⁶³⁰ Ibid, p. 462.

⁶³¹ Ibid, p. 472.

⁶³² Ibid, p. 505.

⁶³³ Ibid, p. 517.

1804 – 28 Feb 1804. The suit of **James Kidd**, plaintiff, vs. Benjamin Kidd, defendant, was heard in court. By mutual consent of the parties, their differences were to be settled by Benjamin Delaney & Henry Gaines, Gentlemen.⁶³⁴

29 March 1804. **James Kidd and his wife Caty** were the defendants in a suit brought in MSX Co. Court. The full title of the case is Batchelder Thurston & Eliza Garrett his wife vs James Kidd & Caty his wife late Caty Mickleborough admx of John Mickleborough, dec'd & Thomas Blake. Judgment against the Kidds for £7 15 4d with interest from 1 Oct 1796. Suit against Blake was postponed to a future date.⁶³⁵

23 Apr 1804. **James Kidd and his wife Caty** were again defendants in a suit, this one brought by Staige Davis. Full title is Staige Davis vs Eliz Mickleborough admx of Robert Mickleborough & devisee of Wm Dean & James Kidd & Catherine his wife who is admx of John Mickleborough, dec'd. An injunction was ordered against James & Caty Kidd preventing them from selling two slaves named Bob & Molly out of the state until further order from the case in Chancery. Further required to give bond & security in penal sum of \$600. If no bond is posted, Sheriff to take custody of the slaves.⁶³⁶

Undated [after 1793] -- An undated complaint filed in chancery court also involves a bequest of slaves from William Dean (and may be related to the above cause). The plaintiffs this time were Robert Mickelburrough and his wife Elizabeth against **Caty Kidd**, the former widow and administratrix of the estate of John Mickelburrough deceased, and Caty's husband **James Kidd**. At issue was a bequest of slaves from William Dean to his granddaughter Elizabeth Mickelburrough, wife of Robert Mickelburrough. The complaint states that Robert and Elizabeth Mickelburrough, prior to removing to Kentucky, had, in exchange for 50 £, conveyed their remainder interest in four slaves named Dinah, Tom, Lucy, and Nelly (and their future increase) to John Mickelburrough, brother of Robert, in a bill of sale dated 25 Aug 1793. The slaves were then in the possession of Elizabeth Dean, widow of William Dean deceased, and the sale was to satisfy repayment of a loan that John Mickelburrough made to his brother Robert. Sometime following the deaths of both Elizabeth Dean and John Mickelburrough, Robert and Elizabeth Mickelburrough came back from Kentucky and sought to have the slaves returned to them, contending the bill of sale was to secure a loan, and not intended to be a permanent bill of sale. John Mickelburrough had died intestate, which meant that the slaves had come into the possession of his widow Caty and her husband **James Kidd**, and the complaint states that James and Caty had refused all "reasonable" requests to return the slaves to the Mickelburroughs. The two-page complaint, undated, was found among the chancery court files of Middlesex Co under the title "Robert Mickelburrough and wife v Admx of John Mickelburrough."⁶³⁷

30 May 1804. **James Kidd** and William N. Kidd were defendants in a suit brought by Ralph Wormley in MSX Co. Court. Motion on a bond given for the forthcoming and delivery of certain property taken to satisfy an execution. Defendants did not appear.

⁶³⁴ MSX OB 5, p. 6.

⁶³⁵ MSX OB 5, p. 27.

⁶³⁶ MSX OB 5, p. 33.

⁶³⁷ 1111-003, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1111-003

Judgment in favor of plaintiff for \$16.46 or payment of \$8.23 with interest from 6 Feb 1804.⁶³⁸

31 May 1804. **James Kidd** and William N. Kidd were defendants in a suit brought by John Southgate. As in the above suit, William N. Kidd was apparently security for James Kidd. Judgment against James Kidd for £29 1s 6d.⁶³⁹

31 May 1804. **James Kidd** and Benjamin Kidd, executors of James Kidd, deceased, were defendants in a suit brought by William N. Kidd, "surviving obligor of himself and John Kidd." Sent to jury trial. Judgment against both for £23 17s 4d, or half that if paid with interest from 1 January 1797. Damages of one penny.⁶⁴⁰

31 May 1804. William N. Kidd was the defendant in a suit brought by **James Kidd** and Benjamin Kidd, executors of the estate of James Kidd, Sr. William Kidd, Sr. was security for William N. Kidd. Sent to jury trial. Judgment against Kidd for £23 17s 4d, or half that if paid with interest from 1 January 1797. Damages of one penny.⁶⁴¹

27 June 1804. James Kidd was appointed surveyor of the road in place of Henry Hefferman and that the male tithes that served under Hefferman to serve under Kidd to keep the road in repair.⁶⁴² (This entry may pertain to a different James Kidd. – RK)

27 June 1804. Thomas Kidd was sued by his siblings concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother John Kidd. Full title: Benjamin, **James**, William N & George **Kidd**, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd. The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.⁶⁴³

27 June 1804. **James Kidd** and his wife, and Thomas Blake were sued by Batchelder Thurston & his wife, Elizabeth G. Suit is discontinued as to Thomas Blake [continued on p. 72, not copied].⁶⁴⁴

1807 – 23 Jan 1807. Division of the estate of Robert Stamper makes mention of "Catherine Kidd, the widow (should be "wife") of **James Kidd**, and Mary Kidd, the widow of James Kidd, decd."⁶⁴⁵

1810 – On the 1810 MSX Co VA federal census, pp. 5-6 [this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries]. It appears that the James Kidd identified as "Col." is this James Kidd, with Col. being an honorary title instead of a military one. [See the 1817 entries below.]

⁶³⁸ MSX OB 5, p. 41.

⁶³⁹ Ibid, p. 48.

⁶⁴⁰ Ibid, p. 50.

⁶⁴¹ MSX OB 5, p. 50.

⁶⁴² Ibid, p. 63.

⁶⁴³ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

⁶⁴⁴ MSX OB 5, p. 71.

⁶⁴⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 167, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 358.

- James Kidd Jr. – 2M under 10 & 1 26-44; 2F<10, 1 10-15, & 2 26-44.
James Kidd (Col.) – 2M 10-15 & 1 26-44; 1F 10-15, 1 16-25 & 1 45 & up.
- 1813 – 15 May 1813. Dismissions & Abatements At Rules. Thomas Blake, administrator with the will annexed of Elizabeth Dean vs **James Kidd and Catherine** his wife. Dismissed with costs to be paid to the defendants. (See 1817 entry for another dispute with Thomas Blake.)⁶⁴⁶
- 1815 – the land of **James Kidd**, recorded as "Jas., for wife, life" was 3 miles SW of the county courthouse.⁶⁴⁷
- 1815 – the MSX LTL for this year shows that he was again (see above, 1796 for earlier LTL entries) taxed on 220 acres, adjoining George Healy, as described above.
- 1816 – this James Kidd drops from the MSX LTLs in 1816, and what became of his 220 acres isn't apparent.
- 1817 – 13 May 1817. **James Kidd** vs. Thomas Blake. In Chancery. Blake innocent of “the slander of which he is accused and puts himself upon the mercy of the country.” The jury disagreed and found he “did speak and publish the words in the declaration” and was fined \$300 plus costs.⁶⁴⁸
- 1817 – He appears to drop from the PPTLs this year, and only one James Kidd is found in MSX on the PPTLs. He has either died or moved away. [see next entry for a reason he may have skipped town]
- 1817 – Recorded in the CCP Register for 1817 is an unusual entry: “**Colo James Kidd** and Mrs. Anna Fisher were married January 16th 1817 and he ran away from her on the 17th day of May following.”⁶⁴⁹
- The fact that he drops completely from the MSX records in 1817, with no clue as to what became of his land holdings, or his slaves and other personal property, is a mystery to us at this point. It is unclear whether he died after 1817 or moved elsewhere, ie “ran away”.

JAMES (son of Shad) KIDD, son of Benjamin Kidd, Sr., aka “Shad” Benjamin.

James5b (Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd
Born in 1771 in MSX Co; married Frances French in MSX in 1795; Known sons were James and Chowning Kidd (named in his will. Died testate in late 1832 or early 1833 in MSX Co. Able to write (see 1805 deed, below).

- 1771 – **James Kidd**, the son of Benjamin and Jane Kidd his wife, was born in MSX Co VA on January 9, 1771.⁶⁵⁰
- 1794-1833 – he first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1794, listed as "**James (son of Shad),**" a listing that is repeated in 1795. Shad refers to Benjamin Kidd Sr., his father, who also

⁶⁴⁶ MSX Superior Court Order Book (1812-1824), p. 17 (reviewed and abstracted at MSX CH by CK, Feb. 2012).

⁶⁴⁷ *1815 Directory of Virginia Landowners*, abstracted by Roger E. Ward, *Vol. 3: Eastern Region*, reviewed at SPL by RK Oct. 12, 2011.

⁶⁴⁸ MSX Superior Court Order Book (1812-1824), p. 148 (reviewed and abstracted at MSX CH by CK, Feb. 2012).

⁶⁴⁹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 161.

⁶⁵⁰ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 171.

appears on the MSX PPTLs for the first time in 1794. He then is listed as James Kidd, Jr., to distinguish him from “Town” James Kidd, who is older. After “Town” James Kidd disappears from the MSX PPTLs after 1817, this James becomes James Kidd Sr.

Below is a table containing this James Kidd’s annual MSX PPTL entries, 1794-1833:

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>16	B 12 - 16	H	COMMENTS
1794	James, son of Shad	1	0	0	1	
1795	James Jr. son of Shad	1	0	0	1	
1796	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1797	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1798	James Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1799	James Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1800	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1801	James Jr.	1	1	0	0	
1802	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1803	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1804	James Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1805	James Jr.	1	1	1	2	
1806	James Jr.	1	1	1	1	
1807	James Jr.	1	1	1	1	
1808	NO TAX					
1809	James Jr.	1	2	0	2	
1810	James Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1811	James Jr.	1	1	0	2	
1812	James Jr.	1	0	0	2	
1813	James Jr.	1	1	0	2	
1814	James Jr.	1	0	0	2	
1815	James Jr.	1	0	0	2	
1816	James	1	0	0	1	
1817	James	0	0	1	1	
1818	James (S)	1	1	0	1	(S is likely for Sr.)
1819	James Sr.	2	0	0	1	
1820	James Sr.	2	0	0	1	
1821	James Sr.	X	0	0	1	WMT disappears this yr.
1822	James Sr.	X	0	0	1	
1823	James Sr.	X	0	0	1	
1824	James	X	0	1	0	Only James listed in 1824
1825	James	X	0	0	1	Only James listed in 1825
1826	James	X	0	0	1	Only James listed in 1826
1827	Not listed					No James this year
1828	Not listed					No James this year
1829	James Sr.	X	1	0	1	Only James listed

1830	James Sr.	X	1	0	0	
1831	James Sr.	X	1	0	0	
1832	James Sr.	X	1	0	0	
1833	Not listed					No Kidds on PPTL, 1833
1834	Not listed					No Kidds on PPTL 1834
1835	Not listed					Only James Jr. (Jas.5)

1795 – Marriage Bond 16 December 1795. **James Kidd** & Frances French. Thomas Churchill security. Staige Davis witness.

1796 – 28 May 1796. Deed from William Boyd of K&Q Co to Benjamin Kidd Sr. of MSX, selling 40 acres of land on Rappahannock River, which land is known by the name of Mudd Creek, bears the signature of **James Kidd** as one of the witnesses.

1799 – 29 May 1799. James Ross vs **James Kidd**, in case. Jury agrees that the Plts have sustained damages by the nonperformance of the promise and assumption in the declaration, and award £7.15.10, plus their costs.⁶⁵¹

1803 – 28 February 1803. Henry Kidd granted administration on the estate of Benjamin Kidd, Sr., with Loddy Kidd and **James Kidd** his securities. Bond of \$3,000.⁶⁵²

1804 – 28 February 1804. "**James Kidd (son of Benj^a.)**" was sued by James Ross over a debt. James did not appear in court. Judgment to be discharged by payment of £2 14s 3d with interest of 4 Dec 1800.⁶⁵³

27 Mar 1804. **James Kidd** was the defendant in a suit brought by James Ross regarding a debt. By mutual agreement, this suit was dismissed.⁶⁵⁴

1804 – In this year, a second **James Kidd**, noted as **James Kidd Jr**, appears on the annual MSX Land Tax Records (LTLs). As Benjamin's son, the 100 acres he is taxed on in 1804 is the remainder of Benjamin Kidd Sr's property. In 1816, the elder James Kidd (Town James) drops from the LTLs, and this James Kidd becomes the only James on the tax lists until his death in 1833, when his estate is listed.

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS & COMMENTS
1804	James Kidd Junr.	100 acres	
1805	James Kidd Junr.	100 acres	James Kidd Junr to James Healy Jr, 4 ½ acres
1806-1811	James Kidd Junr.	95 ½ acres	
1812	James Kidd Junr.	158 acres	[No indication of source of additional acres]
1813	James Kidd Junr.	75 acres	[again, no listing of alteration to explain change]
1814-1815	James Kidd Junr.	95 ½ acres	"in fee, on White Oak Swamp, 8 mi W," apparently adjacent to Catherine Kidd.

⁶⁵¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 37 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁶⁵² MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 458, abstracted by CK.

⁶⁵³ MSX OB 5, p. 10.

⁶⁵⁴ MSX OB 5, p. 17.

1816-1832	James Kidd	95 ½ acres	
1833	James Kidd Estate	95 ½ acres	

1805 – 28 Oct 1805. Deed from **James Kidd and Frances his wife** to James Healey, Jr., all of MSX, for £13, 10 shillings, 4 ½ acres in Christ Church Parish, White Oak Swamp corner to Carter Thurston's heirs and Benjamin Williamson's.

Legal description is cited, and adjacent to Churchill Blakey. **James Kidd** signs by signature, Frances Kidd signs by mark. Not witnessed.⁶⁵⁵

1810 – on MSX Co VA census, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries]:

James Kidd Jr. – 2M under 10 & 1 26-44; 2F<10, 1 10-15, & 2 26-44.

James Kidd (Col.) – 2M 10-15 & 1 26-44; 1F 10-15, 1 16-25 & 1 45 & up.

1813-1814 – Private **James Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakey's Calvary [attached to 109th V.M., Muse's] in the County of Middlesex from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and then from 11 May 1813 to 12 May 1813. ⁶⁵⁶ Neither roll was dated, James was listed as present. He is listed with one horse and his rate of pay \$20.00 per month for a man and horse. His pay was \$7.33 and for the horse it was \$4.40. He was also listed on a receipt roll and a muster roll as serving in Capt. Blakey's Troop of the 109 Regiment Virginia Militia for 1813, neither roll was dated, James was listed as present.

Private **James Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry [109th V.M.] in 1813, pay roll was not dated. ⁶⁵⁷ Also listed in this Company is Thomas Kidd (Private), Burgess Kidd, Elliot Kidd, Thomas Kidd (Corporal) and Allen Kidd. ⁶⁵⁸

[James, son of Benj Sr., would have been in his 40s, which seems old to be a soldier. This citation may not belong to this James.]

1815 – His land is recorded as "**James Kidd Jr.**" evidently to distinguish him from the older James Kidd above, and was on "Wet [White] Oak Swamp," 6 miles west of the CH. ⁶⁵⁹ Catharine Kidd also had land in this area. See her Notes in this paper.

1820 – there's only one **James Kidd** on the federal census in MSX Co., VA (in the Urbanna district, apparently), p. 105a:

James Kidd – 110100-001100 (1WM <10, 1 10-15 & 1 18-25; 1F 16-25 & 1 26-44)

No slaves.

Two lines away is a Jane Kidd; see her section in this document.

⁶⁵⁵ MSX Co VA, DB 12, pp. 417-418

⁶⁵⁶ The two dates were both listed on the same cards.

⁶⁵⁷ James Kidd CMSR, War of 1812, card numbers 38876484, 6537, 388780436, 0206, 0106, original at NAB, viewed 9/11/2009, WRK has a copy.

⁶⁵⁸ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 2, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 145-146, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁶⁵⁹ *1815 Directory of Virginia Landowners*, abstracted by Roger E. Ward, *Vol. 3: Eastern Region*, reviewed at SPL by RK Oct. 12, 2011.

1823 – in 1823, a "new" James Kidd appears on the MSX LTLs, joining the James Kidd who's been taxed on 95 ½ acres since 1806, and continues to be taxed on this tract until his death circa 1833. It's not clear from the lists, but this James Kidd first seemed to be a different James Kidd, given that the tracts weren't listed together, with a "do" (ditto). But the 1827 deed (below) shows it is the same James Kidd (3):

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS & COMMENTS
1823-1826	James Kidd	100 acres	"in fee, adj. Hannah Kemp, 4 miles S, from Robt. Watson's estate" [per deed below, this is either Watson or Walden]
1827			Drops from the MSX LTLs

1827 – 13 Mar 1827. Deed from **James Kidd Sr.** and Frances his wife of MSX, to John Gaines of Essex, for \$250, 100 acres being land formerly owned by Robert Watson?/Walden?, dec'd. Bounded by John Gaines and Henry Sears. James signs, Frances by mark. Witnesses Lewis Seward, Enos Healy, and James Kidd (by mark) [this is likely the son of James and Frances].⁶⁶⁰

1833 – **James Kidd Sr.** died before May 1833, when his estate is listed on the MSX Co LTL.

"James Kidd, Sr." wrote his will on 7 April 1832, which was proved 27 May 1833.⁶⁶¹

To Wife Fanny, estate for life

To Son Chowning Kidd, land on SS of road leading to Philemon Woodward's house, to the main road, adj. Jane Brookes. No acreage given

To Son James Kidd Jr., land on White Oak Swamp adj. Philemon Woodward and Williamson

To two eldest daughters Juliet and Frances the balance of land including the house.

To two other daughters Elinzoi (would assume this means ELLINOR but the handwriting is clearly a "z" and an "I" on the end) and Jane. "Balance of estate "not heretofore given" to be sold and divided between them (Elinzoi and Jane").

Son Chowning Kidd, executor.

Witnesses: Lewis Seward, John Gibson, and Robert Trice. Everyone signed by signature.

JAMES (SON OF HENRY) KIDD, son of Henry and Catherine Seward Kidd and grandson of Benjamin Kidd Sr.

James6a (Henry5, Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd

Born ~1796, MSX; married Sarah Bristow in 1817; moved first to Ohio circa 1823, and by 1860 to Richland County, Wisconsin, where he died-~1870. He was unable to read or write. A descendant of James Kidd, son of Henry Kidd, is a participant in the Kidd Y-DNA study and matches closely to other descendants of Benjamin Kidd and Judith Chowning.

⁶⁶⁰ MSX Co VA, DB 15, pp. 261-262

⁶⁶¹ *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865*, by Pippenger, vol. 10, p. 408, citing MSX WB 5:470. Craig Kilby copied this will (SKK now has copy) and provided the transcription, Feb. 2012.

1803 – the MSX Co will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803 and proved 24 Oct 1803 mentions "Land in King & Queen County to be sold," and names wife Catherine Kidd and "my children, Polly Kidd, Braxton Kidd, Isaac Kidd, Meriah Kidd and **James Kidd**. Exors: wife and Edward Seward. Wit: John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, Loddy Kidd and John Healy.⁶⁶²

1813-1814 – A Private **James Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakey's Calvary [attached to 109th V.M., Muse's] in the County of Middlesex from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and then from 11 May 1813 to 12 May 1813. ⁶⁶³ Neither roll was dated, James was listed as present. He is listed with one horse and his rate of pay \$20.00 per month for a man and horse. His pay was \$7.33 and for the horse it was \$4.40. He was also listed on a receipt roll and a muster roll as serving in Capt. Blakey's Troop of the 109 Regiment Virginia Militia for 1813, neither roll was dated, James was listed as present.

Private **James Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry [109th V.M.] in 1813, pay roll was not dated. ⁶⁶⁴ Also listed in this Company is Thomas Kidd (Private), Burgess Kidd, Elliot Kidd, Thomas Kidd (Corporal) and Allen Kidd. ⁶⁶⁵

[THOUGH NOT CERTAIN THAT THIS SOLDIER IS IN FACT JAMES, SON OF HENRY, he seems the best fit for this citation, by age. All the other James Kidds we've identified were either dead by this time, too young to have served, or in their forties, and unlikely prospects to have served.]

1817 – Marriage Bond 9 December 1817. **James Kidd Jr.** & Sarah Bristow. James is son of Catherine Kidd. Sarah is daughter of Bartholomew Bristow, deceased. George Healy guardian of the bride. Richard Pruitt security. Edward Bristow and Mariah Kidd securities and/or witnesses.⁶⁶⁶

1817-1823 – James Kidd Jr. first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1817, and appears annually through 1823, then drops from these lists when he migrates to Ohio. Below is a table of his MSX PPTL listings:

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>16	B 12 - 16	H	COMMENTS
1818	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1819	James Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1820	James Jr.	1	0	1	1	
1821	James	X	0	0	1	WMT dropped this yr.
1822	James Jr.	X	0	0	1	
1823	James Jr.	X	0	0	1	
1824	Not listed	This	Year			Moved to Ohio

⁶⁶² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

⁶⁶³ The two dates were both listed on the same cards.

⁶⁶⁴ James Kidd CMSR, War of 1812, card numbers 38876484, 6537, 388780436, 0206, 0106, original at NAB, viewed 9/11/2009, WRK has a copy.

⁶⁶⁵ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 2, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 145-146, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁶⁶⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

- 1820 – James does not appear as a household head on the 1820 MSX Co VA census. His mother, Catherine, has 2M 16-25 in her household in 1820, along with 1F<10, 1 16-25 and one over 45 (herself). This suggests that one of her sons is married and is living with her, along with his wife and a young daughter. This is likely James and Sarah.
- 1822 – 7 May 1822. Deed from **James Kidd Jr. and his wife Sarah**, Catherine Kidd, and Maria [Mariah] Kidd, to L. Richard Claybrook, all of MSX, for \$155, containing by survey 21 acres, bounded by Lewis Walker [Walden?] on the main road, -- land on said road, Healy's land, and Kidd's land. James Kidd Jr. signs, women by mark. Witnesses: Samuel May, John Walden, T.M. Crittenden, Philemon Woodward. Deed recorded 31 May 1822.⁶⁶⁷
- 1823 – 27 May 1823. Deed from **James Kidd Jr. and his wife Sarah**, to Richard Claybrook, all of MSX, for \$20, for 9 acres more or less, "being the balance of the said James Kidd for proportion of his father's land after what he has heretofore sold to said Claybrook. Both James and Sarah sign by mark [no indication of why James signs by mark here when he signs by signature in 1822]. Witnesses Elizabeth Kidd [by mark], William Jesse, and Thomas T. Lee.⁶⁶⁸
- 27 May 1823. Deed from **James Kidd Jr.** to William Jesse, for \$160, his interest in all the Negro slaves belonging to estate of his father Henry Kidd. Signs by mark. Witnesses Robert (Thomas?) T. Lee, Benjamin Tucker, Mariah Walden (by mark). Deed recorded 30 Aug 1824.⁶⁶⁹ After this sale, James and Sarah Kidd migrated to Ohio.
- 1831 – The February court for MSX Co heard the case of James Kidd, Maria [Mariah] Kidd and Henry Sears by **Cath Kidd** his next friend vs Edward Seward, *administrator de bonis non* of Henry Kidd dec'd" [term means an administrator appointed when the primary administrator or executor cannot serve]. Amended decree to divide 120 acres of land instead of 90 acres as mentioned in the decree, and of the estate of Henry Kidd and cause continued.⁶⁷⁰

JAMES (son of James) KIDD, son of James (aka 'son of Shad') Kidd and his wife Frances French⁶⁷¹ and the grandson of Benjamin Kidd Sr. (Shad)

James6b (James5b, Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd

Born circa 1807, MSX. Married (1) Harriet Sibley in MSX, 1829, (2) Frances/Fanny Gardner in MSX, 1847, and (3) Eliza Royster (a widow) in 1859. Three sons and three daughters. Died in 1863 in MSX Co.

- 1829 – Marriage Bond 11 August 1829. **James Kidd** & Harriet Sibley. Holland Walker, guardian of the bride. Chowning Kidd security. Thomas B. Evans witness.⁶⁷²

⁶⁶⁷ MSX Co VA, DB 14, pp. 391-394

⁶⁶⁸ MSX Co VA, DB 15, pp. 27-28

⁶⁶⁹ MSX Co VA, DB 15, p. 55

⁶⁷⁰ MSX OB 8, p. 121.

⁶⁷¹ One indication of this relationship is his marriage record in 1859, which names his parents as James and Frances Kidd. See that record in this section of this paper.

⁶⁷² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

1830 – 21 Apr 1830. Mortgage Deed from **James Kidd Jr. and wife Harriett** to George Healy of the 2nd part and Healey, Street [and Co] of the 3rd part. James and Harriet sign by mark. Witnesses: William Broaddus, John D. Leigh, [and other two parties?]. Kidd was indebted to Healey Street and Co. for \$31.01. Secured by his interest in the land of John Sibley which is ¼ interest, plus his crop of corn of the land he cultivates for rent. Deed dated 24 Apr 1830 and recorded 26 Apr 1830. Harriet’s release of dower 10 Jul 1830.⁶⁷³ [Note: this is land inherited by Harriett from her father John Sibley, which is sold in 1832 to satisfy James Kidd’s debt.]

25 May 1830. **James Kidd Jr. and Harriet** his wife recorded this deed of trust to George Healey. Healey was trustee for Healey Street & Company. Acknowledged and recorded.⁶⁷⁴

1830 – there are two James Kidds on the federal census in MSX Co VA, p. 169, in the Eastern District. These represent James Kidd, son of James Kidd and Frances French, and his son James. [These census entries are in alphabetical order by first letter of surname, so no conclusion can be made about their neighbors.]

James Kidd Sr. – 000101001-00220001 (one WM 15-19, 1 30-39, & 1 60-69; 2WF 10-14, 2 15-19 & 1 50-59, 2 male slaves, 34-54 and 55-100, respectively)

James Kidd Jr. – 00001-00001 (one WM 20-29 and one WF 20-29). No slaves.

1832 – 21 May 1832. Deed from George Healy to Walter Healy, Thomas Street, and William Jesse, merchants and partners in Healey, Street and Co. Sale of ¼ of Parrott’s or Sibley’s Island, to satisfy **James Kidd’s** debt to Healey and Co. Names Harriet Sibley as one of the children of John Sibley.⁶⁷⁵

1835-1850 – **James Kidd** first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1835 (listed as James Kidd Jr.), and appears annually through 1850, the last year we have checked. Below is a table showing his listings in these MSX PPTLs:

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>12	H	COMMENTS
1835	James Jr.	X	1	0	Only James Kidd on PPTL
1836	James	1	0	0	
1837	James	1	0	1	
1838	James	1	0	1	
1839	James	1	1	1	
1840	James	1	0	1	
1841	James	1	0	1	
1842	James	1	0	1	
1843	James	1	0	1	
1844	James	1	0	0	
1845	James	1	0	0	
1846	James	1	0	1	
1847	James	1	0	0	
1848	James	1	0	0	
1849	James	1	0	0	

⁶⁷³ MSX Co VA, DB 16, pp. 125-126

⁶⁷⁴ MSX OB 8, p. 79.

⁶⁷⁵ MSX Co VA, DB 16, p. 288

YEAR	LISTING	WMT	B>12	H	COMMENTS
1850	James	1	0	0	

1840 – on MSX Co VA, census, p. 423, line 7:

James Kidd: 1WM 5-9 & 1 30-39; 2WF <5, 1 5-9, and 1 20-29. No slaves. One person engaged in agriculture and 1 in Mfg. & trade.

1847 – Marriage Bond. 20 October 1847. **James Kidd** & Frances Gardner. Henry Sparks security. Leroy Seward witness.⁶⁷⁶

1850 – On the MSX Co VA census, p. 219, enumerated 24 Sept. 1850, HH 321/320:

Kidd, James 44MW farmer \$360 VA cannot read or write
 " , Fanny 35FW VA cannot read or write
 " , William 19MW farmer VA evidently CAN read and write
 " , Elizabeth 16FW VA " " " " "
 " , Sarah 14FW VA " " " " "
 " , Edmonia 12FW VA " " " " "
 " , James 10MW VA " " " " "
 " , John 2/12MW VA

(A Chowning Kidd is 5-6 doors away, and between them is a John Walden, age 27, and his young family, and a James H. Thurston, 33, with his mother [maybe – age 74] and some small children.)

1855 – 6 Sept 1855. Eliza C. Kidd, "age 22, single, born and residing in Middlesex County, daughter of **J. Kidd** and M. [should read 'H.'] Sibley" married T. C. Parker, 47, widower, painter, b. Charleston, South Carolina, resident of Middlesex County, son of C. C. and Dinkey (or Dinkett) Parker. Minister—Holland Walker.⁶⁷⁷

1859 – James Kidd, age 16 and son of **James** and Harriet **Kidd** of MSX Co, died in Feb 1859 in MSX Co.⁶⁷⁸

31 May 1859. **Jas. Kidd**, 50, widower, farmer, born & residing in Middlesex County, son of James & Frances Kidd, married to **Eliza Royster**, 46, widow, born in Gloucester County, resident of Middlesex County, daughter of Charles and Franky Lawson. Minister Edward S. Seward.⁶⁷⁹

1860 – **James Kidd** appears on the MSX Co VA census, Saluda P.O., p. 30, HH 214:

Kidd, James 52MW carpenter \$400/175 VA
 " , Eliza 45FW VA
 " , Sarah 20FW VA
 Groome, Joseph 16MW VA

⁶⁷⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁶⁷⁷ *Middlesex County Marriage Records 1853-1904 and Federal Census 1880 Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Catherine Moore Traylor, from research by Caroline Jett (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), Part I, Marriage Register 1853-1876, p. 4. (page 1 of the Register). Kindly provided by Craig Kilby, July 2012 from the MWB Library.

⁶⁷⁸ *Virginia Deaths and Burials, 1853-1971*, at Ancestry.com.

⁶⁷⁹ *Middlesex County Marriage Records 1853-1904 and Federal Census 1880 Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Catherine Moore Traylor, from research by Caroline Jett (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), Part I, Marriage Register 1853-1876, p. 13 (page 4 of the Register). Kindly provided by Craig Kilby, July 2012 from the MWB Library.

1863 – **James Kidd** died in 1863. Inventory made 3 July 1863 by Thomas Trice, O. M. Lee, and Joseph Perciful. Valued at \$558.89 in Confederate money. Inventory included a saddle and bridle, a sorrel horse, a yoke of oxen, some pigs, “one lot of oyster shells,” a double barrel gun and “one old watch.” Sale held 3 July 1863 at “his late residence.” Some of the purchasers included M. A. Seward, Miss Sarah Kidd [dau], Mrs. Eliza E. Kidd [wife]. James Chowning kept the books for the sale.⁶⁸⁰

JANE KIDD(s) –

There are at least six Jane Kidds in MSX Co.

Jane ____, the wife of Thomas1 Kidd

Jane Kidd, daughter of Thomas1 and Jane Kidd

Jane Kidd, daughter of William2 and Margaret Kidd

Jane Kidd, daughter of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg

Jane Kidd, daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, married Thomas Crittenden

Jane Kidd, daughter of Benjamin Kidd Sr., married her 1st cousin Lodowick Kidd

JANE _____ KIDD, wife of Thomas1 Kidd. Married 2nd Robert Blackley. Maiden name and parents not known. There is no proof whatsoever that she was a Willis and she has never been found under the name of Willis.

See [Appendix Two](#) of this paper for a discussion what is known about the Willis family of early Middlesex County, including four women by the name of Jane Willis, with no evidence that this Jane Kidd’s maiden name was Willis.

1680 – named in her husband's will, signed 24 May 1680.

From this point forward, Jane Kidd acts as a *femme sole* until her remarriage:

On 4 October 1680, she was granted administration of the estate of William Blackford, “with the will annexed,” she giving security “as the law directs.”^{681, 682} [The term “with the will annexed” may mean that she took over the duties of administrator of Blackford’s estate from her deceased husband Thomas.] Oddly, she was not required to have anyone stand as her security to perform this duty.

Will of William Blackford⁶⁸³

The will of William Blackford was drawn on 1 May 1680, just nine days before the will of Thomas Kidd was drawn. The original of this will is extant, and difficult to read. After providing that his debts be paid, he leaves “my land lord Thomas Kidd my mare with fifteen head of “hedges” [*bogs?*] and “pare of showes” [*pair of shoes, or sows?*] and “only the

⁶⁸⁰ MSX Co WB 9:144-147.

⁶⁸¹ Sparacios, *Middlesex County Court Orders 1673-1680*, Part II, 104 citing p. 266.

⁶⁸² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 49, citing Order Book 1 (Deeds and Wills), 1673-1680, p. 226.

⁶⁸³ Will of William Blackford, Loose Wills, Book A:11, Circuit Clerk’s Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, VA.

foul [foal] increase that shall pr[xxx] from the said mare I bequeath it to his son William and my hatt also.”

To “my land lady” his hallon shirt. To “Godddaughter” Elizabeth Kidd “my chest and all is therein” and 200 pounds of sweet scented tobacco “due me upon full and right of Thos. [illeg.]”

To Thomas Kidd, Jr, a Hereford cow, a pair of shoes, broadcloth coat, a “lot [*parcel*] of silver buttons”, and the first calf of the heifer to go his sister Jane.

Last, a bequest to John DIRELL, “six [xxx] of linen, a pair of --- a broad—and—and a weeding hoe.”

From the items bequeathed, it is seems plausible that William Blackford was a tailor. It is also evident that he held the members of the Kidd family in high esteem. Most curious is his mention of John Direll, since William² Kidd, son of Thomas¹ Kidd, had a son named Direll³ Kidd (*aka* Duel Kidd.)

1681 – On 5, September 1681, Robert Allen and Daniel Trigg were ordered to meet at the house of **Jane Kidd** to appraise the estate of William Blackford, decd. And to make an inventory.⁶⁸⁴

1681/82 – 6 March 1681/82. Judgment granted to **Jane Kidd**, admrx of William Blackford, against Thomas Cranke for 150 pounds of “good sweet tobacco & caske & one pair of good French faule shooes, with costs.” Following this on the next page is another judgement in favor of **Jane Kidd** against Thomas Cranke for three pair of “good French faule shoes”.⁶⁸⁵

1682 – 3 April 1682. Middlesex County Court. Suit of William Cranke vs. **Jane Kidd** is referred to the next court.⁶⁸⁶

on 6 May 1682, Jane Kidd, administratrix of William Blackford, decd., apparently returned a report to the MSX Court.⁶⁸⁷

1683/84 – **Jane Kidd** was married to Robert Blackley on 29 January 1683/84, by whom she had at least two more children.⁶⁸⁸ These lines have not been traced.

i. Robert Blackley, son of Robert & Jane Blackley, baptized 20 October 1684.⁶⁸⁹

ii. John Blackley, son of Robert & Jane Blackley, baptized 24 June 1687.⁶⁹⁰

No further record is found for Jane; her death is not recorded in the Christ Church, Middlesex, parish register.

⁶⁸⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 174, citing Order Book 2, 1680-1694, p. 30.

⁶⁸⁵ *Ibid*, p. 30, citing page 70 of the Order Book.

⁶⁸⁶ *Ibid*, p. 33, citing page 78 of the Order Book.

⁶⁸⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 175, citing Order Book 2, 1680-1694, p. 71.

⁶⁸⁸ *Christ Church Parish Register*, Reprint, 1988, p. 22.

⁶⁸⁹ *Ibid*, 26.

⁶⁹⁰ *Ibid*, 34.

JANE KIDD, (1677-??), daughter of Thomas1 and Jane Kidd

1677 – **Jane Kidd** born 12 January 1677, the daughter of Thomas and Jane Kidd (CCP).

1680 – **Jane Kidd** is named in the will of her father Thomas1 Kidd written 28 May 1680, proved on an unknown date before or by October 1680. In his will, Thomas says that his two daughters Elizabeth and Jane should equally inherit his land if their brothers predecease them without issue. He also gifts livestock to his daughter Jane. [See the section for Thomas1 Kidd for the full will transcript.] The original will is found in the Middlesex Co VA Loose Will Book A, p. 9.⁶⁹¹

JANE KIDD, (ca 1704-??), daughter of William2 Kidd and his wife Margaret

circa 1704 – we estimate that **Jane Kidd** was born about 1704 in MSX County, based upon her marriage record (below). Her birth/baptism was not recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register.

1725 – John Gregory married **Jane Kidd** on 3 December 1725.⁶⁹² We believe this must be Jane, daughter of William2 and Margaret, because the only other Jane Kidd found living in MSX Co at that time was one of the twin daughters of Thomas Kidd. She was born in 1719, and obviously too young to be the bride in this record.

1727 – She and her husband evidently migrated after their marriage to Essex Co, because on 21 June 1727, John Grigory and Jane his wife "late Jane Kidd" of Essex Co had assigned their suit against Thomas Bryant to Nathan Hogg. No details of the suit are mentioned in this particular entry, but it confirms that as of this date, they were in Essex Co.

JANE KIDD, (1719--??), daughter of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg

1719 – **Jane Kidd** and Anne Kidd, twin daughters of Thomas and Alice Kidd, b 7 May 1719, bapt 14 June 1719 (CCP).⁶⁹³

1727 – **Jane Kidd** is believed to be one of the “two youngest daughters” and “four smallest children” named in the will of Thomas2 Kidd, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.⁶⁹⁴ An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his Virginia Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70). A copy is reproduced below.

“Will of Thomas Kidd, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

⁶⁹¹ Middlesex Co VA Loose Will Book A, p. 9. Circuit Clerk’s Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda VA. Thomas Kidd was dead by 6 October 1680 when his widow, Jane Kidd, was made administrator with the will annexed of William Blackford (see her section of the report).

⁶⁹² *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 165.

⁶⁹³ *Ibid*, p. 102.

⁶⁹⁴ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff. We (to RK's knowledge) do not have a copy of this record.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode's line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley's line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The **four smallest of my children** shall live here upon my plantation until my **two youngest daughters** comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters Frances Kidd and Mary Kidd in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

JANE KIDD CRITTENDEN, the daughter of James Kidd Sr. (Tavern Keeper James) of Urbanna. Born in 1763, MSX Co; married Thomas Crittenden in 1786 in MSX Co.; died September 1840 in MSX Co.

1765 – **Jane**, daughter of James and Mary Kidd, born 11 Feb 1765 (CCP).⁶⁹⁵

1786 – Marriage Bond 23 January 1786. **Jenny Kidd** & Thomas Crittendon. John Quarles, security.⁶⁹⁶ By 1792, husband Thomas has left Jane and is no longer found in the area.

1792 – 9 Sept 1792. In chancery. Henry Bachelder v Thomas Crittenden et al, Benjamin Kidd et al, Isaac Kidd et al. References the land in King and Queen County belonging to Thomas Crittenden who has left the state, conveyed to Benjamin Kidd; and the lots belonging to Thomas Crittenden in the town of Urbanna, which Isaac Kidd has possession of and is cultivating by arrangement with the **wife of Thomas Crittenden [Jane Kidd]**. 18 Sept 1792, notice inserted in *Virginia Gazette* for two months, and published by Edmund Berkeley “according to the directions at the lower chapel in the parish of Christ Church Sunday 9 Sept 1792” and on the courthouse door.⁶⁹⁷

⁶⁹⁵ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281

⁶⁹⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁶⁹⁷ 1793-004, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1793-004

- 1793 – 30 Sept 1793: James Kidd and wife Mary sold 184½ acres to Benjamin Kidd, Jr., for 5 shillings. This land adjoined Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug, James Kidd and Benjamin Kidd Jr. **Jane Crittenden**, William George and Burgess Kidd, witnesses.⁶⁹⁸
- 1797 – the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) for 1797 lists several Land Alterations for this year, having to do with the distribution of land in the estate of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna to his heirs:
- 1) James Kidd estate to Mary Kidd (his widow), 269 acres,
 - 2) part of Guthrie tract do to Mary Kidd (again, his widow), 10 acres,
 - 3) James Kidd estate to James Kidd (his son), 88 acres,
 - 4) part of Guthrie tract do to James Kidd, 65 acres,
 - 5) part of the Draggon do to James Kidd, 10 acres,
 - 6) James Kidd estate to **Jane Crittenden** (his daughter), Berry's tract, 25 acres,
 - 7) James Kidd estate to William N. Kidd (his son), 176 1/8 acres,
 - 8) James Kidd estate to Leonard Bristow, 40 1/8 acres, and
 - 9) James Kidd estate to Benjamin Kidd (his son), 100 acres.
- 1798 – August 1798. In chancery. Admrs of Levin Gale v Benjamin Kidd. Seven lots in Urbanna that Benj Kidd acquired from Thomas Crittenden and **Jane his wife**. States that Thomas Crittenden has “absconded and departed the state of Virginia.”⁶⁹⁹
- 1802 – 24 Nov 1802. In Chancery. This case involves the estate of James Kidd, deceased. Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, **Jane [Kidd] Crittenden** and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.⁷⁰⁰
- 1804 – 27 June 1804. Thomas Kidd was sued by his siblings concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother John Kidd. Full title: Benjamin, James, William N & George Kidd, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, **Jane Crittendon** & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd. The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.⁷⁰¹
- 1809-1841 – the annual MSX **LTL** for 1809 lists **Jane Crittenden** for the first time, taxed on 72 acres. She continues to appear annually through 1841, then drops from the list as of 1843. In 1814, her land is described as "adjacent to Jas. F. Lorimer, 6 miles SW of the courthouse." This description continues until 1820, when her neighbor is listed as J.H. T. Lorimer (with no change in acreage or location). In 1836 & 1837, it's described as "adjoining John C. Daniel." The 1842 MSX LTL is unreadable. Jane isn't listed on the 1843 LTL, or thereafter.

⁶⁹⁸ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 151.

⁶⁹⁹ 1798-008, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-008

⁷⁰⁰ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁷⁰¹ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

1840 – **Jane Kidd Crittenden** died in MSX Co. in September of 1840 (specific day not stated), according to MSX Chancery Court case 1847-013.⁷⁰²

JANE KIDD, the daughter of Benjamin Kidd, Sr.

Jane5 (Benjamin4, Benjamin3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd

Her date of birth is unknown; it was not recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register. We learn the name of her father from her marriage record.

1800 – Bond. 22 December 1800. **Jane Kidd** & 'Lody' (Lodowick) Kidd. Daughter of Benjamin Kidd, Sr. Griffin Tuggle and John Kidd securities to the marriage bond.⁷⁰³
[Lodowick Kidd was her first cousin. See his section of this paper for a few more mentions of her.]

Bef. 1830 – Jane appears to have died prior to the 1830 federal census, as there is no female in Lodowick's household the right age to be Jane.

JANE MEACHAM GEORGE KIDD (1807-1867), wife of Churchill Kidd

1825-1828 – **Churchill Kidd** appears for the first time on the MSX Land Tax Lists (**LTLs**) in 1825, taxed on 70 acres adjoining Robert Blakey, 4 miles S of the courthouse. This entry also bears the notation, "from **Jane George** by marriage."
[See Churchill Kidd's section in this paper for more details and their marriage.]

UNIDENTIFIED JANE KIDD(S)

1803 – A **Jane Kidd** and a William Kidd were securities for a John Kidd, in the sum of \$50 each, in his trial for larceny in MSX Co., VA. (See John Kidd's Note for 1803 for details.) Perhaps this will be a clue as to their common relationship.

1820 – on the federal census in Urbanna district of MSX Co., VA, p. 105A:
Jane Kidd – 000100-00101 (1WM 16-25; 1F 16-25 & 1 46 & up); 7 slaves (2M <15, 1M 15-26, 3F 15-26 and 1F 46 and up).
On the same page are James Kidd (closest to Jane), Lodewick Kidd & Lewis Walden. See their parts in this paper.

JEMIMA KIDD, daughter of John3 Kidd and his wife, Rebecca Godbee

1730/31 – Born 6 March 1730/31, baptized 22 March 1730/31.⁷⁰⁴

JOHN KIDD(s) – there were at least 8 John Kidd(s) in MSX Co that we can identify:

1. **JOHN3a (Thomas2, Thomas1) KIDD**, ca 1694-1759 MSX, husband of Rebecca Godbee

⁷⁰² http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img, image 3. See "Kidd MSX Chancery Causes, 1759-1858 (Nov 2013)" in the MSX Sources folder to see the details in this case.

⁷⁰³ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁷⁰⁴ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 129.

2. **JOHN3b (William2, Thomas1) KIDD**, b. ca. 1708, husband of Ruth Farish, migrated to central Virginia
3. **JOHN4a (John3a, Thomas2, Thomas1) KIDD**, (1734-???)
4. **JOHN4b (William3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd**, son of William & Elizabeth Thurston Kidd. Born in 1733.
5. **JOHN KIDD (father of orphan Burgess Kidd)**, b. ?? – d. bef. June 1785
6. **JOHN5 (James4, John3a, Thomas2, Thomas1) KIDD**, son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna. Born after 1771, died before 11 Sept 1802.
7. **JOHN KIDD** (b 1750s), possibly son of Edmund Kidd and his wife Mary and likely brother of William Kidd Sr.
8. **JOHN KIDD**, possible son of William Kidd Sr. of MSX), b.~1794.

There are also several other John Kidd(s) who are not yet assigned. We are working to distinguish these John Kidds by land ownership, dates they appear in records, and relative wealth or standing in the community.

JOHN3a KIDD, born ca 1694⁷⁰⁵ in Middlesex County; married Rebecca Godbee; died intestate in MSX by Dec 1759.

He was the son of Thomas2 Kidd (Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd.

(designated John3a Kidd to distinguish him from his cousin, John3b Kidd, the son of William2 Kidd – see next)

The births of eight children of John and Rebecca Kidd were recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register of Middlesex Co:

1. **Judith Kidd**, b. 8 October 1722, bp. 4 November 1722.⁷⁰⁶
2. **Frances Kidd** (female), b. 1 April 1726, bp. 2 April 1726, died the same day, buried 4 April 1726.⁷⁰⁷
3. **Frances Kidd** (female), bp. 20 August 1727.⁷⁰⁸
4. **Jemima Kidd**, b. 6 March 1730/31, bp. 22 March 1730/31.⁷⁰⁹
5. **Edmund Kidd**, b. 14 July 1731, bp. 15 August 1731.⁷¹⁰
6. **John Kidd**, b. 2 August 1734, bp. 16 August 1734.⁷¹¹
7. **James Kidd**, b. 30 March 1738, bp. 23 April 1738.⁷¹²
8. **Sarah Kidd**, b. 3 October 1740, bp. 2 November 1740.⁷¹³

1716 – **John Kidd** was a witness to the MSX Co. will of Daniel Trigg, signed 16 June 1716 and proved 6 November 1716, which names wife Mary Trigg and my two daughters, viz Alice Kidd and Sarah Baskitt. Exor: son-in-law Thomas Kidd. Wit: Thomas Kidd Jr. and **John Kidd**.⁷¹⁴

⁷⁰⁵ Birth year inferred by his serving as witness in 1716 of the will of Daniel Trigg, below.

⁷⁰⁶ Ibid, 111.

⁷⁰⁷ Ibid, 119, 182.

⁷⁰⁸ Ibid, 122.

⁷⁰⁹ Ibid, 129.

⁷¹⁰ Ibid, 132.

⁷¹¹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, 139.

⁷¹² Ibid, 147.

⁷¹³ Ibid, 151.

⁷¹⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 73, citing Will Book B, 1713-1734, part 1, p. 52.

1720/21 – Married in Middlesex County on 27 February 1720/1, **John Kidd** to Rebecca Godbee.⁷¹⁵ She was born in Middlesex County and baptized there on 2 June 1703, a daughter of Edward and Frances Godbee.⁷¹⁶ She died 20 Jun 1742.

1723 – At a court held for the County of MSX on 6 August 1723. In the action upon the Case between Joseph Brock, Plt. and **John Kidd**, Defendt. the Defendt. not appearing and John Curtis, Sub Sheriff having made oath to his returne, at the Plt.'s motion it is ordered that an *alias capias* issue for his appearance at the next Court.⁷¹⁷

At a court held for the County of MSX on 3 September 1723. In the action of Debt between Joseph Brock, Plt. and **John Kidd**, Deft., the Defendt. not appearing, it is ordered that an *alias capias* issue for his appearance at the next Court.⁷¹⁸

At a court held for the County of MSX on 3 December 1723. In the action of Debt between Joseph Brock, Plt. and **John Kidd**, Deft., the Defendt. not appearing, it is ordered that a *plurias capias* be continued for his appearance at the next Court.⁷¹⁹

1724 – At a court held for the County of MSX on 7 April 1724. The action of Debt between Joseph Brock, Plt. and **John Kidd**, Deft. is dismiss.⁷²⁰

1727 – **John Kidd** was named co-executor with his sister Frances in his father's will and received two bequests from his father Thomas2 Kidd, who wrote and signed his will on 6 May 1727; will was proved in Court 4 July 1727 (see Thomas2Kidd entry for full will abstract).

“Unto my son **John Kidd** my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode's line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley's line...to the main road.”

“Unto my son **John Kidd** my bay horse.”

“To my son **John Kidd** and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd”

1727 – 4 July 1727. **John Kidd** and Frances Kidd made oath thereto. Proved by Jannet Chowning and John God[bee]. Thomas Kidd. Inventory. Appraised pursuant to an order of 4 July 1727 by Marvill Mossley [*Moseley*], John Mosley, William Chowning. Total valuation [25 pounds, 15 shillings, 6 pence]. Signed by **John Kidd**, who made oath to the inventory 1 Aug. 1727.”⁷²¹

⁷¹⁵ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 163.

⁷¹⁶ *Ibid*, 60.

⁷¹⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1721-1724*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1997, p. 53, citing OB page 83.

⁷¹⁸ *Ibid*, p. 57, citing OB page 87.

⁷¹⁹ *Ibid*, p. 62, citing OB page 94.

⁷²⁰ *Ibid*, p. 69, citinig OB page 102.

⁷²¹ WB 3, p. 311, ff. A scan of this will is found in our MSX Source Docs folder.

- 1734 – In a Court held for Middlesex County on 2 April 1734. **John Kidd** was one of the twelve jurors hearing a case on this day, along with George Chowning, John Chowning, William Daniel and others.⁷²²
- 1735 – In a Court held for Middlesex County on May 6, 1735. It is ordered that Henry Mickleburrough, William Johnson, **John Kidd** and George Blackley or any three of them do appraise the estate of William Thurston, dec'd, and return their proceedings to the next Court.⁷²³
- 1737 – In a Court held for Middlesex County on 8 April 1737. It is ordered that Daniel Basket deliver the estate of Henry Tuggle Junr., dec'd, into the hands of George Chowning and **John Kidd**, or give counter security.⁷²⁴
- 1742 – At a court held for the County of MSX on 5 October 1742. Upon the petition of William Didleton against **John Kidd** for £6.11.6 due by note of hand the said note being produced and it appearing [unreadable]. Therefore it is recommended by the Court that the Plt. answer the issue against the Deft. together with his costs.⁷²⁵
- 1746 – a MSX deed dated 7 July 1746, in which Daniel and Thomas Kidd of South Farnham Parish, Essex Co., VA sold to William Williamson a tract of land in MSX Co; one of the bounds of this tract was "the head of **John Kidd's** Spring, along the Spring branch, to the White Oak Swamp" (the point of the beginning of the bounds).⁷²⁶
- 1747 – On 9 April 1747, a division of the estate of Henry Tugle, Jr. to the widow, John Tugle, Henry Tugle and James Tugle names George Chowning decd. and **John Kidd** as securities.⁷²⁷
- 1750 – On 10 September 1750. William Moulson, assignee of John Wardrup, vs. **John Kidd** and James Smith, for debt of £6.8.4, plus costs. Verdict in favor of the plaintiff.⁷²⁸
- 1752 – On 7 April 1752. "Upon the petition of Henry Thurston, an orphan of William Thurston, dec'd, **John Kidd** is appointed his guardian and thereupon the said **John Kidd** together with George Blackley his security entered into bond for his true and faithful guardianship of the said orphan, and acknowledged the same to be their act and deed, which is admitted to record.⁷²⁹ Henry Thurston was **John Kidd's** nephew, the son of his

⁷²² *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1732-1737*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, p. 30, citing OB page 28.

⁷²³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1732-1737*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, p. 52, citing OB page 48.

⁷²⁴ *Ibid*, p 87, citing OB page 80.

⁷²⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1740-1745*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, p. 59, citing OB page 205.

⁷²⁶ MSX Deed Book 7, p. 210. This record is also cited (attributing a different source) in *Record Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1721-1813*, by Ruth T. and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA, 1996, p 44-45, citing Deeds of MSX Co., 1687-1750, pp. 138-139.

⁷²⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 100, citing Will Book C, 1740-1748, p. 360.

⁷²⁸ MSX Order Book, 1745-1752, p. 320, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009.

⁷²⁹ MSX Order Book, 1745-1752, pp. 382-3, copied by Craig Kilby and supplied in "Kidd Family Notes from MSX Order Books, 1745-1767" in May 2009, with revisions in Aug and Sept. 2009 (RK and SKK have copies).

sister Frances Kidd Thurston. Guardianship bonds for other of Wm Thurston's children, with other guardians, are adjacent in the records.⁷³⁰

1753 – 18 May 1753. Bond of **John Kidd** and Edmund Kidd to William Taliaferro and William Collier. Wit: John Batchelder and Gabriel Throckmorton.⁷³¹

In 1753, **John Kidd** was involved in an action over the Kidd family properties that was taken by his nephew Thomas4 Kidd IV, the son of Thomas3 Kidd. As the oldest son of Thomas3 Kidd, Kidd IV had inherited the land of his father, which was passed down to the oldest son in each generation under the terms of Thomas1 Kidd's will. To break this chain of inheritance, Kidd IV successfully petitioned the Virginia legislature to "dock the entail" so that he could sell his inherited land out of the family. (See Thomas4 Kidd section.)

In preparation, Thomas4 Kidd IV, then of Edgecombe Co NC, gave William Upshaw Davis his power of attorney in Virginia. On 7 July 1753, Davis had a survey conducted of a tract of land of 449³/₄ acres, adjoining "John Thurston, **Kidd**, Henry Johnson, Allden, Meacham, Thomas Kidd, Parson Thacker, Thomas Edmondson, John Bristoe and John Thurston Sr. John Kidd Jr. and William Williamson were the chaincarriers."⁷³²

6 Nov 1753, William Upshaw Davis sold the above parcel to William Williamson, following Thomas4 Kidd's successfully docking the entail to free his great-grandfather Thomas's estate to be sold. This boundary is listed thus: "to the mouth of the branch dividing the land of **John Kidd** from his, the said Williamson's, and up that branch to the beginning."⁷³³

7 Nov 1753, William Upshaw Davis of Edgecombe Co NC, sold to **John Kidd** the land on which he had been resident in Middlesex Co: 140 acres of land "whereon the said Kidd now lives." Witnessed by James Daniel, James Daniel, Samuel Wood, John Thurston and John Bristow. Recorded the same day. Described as:

- A. Beginning at an oak by the side of White Oak Run, thence E42S 69 poles to:
- B. A hickory, thence (due) East 100 poles 106 poles to
- C. The Main Road, thence "down the road" to
- D. A hickory by the side of of the road, thence W19S 124 poles to
- E. A Spanish oak by the side of William Williamson's spring branch, thence "down the branch" to
- A. The beginning.⁷³⁴

1754 – 6 February 1754, William Upshaw Davis vs. **John Kidd** and Edmond Kidd. In debt. Parties represented by their attorneys (not named.) Defendant begs leave for an Imparle,

⁷³⁰ MSX Co Will Book D, 1748-1760, pp. 226-227, retrieved from FHL #32458, item 1, image 114.

⁷³¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 18, citing Court Papers 1754-1758.

⁷³² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 38, citing Surveys, 1735-1807, p. 5.

⁷³³ Davis to Williamson, Deed Book 7, Part 2, p. 529, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, VA.

⁷³⁴ Davis to Kidd, MSX Deed Book 8, p. 11, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, Virginia.

which was granted. (I believe in this and similar cases when there are two defendants, the first defendant is the one being sued, and the second party was security for the debt.)⁷³⁵
The same suit continued until the next court.⁷³⁶

22 April 1754. The same suit continued. "The defendant doth demur generally to the declaration & other proceedings in this suit, and prays the same is not good and sufficient in law to have and maintain his said suit against him the said defendant." Case continued until the next court.⁷³⁷

7 May 1754. The deed from William Upshaw Davis to **John Kidd** was proved by the oaths of James Daniel, Samuel Wood and John Thurston. Reference: Deed Book 8, p. 11-13.⁷³⁸

5 June 1754. Christopher Curtis, Gent. vs **John Kidd** on petition. Plaintiff to recover from defendant the sum of £4.2.2, discharged by payment of £2.1.7 with costs and interest from 1 March 1754.⁷³⁹

27 July 1754. John Metcalf, merchant, assignee of Francis Sykes, plaintiff against **John Kidd** and Edmond Kidd. Wit: James Kidd and James Smith.⁷⁴⁰

An account of John Lewis for services to William Upshaw Davis mentions (among others) **John Kidd** (1754). This likely relates to the survey and deed of 1753 (see above).⁷⁴¹

1755 – 1 July 1755. Ann Guthrie assignee of William Talliaferro and William Collier, executor of William Tuggle, dec'd. vs. **John Kidd** & Edmond Kidd. Judgment for £2.12.9, discharged by payment of £1.6.4 with costs and interest from 15 May 1754.⁷⁴²

5 August 1755. John Metcalfe, merchant & assignee of Francis Sykes vs. **John Kidd** and Edmund Kidd, for debt. The sheriff reported that the plaintiff was not to be found in his bailiwick. An attachment against the estate of the defendant was awarded in the amount of £19.2.0, returnable to the next court.⁷⁴³

2 September 1755. **Metcalfe vs. Kidd**, continued. The sheriff reports that the defendant

⁷³⁵ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 117, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷³⁶ Ibid, p. 130.

⁷³⁷ Ibid, p. 148.

⁷³⁸ Ibid, p. 150

⁷³⁹ Ibid, p. 174.

⁷⁴⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 19, citing Court Papers 1754-1758.

⁷⁴¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 2, citing Chancery Suits: Court Papers, 1754-1791.

⁷⁴² MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 290, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷⁴³ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 300, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

had no estate he could serve which he could find. Plaintiff seeks an *alias attachment* to be returned at the next court.⁷⁴⁴

7 October 1755. John Metcalfe vs. **John Kidd** and Edmund Kidd, continued.

The transcription reads: "Came the said plaintiff by his Attorney and the Sheriff having made his return on the Attachment awarded to the said Plaintiff against the estate of the Defend't last court in these words, to wit, 'October 3^d 1755 This day attached two pewter plates & one leather bottom'd chair, being part of the Estate of the within named **John Kidd**. This precept came too late to my hands to get any part of the within named Edmond Kidd's Estate' /s/ Wm Moulson J.J.M.C.

The said Defendants altho' solely called now failing to appear and replevy the said goods; Whereupon it is considered that the sd plaintiff recover against the said Defendts £19.2.0 current money and also his costs by him in this behalf expended and the def't in Mercy etc."

Memorandum, the aforesaid judgment (costs excepted) is to be discharged by the payment of Nine pounds, eleven shillings [£9.11.0] current money with lawful interest thereon from the tenth day of September [1754].

Ordered that the Sheriff do sell the goods attached as afores'd according to law.⁷⁴⁵

1756 – 7 September 1756. A deed from **John Kidd** to Benjamin Williams by oaths of William Clemens Warren, Thomas Sanders, Jr., and George Marshall is ordered recorded.⁷⁴⁶ **See:** Middlesex County Deed book 8, p. 91-93. Deed from John Kidd to Benjamin Williams for 12 acres dated 7 May 1756, recorded 7 September 1756. Witnessed by the above named men.

1759 – John Kidd was dead by December 1759; on 4 December 1759, Edmond Kidd, his eldest son, was granted administration on the estate of **John Kidd**, with James Daniel and Henry Johnson his security. Appraisers appointed: John Meacham, William Daniel, William Chowning and John Thurston, any three of them.⁷⁴⁷

1760 – 5 May 1760. The inventory of **John Kidd** returned and ordered to be recorded.⁷⁴⁸

1773 – On 24 June 1773, a survey of was performed for John Meacham, for a tract of 724 acres of land. (See MSX Co source docs for copy of plat map.) The plat was made up of several divisions: 62 acres Brook's Lease of Graves' land; Henry Shepherd's 16 acres of Graves' land; Henry Shepherd's 175 acres purchased of Meacham, being Roane's land; **John Kidd's house** on 364 acres; John Meacham's house, and The Island). Adjoins Bristow, Graves, **Kidd**, Cannaday's long branch, Brooks, Guest and Cordwell's [Cardwell's] Spring Branch. This appears to be the land of John Kidd, deceased by December 1759, given the plat descriptions.⁷⁴⁹

⁷⁴⁴ Ibid, p. 309.

⁷⁴⁵ Ibid, p. 317.

⁷⁴⁶ MSX Order Book, 1752-1758, p. 354, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷⁴⁷ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 75, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report. Also cited in Hopkins, p. 113.

⁷⁴⁸ Ibid, p. 115.

⁷⁴⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 43, citing Surveys, 1735-1807, p. 30.

JOHN3b KIDD, the son of William2 Kidd (*designated John3b Kidd to distinguish him from his cousin, John3a Kidd, the son of Thomas2 Kidd – see prior*)

John3b (William2, Thomas1) Kidd, b by 1708 in MSX, d testate in Albemarle Co in 1785

John Kidd likely left Middlesex Co sometime in the years following his parents' 1727 deaths, traveling in the same timeframe and direction as several of his siblings: Robert, Aaron, James, Duel, Moses, and Margaret, who married John Southern. Records for John have been found in Goochland and Albemarle Cos. He died in Albemarle Co before September 1785, when his will was proven. His will names his wife Ruth [Farish] and three sons John Norman, William, and James.

John Kidd left one record in MSX:

1708 – **John Kidd**, son of William and Margaret Kidd, was baptized in MSX Co. on 27 Feb 1707/08.⁷⁵⁰

JOHN4a KIDD, the son of John3a Kidd and his wife Rebecca (*designated John4a Kidd to distinguish him from his second cousin, John4b Kidd, the son of William3 (William2, Thomas1) Kidd – see next*)

John4 (John3a, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd

1734 – Born August 1734, bp. 16 August 1734, as the son of **John** and Rebecca **Kidd**.⁷⁵¹

1753 – 7 July 1753. **John Kidd Jr.** was a chaincarrier in a survey of the land of his cousin Thomas4 Kidd, commissioned by William Upshaw Davis. 449¾ acres ... Chaincarriers: William Williamson and **John Kidd, Jr.** Surveyor: William Parry. Adjoins John Thurston, Kidd, Henry Johnson, Allden, Meacham, Thomas Kidd, Parson Thacker, Thomas Edmondson, John Bristoe and John Thurston Sr.⁷⁵²

NOTE: We are not certain all the following records are for this John Kidd, since William and Elizabeth Thurston Kidd also had son John (John3b) who was born in 1733. However, it seems more likely these pertain to John Kidd, son of John and Rebecca Kidd.

1760 – 6 May 1760. Petition of **John Kidd** against Benjamin Batchelder, continued.⁷⁵³

7 April 1760. Suit of **John Kidd** vs. Benjamin Batchelder continued on motion of plaintiff.⁷⁵⁴

⁷⁵⁰ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 79.

⁷⁵¹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, 139.

⁷⁵² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 38, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p.5.

⁷⁵³ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 126, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷⁵⁴ *Ibid*, p. 149.

- 1761 – 6 October 1761. "On petition of **John Kidd** overseer for Thomas Sanders, Sr., it is ordered that he [John Kidd] be added to the said Thomas's [Sanders] list of tithables in the Lower Precinct of this county."⁷⁵⁵
- 1764 – 3 January 1764. At Court House at Urbanna. **John Kidd** v Thomas Sanders. John Kidd was successful in his suit against Sanders.⁷⁵⁶
- 3 January 1764. On motion of Edmund Kidd, a witness for **John Kidd** in his suit against **Thomas Sanders**, to be paid four days attendance at the court according to law.⁷⁵⁷
- 3 January 1764. On the motion of Samuel Baldwin, a witness for **John Kidd** in his suit against Thomas Sanders, ordered that Kidd pay Samuel Baldwin for 4 days attendance at court.⁷⁵⁸
- 4 January 1764. "on the motion of John Callahan a witness for **John Kidd** against Thomas Sanders" to be paid for 4 days attendance at court.⁷⁵⁹
- 4 September 1764. Henry Allen vs. Edmond Kidd and **John Kidd**. In debt, Judgment to Allen for £3.14.0 discharge by payment of £1.17.0, with interest and costs of suit.⁷⁶⁰
- 1767 – On 4 February 1767. James Newby assignee of Richard Boatman & Agatha his wife vs. John Brookes and **John Kidd**. In debt. David Ker, attorney for the plaintiff. An alias capias was awarded to the plaintiff against the defendant, returnable to the next court.⁷⁶¹
- It is possible that John Kidd left MSC to move to neighboring King and Queen Co. On 6 July 1787, a **John Kidd** and an Edmund Kidd are named in the records of the Upper King & Queen Baptist Church: **John Kidd**, dismiss, returned; Edmond Kidd, dismiss.⁷⁶²

JOHN4b Kidd, the son of William Kidd and his wife Elizabeth Thurston (*designated John4b Kidd to distinguish him from his cousin, John4a Kidd, the son of John3 (Thomas2) Kidd – see prior*)
John4b (William3, William2, Thomas1) Kidd

⁷⁵⁵ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 233, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷⁵⁶ Ibid, p. 381.

⁷⁵⁷ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 387, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷⁵⁸ Ibid, p. 387.

⁷⁵⁹ Ibid, p. 391.

⁷⁶⁰ Ibid, p. 471.

⁷⁶¹ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 2, page 626, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

⁷⁶² Upper K&Q Baptist Church Records, VGS Quarterly, Vol 30, no 1, p 63, p. 8.

1733 – **John**, son of William and Elizabeth Kidd, born Nov 3, baptized Jan 21, 1733 (CCP).⁷⁶³
[Also in CCP Register as children of William and Elizabeth [Thurston] Kidd are William, b 1729, Betty, b 1736, and Sukey, b 1747.]

Nothing more known at this time. Some of the items attributed to John4a Kidd, above, and the "unreconciled" items below may pertain to this man.

JOHN KIDD (father of orphan Burgess Kidd), died before June 1785

1785 – 27 June 1785. "Ordered that the church wardens bind out **Burgess Kidd orphan of John Kidd** according to law."⁷⁶⁴

It is not known when this John Kidd died; Burgess Kidd reached the age of 14 ca 1785, the age at which he would choose a guardian. That he was bound out suggests he had no property or wealth. A birth ca 1770/1771 is consistent with his first appearance on the tax list in 1791, when he would have been 21.

JOHN5 KIDD (James4, John3a, Thomas2, Thomas1). Son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, born after 1771, died intestate before 11 Sept 1802.

1796 – **John Kidd** named in the will of his father James Kidd Sr., written 1792, proven 1796 (see James Kidd Sr. above).

John Kidd was one of the minor children named in the May 1796 chancery cause suit over the land of James Kidd Sr.: Jane Crittendon, George, William N, and Thomas, **John**, and Sally **Kidd**, these last three being infants by William N. Kidd their next friend vs. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in the *Virginia Gazette*. Commissioners appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchhill Blakey, and three of them.⁷⁶⁵

An identical order was made 27 March 1797 in this same order book, p. 215.

1798 – In a deed dated June 9, 1798, James Kidd and wife Catherine sold for £91 a tract of 91 acres to Robert Stamper. This land adjoined Benjamin Didlake, **John Kidd** and William Thurston. Samuel Stamper, Thomas Kidd, George Dillard, Biven Abbott were witnesses to this deed.⁷⁶⁶

1802 – 11 Sept 1802. Inventory and sale of the estate of **John Kidd** was ordered and was recorded 27 June 1803. Administrator Thomas Kidd. Purchasers in the sale were Thomas Kidd, Benjamin Kidd Junr, James Kidd, William N. Kidd, William Kidd Senr, Mary Kidd, Samuel Stamper, Thomas Jesse, and Benjamin Williams.⁷⁶⁷ [very faint copy of original; there is no evidence that John Kidd, who died in his 20s, was married.]

⁷⁶³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 137.

⁷⁶⁴ MSX OB, 1784-1786, p. 197.

⁷⁶⁵ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 163, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁶⁶ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 519.

⁷⁶⁷ MSX Co. VA Will Book 2, pp. 197-198, abstracted by Craig Kilby. We have a copy of this document.

- 25 October 1802. Thomas Kidd, William N. Kidd, James Kidd and Burgess Kidd are bound to the court in the sum of \$3000 for Thomas Kidd to serve as administrator of the estate of **John Kidd, deceased**.⁷⁶⁸
- 1803 – 27 June 1803. Inventory of **John Kidd**, decd recorded at MSX Court.⁷⁶⁹
- The 1803 Land Tax Alterations list shows **John Kidd** receiving 70 acres from James Kidd Jr., administrator of James Kidd Sr.'s estate. The same 1803 Land Tax Alterations list shows a sale from **John Kidd** to Bivin Abbott for 85 acres. Since John Kidd died in 1802, his estate was charged with the tax for 1803 and 1804, then drops from the LTLs in 1805.
- 1804 – 31 May 1804. James Kidd and Benjamin Kidd, executors of James Kidd, deceased, were defendants in a suit brought to the MSX Co Court by William N. Kidd, "surviving obligor of himself and **John Kidd**." Sent to jury trial. Judgment against both defendants for £23 17s 4d, or half that if paid with interest from 1 January 1797. Damages of one penny.⁷⁷⁰
- 27 June 1804. William N. Kidd was named the committee for (his brother) George Kidd, "son of James Kidd, dec'd," who is of unsound mind, in order to receive his share of the estate of **John Kidd, deceased** (the brother of both William and George Kidd). His securities were James Kidd, Burgess Kidd & William Kidd.⁷⁷¹
- Also on 27 June 1804, Thomas Kidd was sued by his siblings in MSX Co Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother **John Kidd**. Full title: Benjamin, James, William N & George Kidd, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd. The court upheld the sale of land of **John Kidd, deceased**, to Thomas Kidd.⁷⁷²

JOHN KIDD (b ca 1750s, d aft 1804), likely brother to William Kidd Sr. and possibly son of Edmund Kidd

- 1750s – **John Kidd** born to Edward [There is no Edward listed among Kidd known first names, so this may be Edmund] and Mary Kidd 15 Oct and baptized 23 Oct 17— (CCP) [last two numbers of date not recorded, but it occurs in a list of 1750s events].⁷⁷³

⁷⁶⁸ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 278 (microfilm image #150); scanned image available.

⁷⁶⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 197.

⁷⁷⁰ *Ibid*, p. 50.

⁷⁷¹ MSX OB 5, p. 63.

⁷⁷² MSX OB 5, p. 70.

⁷⁷³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 284.

- 1783 – a William Kidd appears on the MSX PPTL in the Middle precinct, paying taxes for himself and **John Kidd** (likely his brother), and one horse. No other personal property. In the same precinct are wealthy James and Benjamin Kidd, who are the Urbanna Kidds.
- 1784 – 27 August 1784. William Kidd deed in trust to John Daniel, trustee, in trust for debt, witness **John Kidd**.⁷⁷⁴
- 1786 – 20 Sept 1786, William Kidd and Rachel his wife sold to John George, Jr. 50 acres on White Oak Swamp, adj. to Robert Thurston, deceased, Daniel DeJarnette and road side to Hue Walker's line. Witnesses included Benj. Williamson, John Thurston, Geo. Blackley, and **John Kidd**.⁷⁷⁵
- 1788 – The March Court in MSX heard this case: **John Kidd** vs. George Stanard. In debt. The defendant not appearing, a temporary judgment was awarded to Kidd and continued to the next court.⁷⁷⁶
In May Court, **John Kidd** assignee of James Wilson assignee of Willis Wills vs. George Stanard. Defendant not appearing again. Attorney for Kidd was John Shackelford. The order of the last court was confirmed in the amount of £5.1.0 plus costs, to be discharged by the payment of £2.10.6 with interest from 28 July 1784 plus costs.⁷⁷⁷
- 1789 – In November Court in MSX: William Jones vs. William Kidd & John Thurston. Debt. Defendants not appearing. **John Kidd** and Nichols Tuggle "their common bail" (security).⁷⁷⁸
- 1792 – The February Court of MSX heard this case: **John Kidd** as assignee of James Wilson who was assignee "etc." vs. George Stanard *survy obligat*, etc of John Ker. Defendant not appearing, the plaintiff to recover £2.8.5, discharged by payment of £1.4.2 1/2.⁷⁷⁹ [*survy obligat* means a general obligation bond.]
- 1803 – June Court 1803. **John Kidd**, on the charge of Pettit Larceny. This was a presentment against **John Kidd** for petty theft, and Jane Kidd and William Kidd, likely close relatives, gave security on his bail bond. The transcript reads:
"At a Court held at the Court house of Middlesex in the town of Urbanna on Wednesday the 15th day of June 1803 for the examination of **John Kidd** for Pettit Larceny~
PRESENT: Ralph Wormley, Staige Davis, Henry Hefferman⁷⁸⁰, William George, Thomas Healy, Jr. -- Justices of the Peace.
The said **John Kidd** being bound in recognizance appeared here according to the condition thereof and being set to the bar, sundry witnesses were examined and said prisoner by Lyne Shackelford esq. his attorney heard in his defense. On consideration whereof, the court are of opinion that said Kidd is guilty of the Larceny of which he stands charged, & it appearing that the value of the articles stolen is under four dollars It

⁷⁷⁴ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB , p. 517.

⁷⁷⁵ MSX Deed Book 10, p. 19, and Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 484, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁷⁷⁶ MSX Order Book, 1787-1789, p. 69, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 135.

⁷⁷⁸ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 113, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁷⁹ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 344, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁸⁰ Rector of Christ Church Episcopal Church.

is considered that the said Kidd ought to be tried at the next quarterly court to be held for this county for said offence, and that he isailable & ought to give security in the sum of two hundred dollars, that is himself in the penalty of one hundred dollars, & two securities in the penalty of fifty dollars each, WHEREUPON the said John Kidd acknowledged himself indebted to his excellency John Page, esq., Governor of the Commonwealth in the sum of 100 \$ and Jane Kidd & William Kidd his securities in sum of fifty dollars each, of their respective goods & chattels, lands & tenements to be levied and to our said Governor and his successors rendered. Yet upon this condition that if the said John Kidd shall make his personal appearance before the justices of this county, on the first day of August Court next to answer the felony aforesaid and shall not depart thence without the leave of the said Court, then this recognizance to be void & remain in full force and virtue."⁷⁸¹

This case was continued in June Court, 1803:

John Kidd, labourer, being bound by recognizance to answer the commonwealth for petit Larceny, this day appeared according to the condition thereof & the Grand jury having returned the Indictment against him a true bill, the said Kidd was set to the bar & being arraigned plead "Not Guilty" whereupon came a jury of bystanders to wit: Churchhill Blakey, James Mickelborough, William Robinson, David Corey, Benjamin Jacobs, Seaton Humphries, Lewis Mickleborough, John Saunders, Thomas Clear, James Kidd, Nelson Humphries & Edward Stevens who were elected [tied?] & sworn the truth to speak upon the premises.

And it being demanded of the prisoner before the jury retired from the bar, whether (in case the jury find him guilty) he would elect confinement in the penitentiary house or receive stripes, & he refused to make any election, whereupon the jury retired from the bar & after some time returned into Court, and upon their oath do say that the said John Kidd is "not guilty" of the petit Larceny aforesaid as in pleading he hath alleged & thereupon proclamation being made & nothing further appearing or being alleged against him, it is ordered that he be acquitted and discharged of the charge aforesaid & go thereof without delay"

"Samuel Jesse, John Thurston & William D. Thurston are allowed one days attendance each, as witnesses for the Commonwealth against John Kidd for petit larceny, which is ordered to be certified to the auditor of public accounts for payment."⁷⁸²

JOHN KIDD (b no later than 1794, missing from MSX records after 1817), possibly son of William Kidd Sr. (proposed because he appears on MSX PPTLs in 1812 at the same time that the number of WMTs for William Sr. drops).

1810 – a **John Kidd** first appears (1782, ff.) on the MSX PPTL in this year, paying only his own tithe, and with no taxable property otherwise.

1811 – no **John Kidd** appears on the MSX PPTL this year.

⁷⁸¹ MSX Court Orders, 1797-1803, pp. 490-491, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁸² Ibid, p. 505.

1812 – a **John Kidd** again appears on the MSX PPTL in this year; simultaneously, the number of white tithables in the HH of William Kidd Sr. drops, suggesting that this John Kidd may be the son of William Kidd Sr.

1813-1817 – **John Kidd** appears annually on the MSX PPTL in these years paying his own tithes, and with no other property; he then drops from the lists, and doesn't reappear through 1850.

He may be the same John Kidd as the War of 1812 soldier below.

JOHN KIDD, War of 1812 Soldier

1813-1815 – Private **John Kidd** served at various points along the Rappahannock River [109th V.M., Muse's] from Middlesex Co. John served in Capt. William L. Montague's Infantry Company [109th V.M., Muse's] from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and from 11 May 1813 to 13 May 1813, present but undated. John served in Montague's [109th V.M. Muse's] from 23 Apr to 30 Apr 1814 at Urbanna, present on 30 Apr 1814. John served in Montague's [109th V.M. Muse's] from 9 Aug 1814 to 15 Aug 1814 at Urbanna, present on 15 Aug 1814.

Private **John Kidd** served in Sgt. William D. Shackelford's detachment of infantry [109th V.M., Muse's] from 10 Oct 1814 to 12 Oct 1814 at Glenss, present on 12 Oct 1814.

Private **John Kidd** served in Capt. George S. Pace's detached Guard of Calvary, Artillery and Infantry [109th V.M., Muse's] stationed at Urbanna, Robinson's and Stingray, from 29 Oct 1814 to 25 Nov 1814, present 25 Nov 1814.

Private **John Kidd** served in Lt. Charles Lee's Infantry Company [109th V.M., Muse's] from 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814, present 11 Dec 1814 at Urbanna.

Private **John Kidd** served in Lt. James R. Steptoe's Guard [detailed from 109th V.M., Muse's] from 26 Dec 1814 to 24 Jan 1815, present (undated). Remark was Private of Infantry.⁷⁸³

Also listed in this company are Elliot Kidd and Allen Kidd,⁷⁸⁴ Levi Kidd,^{785 786} and Burgess Kidd.⁷⁸⁷

JOHN KIDD of King and Queen Co (born ??—died before 23 Feb 1835), husband of Jane Baker, and father of William and Robert Kidd.

[see his section in the K&Q Kidds document]. We've found no records that positively identify him as a resident of MSX. These records are included here because they were filed in MSX Co. The Bakers also are associated with the family of Benjamin (Shad)

⁷⁸³ John Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38877818, 7862, 38880393, 38880236, 38877904, 7955, 8095, 8132, 9846, 9860, 9581, 9631, 7564, 7585, 9887, 9932, original at NAB, viewed 12-30-2009, copies on file.

⁷⁸⁴ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 239, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁷⁸⁵ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 242, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁷⁸⁶ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", pages 243-244, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁷⁸⁷ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", pages 243-244, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

- Kidd. John Kidd was married to Jane Baker, daughter of William Baker. John's orphans William and Robert Kidd have their uncle William Baker, evidently the brother of Jane Baker, appointed as their guardian in Middlesex in 1835. This may be because William Baker lived in Middlesex.
- 1823 – 7 Sept 1823. Deed from Johanna Baker, William Baker and his wife Maria, Mary Baker, and Sarah Pace all of MSX, and **John Kidd and Jane his wife of King and Queen**, to Thomas Groom of MSX, for \$100, 82 acres being land that George Dunton died possessed of. No further description. All grantors sign by signature. Witnesses: Samuel May for **John and Jane Kidd**, Joseph M. Lipscomb for Johanna and William Baker, Robert Healey and Zachariah W. Bristow for remaining grantors. Deed dated 7 Sept 1823 and recorded 27 Oct 1823.⁷⁸⁸
- 1825 – 28 Nov 1825. **John Kidd**, William Baker and Lodwick Kidd are bound to the MSX Court in the amount of \$400 for **John Kidd's** administration of the estate of Johanna Baker, deceased. **John Kidd** signed with an X; the other two signed their names.⁷⁸⁹
- 1830 – 25 Jun 1830. Deed from William Baker and his wife Maria of MSX, Sarah Pace, **John Kidd and Jane his wife**, and John Garrett and his wife Polly [likely Mary Baker in the 1823 deed, now married] of King and Queen, to Thomas Healey, for \$60, 52 acres being part of the [?] school tract of land. William and Maria Baker, Sarah Pace, and John and Polly Garrett sign by signature, **John Kidd** by mark and Jane Kidd does not sign [no idea why John signs in 1823 and makes mark in 1830?]. Release of dower on same day by Jane Kidd, and release of dower 9 Jun 1831 by Maria Baker.⁷⁹⁰
- 1835 – 23 Feb 1835. William Baker named guardian to William Kidd and Robert Kidd, orphans of **John Kidd**. William Baker and William Shepherd security for \$400 bond."⁷⁹¹ William Baker originally qualified as guardian of William and Robert Kidd in K&Q Co., but later moved to MSX Co., taking William Kidd with him. His ward William Kidd had died by August 1844, and Baker died by 1849 or 1850. See William Kidd, orphan of John Kidd, in this paper for more details.⁷⁹²

John Kidd(s) unreconciled

[There are multiple John Kidds listed here but we do not have sufficient evidence to positively assign them]

1770 – 14 April 1770. **John Kidd** & Elizabeth Jones were married in MSX Co.⁷⁹³

1770 – 24 December 1770. The King vs. **John Kidd**. "On presentment for not giving in his list of tithables, the Defendant appearing and making his excuses, it is ordered that this suit

⁷⁸⁸ MSX Co VA DB 15, pp. 12-13

⁷⁸⁹ FHL#32461, item 2, *MSX Administrators Book 7 (1821-1835)*, p. 59 (image 260 on microfilm reel). Scanned image available in MSX Shared Folder.

⁷⁹⁰ MSX Co VA DB 16, pp. 479-481

⁷⁹¹ MSX Guardian Bonds, 1832-1836, p. 160

⁷⁹² MSX Chancery case 1851-006, available online.

⁷⁹³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 199.

- be dismissed and the judgment be entered for the Pl't against the said Def't for the costs of this prosecution."⁷⁹⁴
- 1772 – January Court 1772: Catherine Thurston, administrator of John Thurston, Jr., vs. **John Kidd**. Action of trespass. She came by her attorney Jack Power. John Kidd did not appear. An *alias capias* was awarded to her against the defendant, returnable to the next court.⁷⁹⁵
- April Court 1772, **John Kidd** was on the jury that heard the case of Peter Stubbs vs. Hugh Walker for trespass.⁷⁹⁶
- 1774 – 9 Nov 1774. **John Kidd** of Middlesex sells 50 acres of land to Thomas Brown of King & Queen County at present *possesit* by Mr. Frances [Francis] Smith. This deed was dated 9 November 1774 and recorded the day of this order.⁷⁹⁷
- November Court 1774. The sale from **John Kidd** to Thomas Brown of 50 acres was proved by the oaths of Alexander Ramage, Robert Thurston and Elizabeth Jacobs.⁷⁹⁸ [note from SKK—given the Brown name, this John could be John Kidd, son of Henry Kidd of Essex Co]
- 1776 – 25 March 1776. Jas Daniel appointed administrator of estate of **John Kidd**, dcd. James Lee security. 27 Jan 1777 appraisement returned by Jas Daniel. Appraised by Geo Sanders, Robt Thurston, John Meacham. Small estate, recorded in WB F, p 93.⁷⁹⁹
- 1780 – on February 23 of this year, a **John Kidd** married Lucy Collier in MSX Co.⁸⁰⁰
- 1784 – 27 April 1784. In Debt – Maurice Smith & Philip Montague, of William Roane, dec'd, Plt. vs. **John Kidd**, Def't. This suit abated by the Def't.'s death.⁸⁰¹
- 1784 – In a Court held for Middlesex County on Tuesday March 23, 1784. In Debt – James Lee, assignee of James Kidd, assignee of William Bristow, Plt. vs. **John Kidd** and Griffin Tuggle, Def't., dismissed by Plt. Order.⁸⁰²
- 1784 – The **Gloucester Co** VA will of Alexander Roane lists **John Kidd** as executor with wife Elizabeth Roane and Christopher Garland. Proven 2 Jan 1785.⁸⁰³ It is not known if this John Kidd has any MSX connection.
- 1800 – Bond. 22 December 1800. Jane Kidd & Lody Kidd. Daughter of Benjamin Kidd, Sr. Griffin Tuggle and **John Kidd** securities to the marriage bond.⁸⁰⁴

⁷⁹⁴ Ibid, p. 279.

⁷⁹⁵ MSX Order Book, 1769-1772, p. 453, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁹⁶ Ibid, p. 478,

⁷⁹⁷ MSX Deed Book 9, p. 309, transcribed by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁹⁸ MSX Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 393, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁷⁹⁹ MSX Co., VA Order Book, 1772-1782, pp. 433, 448, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁸⁰⁰ CCPR, per Sandra or Craig. No further details at this time.

⁸⁰¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 46, citing MSX OB 1783-1784, p. 43.

⁸⁰² *Middlesex County, Virginia Land Records*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 32, citing MSX Court Order Book, May 1783-April 1784, p. 29.

⁸⁰³ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing Hopkins, Wills from Burned Cos VA, Gloucester Co, p 43.

⁸⁰⁴ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

1813 – Bond. 27 December 1813. **John Kidd** & Elizabeth Wyatt, daughter of Joseph Wyatt, deceased. Elijah Wyatt security.⁸⁰⁵

JOHN MEACHAM KIDD (b 1828 MSX, d 1887, Baltimore), occupation tailor, wife Elizabeth Rebecca Adams. James Sr. of Urbanna line.

Said by Craig Weston on Ancestry.com to have been born 2 Sept. 1828 in K&Q Co., VA, the son of "John Churchill Kidd" and "Jane Meacham George". He lists Churchill's birth as "abt. 1790" in VA, and Jane's as 1807, MSX. Says that Churchill died in 1854 in VA, and that Jane Kidd died in Baltimore in June 1867, and that she married Churchill in 1825 (location not named). He names John M. Kidd's wife as Elizabeth Rebecca ADAMS, b. Dec 7, 1837 in K&Q Co., VA, d. Oct. 1937 (location not stated).

Craig's information comes from a D.A.R. application by Lucy Meacham Kidd Thruston, which he has provided me a copy of. This application cites family records kept by her mother, Elizabeth Rebecca Adams Kidd, but no actual documents are found with this 1929 application.

However, this relationship is proved by MSX Chancery case 1873-015.⁸⁰⁶

1850 – I am unable to find him, Churchill, or Jane Kidd on the federal census anywhere in Virginia.

1857 – 5 Dec 1857. MSX Co. VA deed from **John M. Kidd** to Phillip Estes, no county of residence noted for either, for \$900, one acre of land with buildings containing two lots no. 718 [7 and 8?], enclosed on north side of the road at Saluda, being the same land conveyed to Thomas K. George by John M. Kidd 21 Jul 1857. Kidd to retain ownership until full sum of \$900 is paid. Kidd and Estes sign. Deed dated and recorded 5 Dec 1857.⁸⁰⁷

1860 – on federal census in Williamsburg, James City Co., VA, page 6, HH 52:

Kidd, Jno. M. 28MW merchant, taylor \$1200/\$4000 Middlesex Co., VA

" , Elizabeth R. 21FW Gloucester Co., VA

" , Jane 49 FW Middlesex Co., VA (his widowed mother)

Quase, Joseph 35MW taylor Poland

Langdon, Chas. S. 17MW taylor apprentice Cecil Co., MD

1861 – 7 Jan 1861. Deed from **John M. Kidd** and Elizabeth R. his wife of the Town of Hampton in Elizabeth City Co, to William T. Adams of King and Queen, for \$750, House and lot of land in the town of Saluda, one acre bounded on west by H.S. Layton, on east and north by J.P. Bristow, and on south by main road. Being the same property which was conveyed to said **John M. Kidd** by deed from Thomas K. George dated ___ day of ___ 1859. John and Elizabeth sign. Deed dated 7 Jan 1861 and recorded 18 Jan 1861.⁸⁰⁸

1862-1865 – According to his daughter, Lucy Meacham Kidd Thruston's application to the United Daughters of the Confederacy (and confirmed by a letter from the War Dept. in

⁸⁰⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁸⁰⁶ See our summary of MSX Chancery cases involving Kidds, in the MSX Sources folder for details of this case.

⁸⁰⁷ MSX Co VA DB 21, p. 633

⁸⁰⁸ MSX Co VA DB 22, pp. 239-240

that file), her father John Meacham Kidd served as a private in Co. C, 40th Battalion, VA Cavalry, C.S.A, enlisting on Sept. 22, 1862 at the age of 31. His battalion subsequently became the 24th Regiment, VA Cavalry. He was captured at Old Church on May 30, 1864, and was paroled at Pt. Lookout, MD, "being delivered to Confederate authorities at Cox's Landing, James River, VA Feb. 14 (or 15), 1865. No later record has been found" of his service.

According to a note by Lucy on this letter, she says "My father made his way to Richmond, reported, was home on furlough one or two days when Lee surrendered on April 9, 1865."

1870 – on federal census in Saluda twp., Middlesex Co., VA (P.O.: Stevensville, K&Q Co.) , p. 533, HH 365/366:

Kidd, John M. 38MW tailor \$1000/250 VA

" , Elizabeth R. 30FW keeps house VA

" , Lucy M. 8FW VA

" , Wm. C. 7MW VA

Cooke, Mary 31BF domestic servant VA

Davis, Mabpy 14BF domestic servant VA

Also in 1870, **John M. Kidd** served as the administrator of the estate of F.A. Jackman of MSX Co., who died in 1861.

1880 – on federal census in Baltimore City (2nd pct., 14th Ward), Maryland, ED 122, sheet 12B, living on the north side of Lombard(?) St., HH 222:

Kidd, Jno. M. WM 45M salesman VA VA VA

" , Rebecca wife FW 40M keeping house VA VA VA

" , Lucy dau WM 18S schoolteacher VA VA VA

" , William C. son WM 12S at school VA VA VA

" , Mary A. dau WF 10S at school VA VA VA

" , Annie L. dau WF 8S at school VA VA VA

" , Evelyn dau WF 5S VA VA VA

" , John J. son MW 3S VA VA VA

Hall, Ada servant BF 24S servant VA VA VA

1887 – his death notice appeared in the Baltimore Sun on March 10, 1887, p. 2:

KIDD – On March (number illegible), **JOHN M. KIDD**, in the 54th year of his age.

[Virginia papers please copy.] His funeral will take place from his sister's (Mrs.

Holbrook) residence, No. 1130 Barclay St. between Chase and Biddle streets, on Friday morning, March 11, at (nine?) o'clock.

1900 – his widow is on the federal census in Baltimore City (ward 16), MD, ED 209, sheet 13B, living at 2228 Madison Ave., HH 218/223:

Kidd, Elizabeth head WF Dec 1839 60widowed 7children/6living VA VA VA no occ.

" , William C. son WM Feb 1869 31S VA VA VA merchant

Beatson, Herbert J. son-in-law WM March 1874 26 marr2yr MD MD MD bookkeeper

" , Evelyn H. dau WF July 1875 24M marr2yr no children VA VA VA none

Kidd, John J. son WM Jan 1877 23S VA VA VA lumber merchant

Williams, Carrie servant BF March 1880 20S NC NC MD servant

According to her daughter's United Daughters of the Confederacy application, Elizabeth Rebecca Adams Kidd died in 1937. See RK's paper on John M. Kidd and his descendants for more details on this family, including Elizabeth's census entries in 1910 and 1920 (I've not been able to find her on the 1930 census anywhere).

JUDITH KIDD(s)

JUDITH KIDD (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) **KIDD**, daughter of John and Rebecca Godbee Kidd

1722 – born 8 October 1722, baptized 4 November 1722.⁸⁰⁹

JUDITH [--] KIDD, widow of Henry Kidd

1777 – on August 25 of this year, **Judith Kidd** was summoned to next court to show whether she w/b administrator of **Henry Kidd, her late husband**.⁸¹⁰

1777 – This may be the same **Judith Kidd** who married Jonathan Eyre 28 Dec 1777 (CCP).⁸¹¹

JUDITH KIDD (1739-1803) who married Lewis Walden, likely the daughter of Benjamin⁴ (Benjamin³, William², Thomas¹) Kidd

1788 – Marriage Bond. 28 July 1788. **Judith Kidd** & Lewis Walden. Henry Kidd security. Isaac Carleton witness. Return dated 6 September 1788 by Samuel Klug of Christ Church Parish Episcopal. [Henry Kidd was likely Judith's brother, making her father Benjamin Sr.⁸¹²

1788 – Judith Kidd married Lewis Walden 6 Sept 1788 (CCP).⁸¹³

1827 – not proven: Judith died 28 August 1827, presumably in MSX Co. Her husband Lewis Walden is said to have died the same year.

JUDITH KIDD GARDNER, Probably the daughter of James Kidd and Frances French, named in her father's 1832 will as Juliet. Married Leroy Gardner.

1833 – **James Kidd Sr.** died before May 1833, when his estate is listed on the MSX Co LTL.

"**James Kidd, Sr.**" wrote his will on 7 April 1832, which was proved 27 May 1833.⁸¹⁴

To Wife Fanny, estate for life

To Son Chowning Kidd, land on SS of road leading to Philemon Woodward's house, to the main road, adj. Jane Brookes. No acreage given

⁸⁰⁹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 111.

⁸¹⁰ MSX Co., VA Order Book, 1772-1782, p. 468, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁸¹¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 201.

⁸¹² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁸¹³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 206.

⁸¹⁴ *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865*, by Pippenger, vol. 10, p. 408, citing MSX WB 5:470. Craig Kilby copied this will (SKK now has copy) and provided the transcription, Feb. 2012.

- To Son James Kidd Jr., land on White Oak Swamp adj. Philemon Woodward and Williamson
To two eldest daughters **Juliet [Judith]** and Frances the balance of land including the house.
To two other daughters Elinzoi (would assume this means ELLINOR but the handwriting is clearly a "z" and an "I" on the end) and Jane. "Balance of estate "not heretofore given" to be sold and divided between them (Elinzoi and Jane").
Son Chowning Kidd, executor.
Witnesses: Lewis Seward, John Gibson, and Robert Trice. Everyone signed by signature.
- 1849 – Marriage Bond. 24 January 1849. **Judy Kidd** & Leroy Gardner. Enos Walden security. John Walden witness. Return "January 1849" by Thomas B. Evans.⁸¹⁵
- 1850 – on the federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 219, enumerated 2 October 1850, living a few doors from Chowning Kidd and his family, in HH 342/341:
Leroy Gardiner 23MW farmer \$0 VA cannot read or write
Judith [Juliet] " 45FW VA cannot read or write
Frances Kidd 31FW VA cannot read or write

LEVY (LEVIE/LEVI) KIDD (b by 1788 – d bef April 1816), son of William Kidd Sr.

- 1789 – 17 April 1789 -- The will of Tabitha Fox (widow to John Fox), written 17 April, names her daughter Margaret Fox. If Margaret does not survive, her portion to go to **Levie Kidd**, son of William Kidd. William Kidd witness to will, along with Francis Chowning.⁸¹⁶
- 1792 – On 25 June 1792, William Kidd is appointed guardian of his son **Levy Kidd**, with James Smith and Burges Kidd his securities.⁸¹⁷ [Note: Levy is appointed a guardian, in this case his father William, because he was to receive an inheritance from Tabitha Fox estate. See next entry.]
- 1802 – May 1802. In chancery: William Thompson and wife v Admx of George Hanks et al. This cause contains references to **Levie Kidd**, son of William Kidd; Levie was a devisee in the will of Tabitha Fox. William Thompson and wife Catherine [Hanks] are bringing suit against her mother Mary Hanks, now Mary Blade, executor of estate of George Hanks deceased. States George Hanks was administrator of estate of Tabitha Fox, whose daughter Margaret Fox died intestate with no heirs prior to Tabitha's death. Through Tabitha Fox's will, William Kidd, guardian of **Levie Kidd**, received two cows and one calf worth 6 pounds. Remaining estate went to children of George Hanks, including above-named Catherine. John Fox, husband to Tabitha Fox, by terms of his will had left his estate to his widow in her lifetime and then to daughter Margaret, but if daughter Margaret should die without heirs, estate was willed to Griffin Tuggle and his

⁸¹⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁸¹⁶ MSX Co. Will Book G, p. 66, abstracted by Craig Kilby. Another citation for this will (in the Index of Devises for MSX) lists this as one of the Loose Wills, #91 at the clerk's office in Saluda.

⁸¹⁷ MSX Co., VA Order Books, 1789-1794, p. 400 (abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2010), and MSX Co VA Bonds 1767-1810, p. 194.

brother Benjamin Tuggle. The court ruled that Tabitha Fox could not will property that John Fox had given to her in her lifetime, and that it properly belonged to Griffin and Benjamin Tuggle per the terms of John Fox's will. William Kidd, signing by mark, was a witness to Tabitha Fox's will.⁸¹⁸

1809 – A **Levy Kidd** appears on the MSX PPTLs, in the years 1809, 1810, 1813 and 1814, paying a tithe for himself and no personal property or slaves.

1814 – Private **Levy (Levi)**⁸¹⁹ **Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Infantry of the line [attached to the 4th V.M., McDowell, Koontz and Chilton] from 4 Jan 1814 to 16 Apr 1814, present 13 Jan 1814 at camp near Fort Norfolk, and present 15 Apr 1814 at Hampton Virginia. Distance from place of home is 60 miles and 3 days were allowed for travel time home.⁸²⁰

109th Regiment (Lt. Colonel Elliot Muse) – Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. William L. Montague's Infantry [109th V.M., County of Middlesex, Muse's] from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and again from 11 May 1813 to 13 May 1813. Levy was present (rolls undated).⁸²¹ Also listed in this company is John Kidd.⁸²²

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry [109th V.M.] at Urbanna from 23 Apr 1814 to 30 Apr 1814. Levy was present.⁸²³ Also listed in this company are William Kidd, Lodowick Kidd and Isaac Kidd.⁸²⁴

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. William L. Montague's Company, detailed from Calvary, Artillery and Infantry, [109th V.M.] at Urbanna, Mount Prospect and Stingray Point from 30 Jun 1814 to 29 Jul 1814, present 29 Jul 1814.⁸²⁵ Also listed are Burgess Kidd and John Kidd.⁸²⁶

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry [109th V.M.] from 10 Aug 1814 to 15 Aug 1814, Levy was present.

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen Infantry with a detachment of Calvary, [109th V.M.] at Urbanna from 28 Aug 1814 to 27 Sep 1814, present (rolls undated).

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakey's Detailed Guard of Calvary, Artillery and Infantry [109th V.M.] stationed at Urbanna, Robinson and Stingray Point from 27 Sept 1814 to 27 Oct 1814, present (rolls undated). Remarks included Artillery or

⁸¹⁸ 1802-005, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,

https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1802-005

⁸¹⁹ Levy Kidd is listed both as Levy and Levi in his CMSR from the 4th Regiment.

⁸²⁰ Levi/Levy Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38668781, 8850, 8921, 8991, original at NAB, viewed 12/30/2009, copies on file.

⁸²¹ Levy Kidd service record, War of 1812, card numbers 38877812, 7856, 38880230, 0389, 38878381, 8413, 7994, 8043, 8454, 8495, 8539, 8579, 7034, 7084, 8653, 8993, 8735, 8782, 8833, 8885

⁸²² "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 242, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁸²³ Levy Kidd service record, War of 1812, card numbers 38877812, 7856, 38880230, 0389, 38878381, 8413, 7994, 8043, 8454, 8495, 8539, 8579, 7034, 7084, 8653, 8993, 8735, 8782, 8833, 8885

⁸²⁴ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 247, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

⁸²⁵ Levy Kidd service record, War of 1812, card numbers 38877812, 7856, 38880230, 0389, 38878381, 8413, 7994, 8043, 8454, 8495, 8539, 8579, 7034, 7084, 8653, 8993, 8735, 8782, 8833, 8885

⁸²⁶ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", pages 243-244, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

Infantry.

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owens Light Infantry [109th V.M.] from 10 October 1814 to 12 October 1814, present at Glens, Gloster County.^{827 828}

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owens Light Infantry [109th V.M.] from 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814, present at Urbanna.

Private **Levy Kidd** served in Capt. Meacham Owen's Light Infantry with a detachment of Calvary [109th V.M.] at Urbanna from 25 Jan 1815 to 24 Feb 1815, present 25 Feb 1815.⁸²⁹

1816 – 8 April 1816. Income from Thomas J. Crittenden, executor of V. Faucett "balance of his note to **Levy Kidd**," \$8.29. Levy was the son of William Kidd Sr., and Levy was now deceased (evidently without heirs), so that the money due Levy from "V. Faucett" was paid by Faucett's executor to the estate of Levy's father, William Sr.

LEWIS KIDD (African-American)

1800 – "Lewis Kidd, free Negro" is found on the MSX 1800 Tax list, paying a tithe for one free male.⁸³⁰

LODOWICK KIDD, the son of Chowning Kidd and Catherine French

(Chowning⁴, Benjamin³, William², Thomas¹)

Born ca. 1772 in MSX Co; married (1) Jane Kidd, daughter of Benjamin Kidd Sr. (and his first cousin), and (2) Lucy ___;⁸³¹ died intestate in the fall of 1832, MSX Co.

Known children include one son, Elliott C. Kidd, and three daughters Meira/Mira Ann, Mary Ann and Lucy Ellen, all named in his estate papers.

N.B. A **different** Lodowick Kidd was born about 1765 in Amelia Co, Virginia, and lived there until abt. 1823 when he migrated to West Tennessee. This other Lodowick was the son of George⁴ (Benjamin³, William², Thomas¹) Kidd. Chowning Kidd's older brother. These two men, while contemporaries and first cousins, are separate individuals. See the Amelia Co. compilation for details on this other Lodowick.

1774-1777 – This **Lodowick Kidd's** date of birth is uncertain. He first appears on the MSX PPTLs starting in 1793, indicating that he was at least 16 years old in that year.⁸³²

⁸²⁷ Levy Kidd service record, War of 1812, card numbers 38877812, 7856, 38880230, 0389, 38878381, 8413, 7994, 8043, 8454, 8495, 8539, 8579, 7034, 7084, 8653, 8993, 8735, 8782, 8833, 8885

⁸²⁸ Note: there is an obvious conflict as the dates of service overlap between Blakey and Owens in Oct 1814, this need a little more investigation. WRK

⁸²⁹ Levy Kidd service record, War of 1812, card numbers 38877812, 7856, 38880230, 0389, 38878381, 8413, 7994, 8043, 8454, 8495, 8539, 8579, 7034, 7084, 8653, 8993, 8735, 8782, 8833, 8885

⁸³⁰ *The Virginia Genealogist* 41:211, 1997.

⁸³¹ This name comes from the VA Deaths and Burials Index at Familysearch.org. See their daughter, Meira Ann Kidd's section in this paper.

⁸³² Until 1787, the age at which free white males became taxable was 21 years; in 1788 the age was reduced to 16.

- However, his age range on various censuses suggests a somewhat earlier birth.⁸³³ At this point, we have no clear evidence to indicate when he was born.
- 1793-1832 – **Lodowick Kidd** appears on the PPTLs first in 1793. Between 1794 to 1799, he is only found once on the PPTLs, in 1795. From 1799 until 1832, he appears each year. In the years with number of tithables listed, he appears with only one tithable.
- 1800 – **Lody Kidd** married Jane Kidd in Middlesex Co., VA on Dec. 22, 1800. Surety was Benjamin Kidd Sr., father of Jane. Griffin Tuggle and John Kidd were witnesses.⁸³⁴
- 1801 – 26 Oct 1801. Deed from Catherine Kidd and Robert Kidd and Nancy his wife, to **Lodowick Kidd**, all of MSX. For £70, 64 acres adjoining Henry Chowning, dec'd, and a mill pond formerly owned by Richard H. Corbin, dec'd. All three grantors sign, and Catherine and Robert acknowledge the deed in court and Nancy releases dower on same date (no additional witnesses). Deed dated and recorded 26 Oct 1801.⁸³⁵
- 1802 – on 26 Mar 1802 **Lodowick Kidd** was a witness to a deed from Thomas Jesse, Jr. to **Robert Kidd** for 87 acres Jesse had inherited from his father William Jesse, and a one-quarter interest in 5 acres with a mill.⁸³⁶
- 1802-1807 – **Lodowick Kidd** appears for the first time on the MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1802, when he's taxed for 64 acres, "purchased from Robert and Catherine Kidd" in that year. In 1803, he acquired 105 acres from George D. Shephard, and he sold or transferred 60 acres to the same George D. Shephard; in this year Lodowick is taxed for 105 acres. (The numbers here don't add up; 64 – 60 + 105 = 109, not 105. However, land tax lists are often slightly inaccurate.) This entry repeats annually through 1807. (See 1809, below for a continuation of Lodowick's land tax records.)
- 1803 – In February Court of MSX, Henry Kidd granted administration on the estate of Benjamin Kidd, Sr., with **Loddy Kidd** (Benjamin Sr.'s son-in-law) and James Kidd his securities. Bond of \$3,000.⁸³⁷
- 1803 – On 24 Oct 1803 the will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803, was proven in Middlesex Co. VA: Wife Catherine, whole estate for life, co-executor with friend Edward Seward [her brother]. Land in King and Queen Co and "Negro fellow named "Fox" sold to pay debts, as per will. Children of Henry and Catherine named as: Polly, Braxton, Isaac, Mariah, James.⁸³⁸ [note: the name Mariah has been incorrectly transcribed as Keziah in the past. It is Mariah (sometimes written as Maria), as shown on this and other records

⁸³³ On the 1810 census, he is 26-45, so he would have been born between 1765 and 1784; on the 1830 census, he is 50-59, making him born between 1760 and 1770. Though people's ages on censuses are notoriously inaccurate, this serves as a starting point for estimating his birthdate.

² "Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852," page 48 (another note I made says p. 52).

NOTE: another note says that Lewis Tuggle had some dealings with the Kidds of MSX Co, VA, and that he had a son (or other relative) named Lodowick Tuggle - perhaps where this unusual name came from. The name Lodowick also is used in other MSEX families.

⁸³⁵ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 111-112

⁸³⁶ MSX DB 12, p. 144.

⁸³⁷ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 458, abstracted by CK. FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 281 (microfilm image #152); scanned image available.

⁸³⁸ MSX Co., VA WB 2, p. 205.

examined in the original.] Witnesses included John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, **Loddy Kidd** and John Healy.⁸³⁹

1809-1832 – the MSX LTL for this year shows **Lodowick Kidd** taxed for 125 acres, only this one year. In 1810, his land holdings are back at 105 acres, and continue unchanged annually through 1832, suggesting the notation for 1809 is slightly inaccurate. His 1815 entry describes his land as "in fee, adjoining Richard Corbin, 4 miles W of the courthouse." Later entries (1823-1830) refer to this land as "by William Jessee's Mill, 5 miles W of the courthouse." In 1819, he's taxed on a second parcel of land, this one of 88 ½ acres, described as "in fee, adjoining B.S. Blake, 7 miles W of the courthouse. He's taxed on these two parcels annually through 1832.

See 1833, below, for a continuation of Lodowick's land records.

1810 – **Lodowick Kidd** is found on federal census in MSX Co., VA, age 26-45, with female (presumably Jane, his wife), age 16-26, and two young sons, both under five, along with 3 slaves.⁸⁴⁰

1810 – "**Lodwick Kidd**" appears on the MSX Co, VA Tax List, with one white tithable, 2 blacks over 12, and 2 horses.⁸⁴¹

1814 – "**Lodowick Kidd**" served as a private in Capt. Meacham Owen's company of the 4th Regt., Virginia militia from Jan. 4 through April 16, 1814 in the War of 1812.⁸⁴² This Regiment also seems to be referred to as the 109th Regiment, and was recruited in Middlesex Co. Lodowick served in this unit from Aug. 9 through Feb. 24, 1815. Also serving in this unit were Isaac, Levi and William Kidd.⁸⁴³

1818 – 20 Nov 1818. Deed from Jacob Blake and Richard Claybrook, administrator with will annexed of Thomas Blake ["with will annexed" means administrator was appointed by the court when the named executor cannot or will not serve], to **Lodowick Kidd**. For \$290.40, 80 ½ acres being a tract of land known as "Aire" which Thomas Blake purchased of William Chowning. Bounded on south by land named "Johnson's" now owned by said Jacob Blake, on east by land of Vincent W. Fayette (?), and on north and west by Bentley S. Blake. Deed dated 20 Nov 1818 and recorded 23 Nov 1818. [See 1809-1832 LTL records above; this tract was added to land tax lists in 1819.]⁸⁴⁴

1820 – on federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 105, 2 doors from Lewis Walden. **Lodiwick Kidd** 110001-2001 (one male 0-9, 1 10-15 & 1 45 and up; 2F 0-9 and one 26-44; 5 slaves (1M 15-26, 3F <15 and 1 15-26).

⁸³⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

⁸⁴⁰ p. 396.

⁸⁴¹ [A Supplement to the 1810 Census of Virginia](#), p. x-2.

⁸⁴² RK has images of his service record, which is very brief.

⁸⁴³ See William R. Kidd's document, "Kidds From Virginia Serving in Wartime, 1800-1848."

⁸⁴⁴ MSX Co VA DB 14, p. 69

- 1825 – 28 Nov 1825. John Kidd, William Baker and **Lodwick Kidd** are bound to the MSX Court in the amount of \$400 for John Kidd's administration of the estate of Johanna Baker, deceased. John Kidd signed with an X; the other two signed their names.⁸⁴⁵
- 1830 – on federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 169:
Lodewick Kidd – 00100001-021000000 (apparently his wife Jane has died). Lodewick is 50-59 years old; with one male 10-15, and two females 5-9, and one female 10-14, and he has 4 slaves.
- 1832 – 22 October 1832. Henry Sears, John Walden and John D. Leigh are bound to the justices of the Court of MSX Co. in the amount of \$2500 for Henry Sears' administration of the estate of **Lodowick Kidd, deceased**. All three men signed this bond.⁸⁴⁶

Lodowick Kidd's estate papers in MSX Co VA indicate that an inventory and sale of his personal property occurred on 7 Nov 1832, and his coffin was paid for on 28 Jan 1833. These papers also show that Thomas Pullman, who was guardian for Lucy Ellen, Maria Ann [Meira Ann] and Mary Ann Kidd (his daughters, and the 3 females listed on the 1830 census) and William Shepherd (incidentally, sheriff of MSX county), who was guardian for Elliott C. Kidd (his son, and the one male listed on the 1830 census) were paid from his estate.⁸⁴⁷ Papers name assets including "Ayers Plantation", which was rented to John B. Waddle for two years, one male and 3 female slaves, and 4 pages of household and farm goods and livestock. Among those buying some of the appraised items in his estate were James Kidd, Sr. and Chewning Kidd. By the time his estate was settled, it had a balance of only \$20.81.⁸⁴⁸

[Note: Lodowick leaves minor children at the time of his death. Since he married Jane Kidd in 1800, she may not have been the mother of these children, who all were born after 1821. Lodowick apparently had a second wife, named Lucy, as found in an 1862 death record for his daughter Meira Ann. [See her entry in this paper.]

- 1833 – The MSX LTL for 1833 lists "**Lodowick Kidd Estate**," which is taxed on the same two parcels of 105 and 88 ½ acres. This entry repeats in 1834 and 1835, then drops from the MSX LTLs in 1836, and does not reappear.
- 1834 – 22 Dec 1834. Decree by court. Richard M. Segar, commissioner to William Shepherd, guardian and "next friend" to Elliott C. Kidd. According to the deed record, there was a corresponding suit with Shepherd as plaintiff v. defendant Henry Laws, administrator of **Lodowick Kidd**. Segar was appointed as a special commissioner to sell the land. For \$254, one tract of 105 acres on Grainger Creek and bounded by said William Shepherd, and one tract of 88 acres bounded by said Shepherd and Bartlett Blake, land called "Hunting's Tract" [same tract listed as Aire/Ayers]. Deed dated 22 Dec 1834 and

⁸⁴⁵ FHL#32461, item 2, *MSX Administrators Book 7 (1821-1835)*, p. 59 (image 260 on microfilm reel). Scanned image available in MSX Shared Folder.

⁸⁴⁶ FHL #32461, item 2, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, vol. 7 (1821-1835)*, viewed online via Familysearch.org – restricted access – image 369.

⁸⁴⁷ One source of this information is MSX Co. Bond Book #4, p. 132.

⁸⁴⁸ Middlesex Co., VA Will Book 5, pp. 625-ff; Will Book 6, pp5-ff; Will Book 6, p. 76; Will Book 6, p. 394.

recorded 25 Aug 1835. Accounting of the estate continued in 1837 and 1841.⁸⁴⁹

LOUISA C. KIDD – daughter of Thomas5 Kidd

**Louisa C.6 (Thomas5, James4, John3a, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd
born bet. 1810-1815 in MSX, d. Feb. 1876.**

1815 – on Feb. 27, 1815, Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for his children Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and **Louisa Kidd**. The purpose of the guardianship was for the distribution of slaves from the estate of Ann's father, Churchill Blakey, who died in MSX in 1814.⁸⁵⁰

1815 – Guardian records in MSX Co. show that Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and **Louisa**, orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian, James Healey, security, on 28 Aug. 1815.⁸⁵¹ [Thus Thomas died between Feb and Aug 1815. See Thomas5 Kidd records in this document.]

1833 – The Lancaster Co., VA will of Frances Oldham dated 2 May 1833, proved 15 July 1833. She leaves negro Sally to her sister Catherine Chowning and negro Moses to her nephew Robert B. Kidd. The will also names her niece **Louisa Kidd**.⁸⁵² Frances Blakey married William Oldman 23 JUL 1817, J. Towles security. This Frances Blakey Oldham was evidently the sister of Ann Blakey who married Thomas Kidd, and thus Robert B. Kidd and Louisa Kidd were her nephew and niece.

1837 – **Louisa A.C. Kidd** first married Warren S.C. George, son of Jane George, in Lancaster Co., VA (bond dated 25 January 1837), Thomas Norris, security.⁸⁵³ He was deceased by April of 1840, when his mother wrote her will.⁸⁵⁴ Louisa received 2 female slaves from her mother-in-law's estate in 1841.⁸⁵⁵

1841 – In September 1841, Churchill Kidd and others initiated a suit in MSX Chancery Court (case 1847-013).⁸⁵⁶ In this suit, both the plaintiffs and the defendant (along with her husband) were the heirs of Thomas Kidd (1778-1815), the son of "Town James" Kidd (1738-1796).

The plaintiffs were Churchill and Robert Blakey Kidd, the surviving sons of Thomas Kidd; **Louisa Kidd George**, one of Thomas Kidd's three daughters; the five children of

⁸⁴⁹ MSX Co VA DB 17, p. 52

⁸⁵⁰ MSX Will Book 4, pp. 280-281, abstracted by Craig Kilby in his Feb 2012 research report, p. 8. There is an earlier mention of her and her father in MSX Will Book 3, p. 67, found in an Index of Devises, that we have not seen.

⁸⁵¹ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁸⁵² Lancaster Co VA WB 28:320.

⁸⁵³ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage Bonds of Lancaster County from 1710-1848* (1927. Reprint, 3rd ed.. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 2002), p. 32. The actual record is found in Lancaster County Marriage Register 1715-1852, p. 2, line 5, according to Craig Kilby, our Virginia researcher.

⁸⁵⁴ From *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Books 29 and 30, Abstracted and Indexed from Wills Recorded 1839-1925* by Sandra Pierson Sherill (Lancaster, VA: Mary Ball Washington Museum & Library, Inc., 1986), Part I, Will Book 29, p. 3 8 Apr 1840/16 Aug 1841. WB 29, p. 13-14. Will of Jane George. Names her daughter-in-law Louisa C. George, wife of her deceased son Warren George, and daughter Elizabeth K Hutchings, wife of Richard Hutchings. Robert B. Kidd, John Chowning executors.

⁸⁵⁵ Here is the link to the details of the estate of Jane George:

http://mbwm.org/detail_estates.asp?id=Dec_ID&rid=172&table1=Decedents

⁸⁵⁶ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

Thomas's daughter, Mary Ann Kidd Trice (who married Thomas Trice), deceased; and Martha T. Kidd, the daughter of Thomas Kidd's son, Thomas J. Kidd, who died in 1839. The defendants were one James Shackelford and his wife Lucy, who was the daughter of this Thomas Kidd.

The suit dealt with their shared interest in a parcel of land that Thomas Kidd owned at the time of his death (1815), but which had not been divided among his heirs earlier.

This case is confusing and difficult to sort out. RK's analysis is that the land in question was given to Jane Kidd Crittenden by her (and Thomas Kidd's) father, James Kidd (whom we've termed "Tavern Keeper James" Kidd) with the stipulation that if she died without heirs, it was to revert to her brother James Kidd, Jr. This in fact happened when Jane Kidd Crittenden died in Sept. 1840 (stated in image 3 of this record). Subsequently James Jr. sold it to his brother John Kidd. Then John transferred this land to Thomas Kidd under the court decree in 1803.]

The suit sought the sale of this land, and the distribution of the proceeds among the heirs of Thomas Kidd. The original suit was filed in 1841, but not finalized until 1847.

1843 – in Lancaster Co., VA (bond dated December 25, 1843), Oliver Towles married **Louisa C. George**, George H. Webb, security.⁸⁵⁷ He apparently died in 1849, leaving Louisa with two small children. According to researcher Craig Kilby, the estate records for Oliver Towles commence in December 1849, but none of the many documents involving his estate mention any wife or children.⁸⁵⁸

1850 – Louisa appears on the federal census in Lancaster Co VA, p. 280A, HH 75:

Towles, Louisa C. 35FW no occupation \$3000 VA
" , Thomas 4MW VA
" , Willantina 1FW VA

1858 – On July 8, 1858, in Lancaster Co., VA Bidkar George (b. Lancaster Co., age 48 and widowed) and **Louisa C. Towles** (b. MSX Co., age 44 and widowed) were married by Edmund Withers. Both were residents of Lancaster Co. at the time of their marriage. The groom's parents were Spencer and Susan George, and the bride's parents were Thomas and Ann Kidd. Bidkar George was a farmer. The entry lists Louisa's maiden name as Kidd. [note: the unusual name of Bidkar is from the Old Testament, Second Kings].⁸⁵⁹

1860- on the federal census in Eastern District of Lancaster Co., VA, Litwalton P.O., p. 23, HH 179:

George, B. 50MW farmer \$6000/22,000 VA
" , **L.C.** 46FW VA
" , Sue Emma 12FW VA in school
Towles, Thomas P. 14MW VA in school
" , Willie F. 12FW VA in school

⁸⁵⁷ Stratton Nottingham, *The Marriage Bonds of Lancaster County from 1710-1848* (1927. Reprint, 3rd ed. Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 2002), p. 74. The actual record is found in Lancaster Marriage Register 1715-1852, p. 194, again, thanks to Craig Kilby.

⁸⁵⁸ Personal email correspondence, 29 August 2014.

⁸⁵⁹ Lancaster Co., VA Index to Marriages, 1849-1867, p. 32 – images of this record in RK's Media File.

- 1870 – on the federal census in Mantua twp. (Lancaster C.H. P.O.), Lancaster Co., VA, p. 191, HH 271:
George, Bidkar 61MW farmer \$1500/400 VA
" , **Louisa C.** 57FW "wife" VA
" , Luemma 20FW at home VA
Stephens, Jos. 9MW "living with uncle" VA
(plus 4 African-Americans, likely former slaves, two quite elderly, and a third "idiotic.")
- 1876 – Louisa died in February 1876 in Virginia.⁸⁶⁰ On the 1880 Lancaster Co VA census, Bidkar George is listed as widowed.

LUCY KIDD(s)

LUCY COLLIER KIDD, married John Kidd in 1780

1780 – on 23 February 1780, a John Kidd married **Lucy Collier** in MSX Co.⁸⁶¹

LUCY KIDD of King and Queen Co, married in 1786

1784 – **Lucy Kidd** (King and Queen) married Thomas Lambeth 8 Oct 1786 (CCP). At the end of page 205 of the CCP Register is written: "The above drawn off for the Clerks of those County's wherein the above Marriages were solemnized." Kidd marriages listed on page 205 are Benjamin Kidd to Mary Guthrie (King and Queen) dated 1784, and three dated 1786: William Kidd to Rachel Chowning, **Lucy Kidd** (King and Queen) to Thomas Lambeth, and Henry Kidd to Catherine Swords [Seward]. However, only the notations for Mary Guthrie and Lucy Kidd say King and Queen specifically.⁸⁶²

LUCY KIDD, the daughter of Thomas5 (James4, John3a, Thomas2) Kidd (1778-1815) Birth date uncertain; married James W. Shackleford and moved to Ohio before 1841

- 1815 – on 27 Feb 1815, Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for his children Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, **Lucy**, Thomas and Louisa Kidd. The purpose of the guardianship was for the distribution of slaves from the estate of Ann's father, Churchill Blakey, who died in MSX in 1814.⁸⁶³
- 1815 – Guardian records in MSX Co. show that Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, **Lucy**, Thomas and Louisa, orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian,

⁸⁶⁰ *Virginia Deaths & Burials Index, 1853-1917*, at Ancestry.com.

⁸⁶¹ CCPR.

⁸⁶² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p 205.

⁸⁶³ MSX Will Book 4, pp. 280-281, abstracted by Craig Kilby in his Feb 2012 research report, p. 8. There is an earlier mention of her and her father in MSX Will Book 3, p. 67, found in an Index of Devises, that we have not seen.

James Healey, security, on 28 Aug. 1815.⁸⁶⁴ [Thus Thomas died between Feb and Aug 1815. See Thomas5 Kidd records in this document.]⁸⁶⁵

1830 – Marriage Bond 14 January 1830. James W. Shackelford to **Lucy Kidd**. Daughter of Thomas Kidd, deceased. Robert Blakey security.⁸⁶⁶

Before 1841 – **Lucy** and her husband James W. Shackelford had moved to Ohio prior to September 1841 when the Chancery Court suit below was initiated.

1841 – In September 1841, Churchill Kidd and others initiated a suit in MSX Chancery Court (case 1847-013).⁸⁶⁷ In this suit, both the plaintiffs and the defendant (along with her husband) were the heirs of Thomas Kidd (1778-1815), the son of "Town James" Kidd (1738-1796).

The plaintiffs were Churchill and Robert Blakey Kidd, the surviving sons of Thomas Kidd; Louisa Kidd, George, one of Thomas Kidd's three daughters; the five children of Thomas's daughter, Mary Ann Kidd Trice (who married Thomas Trice), deceased; and Martha T. Kidd, the daughter of Thomas Kidd's son, Thomas J. Kidd, who died in 1839, before his daughter.

The defendants were one James Shackelford and his wife **Lucy**, who was the daughter of this Thomas Kidd. They were added to this suit in September 1841. See image 9 of this record set; unfortunately it doesn't say where in Ohio, but they appear to be the family in Clermont Co OH at the time of the 1850 federal census. If so, they'd moved to Ohio prior to 1836, because their children were all born in OH (save one middle child who was born in KY).

The suit dealt with their shared interest in a parcel of land that Thomas Kidd owned at the time of his death (1815), but which had not been divided among his heirs earlier.

This case is confusing, perhaps contradictory, and difficult to sort out. RK's analysis is that the land in question was given to Jane Kidd Crittenden by her (and Thomas Kidd's) father, James Kidd (whom we've termed "Town James" Kidd) with the stipulation that if she died without heirs, it was to revert to her brother, James Kidd, Jr.

This was put into motion when Jane Kidd Crittenden died in Sept 1840 (stated in image 3 of this record). One explanation is that the final distribution of the land followed the terms of her father's will, and then her brothers' subsequent actions. James Kidd Jr. sold his right to the land to brother John Kidd, who sold his right to brother Thomas Kidd. When Jane Kidd Crittenden died, the heirs of her brother Thomas Kidd received rights to the land.

The suit sought the sale of this land and the distribution of the proceeds among the heirs of Thomas Kidd. The original suit was filed in 1841, but not finalized until 1847.

1850 – we believe that they are the family below, on the federal census in Washington twp., Clermont Co OH, p. 47, HH 694:

Shackelford, James W. 43MW carpenter \$900 VA

" , **Lucy** 43FW VA

⁸⁶⁴ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁸⁶⁵ MSX Guardian Bonds Book, 3, 1811-1821, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁸⁶⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁸⁶⁷ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

- " , William (middle initial may be M, but doesn't match others on page) 14MW OH
- " , Henry B. 13MW OH
- " , Mary Ann 10FW OH
- " , Zerilda 7FW KY
- " , Lucy H. 4FW OH

1860 – they seem to be the family below on the federal census in Cincinnati, ward 16, Hamilton Co OH, p. 115, HH 389/663, even though the husband's name does not jibe:

Shackleford, STEPHEN 52MW pattern maker VA

- " , **Lucy** 51FW VA
- " , Wm. 25MW drayman OH
- " , Henry 23MW Carpenter OH
- " , Mary 21FW seamstress OH
- " , Cerrelda 18FW seamstress OH
- " , Lucy 14FW OH
- " , Emma 9FW OH

(plus three apparent boarders)

LUCY ANN KIDD, daughter of Chowning Kidd and his wife, Catherine (Thurston) Kidd, married Frederick Kain

1857 – Catherine Kidd, wife of Chowning Kidd, died about 1855, in possession of about 57.5 acres of land in upper MSX Co. adjacent to J. Mason Evans and others. At her death, her land went to Chowning, but only for his lifetime, and to her three infant daughters, **Lucy Ann**, Catherine and Louisa, with **Lucy Ann** over 14 but under 21 years of age, and the latter two under 14 and "in bad health."

Chowning lost his title to the land in an execution (presumably to pay a debt), and the land was then bought by Thomas Trice (the girls' uncle, according to p. 2 of the record). Trice then conveyed the land to the three girls.

In 1857, a chancery court suit was initiated by their guardian, John E. Segar,⁸⁶⁸ to get the court's permission to sell the land on their behalf, and divide the proceeds between the girls; the Court agreed, and authorized the sale of this land.⁸⁶⁹

John Brim, James Chowning and Chowning Kidd each gave depositions in this case in 1857 (Chowning Kidd was unable to write, and signed his deposition with an X).⁸⁷⁰

MSX Circuit Court, 15 January 1857. The Court doth assign John E Segar guardian to **Lucy Kidd** (by her ?appointment? in writing, Catharine Kidd and Louisa Kidd, minors under the age of 14 years. Segar entered into bond in the sum of \$100.⁸⁷¹

1859 – 29 Sept 1859. Special Warranty Deed from Thomas Trice, commissioner, to J. Neason Evans. Decree in suit of Segar, guardian of [-] v **Lucy Kidd** et al. For \$257.50, 57 acres

⁸⁶⁸ The record of this is apparently found in MSX Common Law Will Book, 1844-1890, p. 43 (cited in Pippenger, v. 10). We've not bothered to secure this record, since the Chancery Court case contains the critical information.

⁸⁶⁹ MSX Chancery case 1858-009, available online at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1858-009

⁸⁷⁰ The key pages of this record are pages 2 & 3, which contain most of the information. Brim's and James Chownings depositions are on p. 19, and Chowning Kidd's is on 19 and 20.

⁸⁷¹ MSX Circuit Court Order Book, 1843-1855, p. 363, retrieved from FHL #2024825, image 534.

adj land formerly owned by said Evans bounded on south by Thomas B. Evans and on east by Elizabeth D—y [?]. Decree entered 2 Jul 1857 to sell land at public auction, court order dated 5 Apr 1858.⁸⁷² Chancery case 1858-009: William Segar, guardian of Lucy Kidd et al, vs. Lucy Kidd, etc.⁸⁷³

1861 – 29 September 1861. Fred'k A Kain, 46, widower, tailor, b. Prussia, residing in Middlesex County, son of John and Bar: Kain. Married to **Lucy A. Kidd**, 21, single, born and residing in Middlesex County, daughter of Chowning and ____ Kidd. Minister—John G. Rowe. (White)⁸⁷⁴

LUCY ____ KIDD (5), second wife of Lodowick/Loddy Kidd of MSX Co.
Lucy is named only in one record found to date. See Meira Ann Kidd entry, below.

MARGARET ____ KIDD (d 24 Mar 1727), wife of William2 Kidd, the younger son of Thomas1 Kidd and his wife Jane. Maiden name or parents not known. There is no proof whatsoever that she was a Chowning and she has never been found under the name of Chowning.

No record of anyone named Margaret Chowning is found in Lancaster, Middlesex, or Essex Counties, nor is any documentation cited in family records of the Chowning or Kidd families. All known references to Margaret are found in the Christ Church Parish Register, where she is named as Margaret Kidd on the entries for the births/baptisms of her children and on her death and burial entries in the register.

Margaret Kidd married William Kidd ca 1699. Despite claims that she was a Chowning, she is only identified in the Christ Church Parish Register as Margaret Kidd, at the births of 11 of her children and when she died and was buried in March 1727.

We have identified at least 14 children of William and **Margaret Kidd**. The births or baptisms of two sons, the eldest son William and Benjamin, and one daughter, Jane, are not recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register (CCPR), but other records confirm their existence in MSX Co:

- 1) **William3 Kidd**, b. ca 1700, birth/baptism not listed in CCP Register, but proven as son of William2 Kidd by the 1740 suit *Kidd v. Kidd*. Married Elizabeth Thurston..
- 2) **Margaret Kidd**, bp. 12 May 1702.⁸⁷⁵ Married John Southern and migrated to central Virginia with at least six of her brothers.
- 3) **Robert Kidd**, bp. 20 July 1703.⁸⁷⁶ Migrated to central Virginia and likely died in Albemarle Co, but we have no record of him after the 1750s and no record of marriage or descendants.

⁸⁷² MSX Co VA DB 22, pp. 121-122

⁸⁷³ Online scanned images of the pages of this suit are at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1858-009.

⁸⁷⁴ From *Middlesex County Marriage Records 1853-1904 and Federal Census 1880 Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Catherine Moore Traylor, from research by Caroline Jett (Bowie, MD: Heritage Books, Inc., 1997), p. 18 (p. 6 in register).

⁸⁷⁵ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 55.

⁸⁷⁶ *Ibid*, p. 61.

- 4) **Agatha Kidd**, bp. 1 April 1705.⁸⁷⁷ Married possibly Edward Southern (not proven).
 - 5) **Moses Kidd**, bp. 30 March 1707.⁸⁷⁸ Married Dorothy (maiden name unknown) in MSX Co. Migrated to central Virginia. Likely died in Goochland or Albemarle Cos VA.
 - 6) **John Kidd**, bp. 27 February 1707/08.⁸⁷⁹ Married Ruth Parish/Farish, likely in Goochland Co VA, after migrating to central Virginia. Died in Albemarle Co VA.
 - 7) **Jane Kidd**, b. ca 1704-1709, birth/baptism not recorded in CCP Register. Married John Gregory (Grigory). Likely died in Essex Co VA.
 - 8) **Duel/Direll Kidd**, b. 16 March 1711/12.⁸⁸⁰ Married the widow Mary Sorrow. Migrated to central Virginia and likely died in Albemarle Co VA.
 - 9) **Aaron Kidd**, b. 8 December 1713, bp. 24 January 1713/14.⁸⁸¹ Married Susannah (maiden name unknown). Migrated to central Virginia and died in Albemarle Co VA. [Note: Sandra Kidd descends from Aaron Kidd through his son William, who moved to Tazewell Co VA after his father's death.]
 - 10) **Benjamin Kidd**, b. ca 1714, d ca 1761 in Middlesex Co VA. Married Judith Chowrning. Birth/baptism not recorded in CCPR. It is not proven whether Benjamin is the son of William2 or Thomas2, but it seems more likely he is the son of William2 and Y-DNA evidence suggests he is the son of William2 Kidd. [Note: Reiley Kidd descends from Benjamin Kidd through his son George, who moved to Amelia Co VA after his father's death.]
 - 11) **James Kidd**, b. 27 March 1715/16, bp. 28 April 1716.⁸⁸² Married Eliza (maiden name not proven). Migrated to central Virginia and likely died in Buckingham Co VA.
 - 12) **Joseph Kidd**, b. 1 March 1717/18, bp. 23 August 1721⁸⁸³, d. 23 August 1721 and was buried the next day.⁸⁸⁴
 - 13) **Samuel Kidd**, b. 10 May 1720, bp. 12 June 1720⁸⁸⁵, d. 26 December 1720 and was buried the next day.⁸⁸⁶
 - 14) **Catherine Kidd**, b. 5 November 1721, bp. 10 December 1721.⁸⁸⁷ Nothing more known, so it is possible she died as a child.
- 1727 – **Margaret Kidd** died 24 March 1727 in MSX Co and was buried on 25 March 1727.⁸⁸⁸
- Her husband William died one month later, in April, and her brother-in-law Thomas2 Kidd died in May. It is possible that there was a disease epidemic in the spring of 1727. Thomas2 Kidd's wife Alice had died in 1720, so these deaths in 1727 left all the grandchildren of Thomas1 Kidd as orphans.

⁸⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 66.

⁸⁷⁸ Ibid, p. 289.

⁸⁷⁹ Ibid, p. 79.

⁸⁸⁰ Ibid, p. 86.

⁸⁸¹ Ibid, p. 88.

⁸⁸² Ibid, p. 94.

⁸⁸³ Ibid, p. 99.

⁸⁸⁴ Ibid, p. 179.

⁸⁸⁵ Ibid, p. 105.

⁸⁸⁶ Ibid, p. 178.

⁸⁸⁷ Ibid, p. 109.

⁸⁸⁸ Ibid, p. 184.

MARGARET KIDD, the daughter of William² Kidd and his wife Margaret. Married John Southern in 1720 in MSX Co. and likely left Middlesex Co sometime in the years following her parents' 1727 deaths, traveling in the same timeframe and direction as several of her brothers: Robert, John, James, Aaron, Duel, and Moses.

1702 – **Margaret Kidd**, daughter of William and Margaret Kidd, was baptized 12 May 1702 in MSX Co VA.⁸⁸⁹

1720 – on 17 February 1720, **Margaret Kidd** married John Southern in MSX Co.⁸⁹⁰

1722-1738 – The births of many of John and Margaret's children are named in the CCPR:

1. William, b 16 Aug 1722 (p. 111)
2. Susanna, b 22 Jul 1725 (p. 118)
3. Joseph, b 14 Jan 1728 (p. 123)
4. Benjamin, b 29 Oct 1730 (p. 130)
5. Samuel, b 1 Jan 1733 (p. 135)
6. Margaret, b 18 Aug 1735 (p. 141)
7. Averilla, b 25 Dec 1738 (p. 148)

1749 – **Margaret** and John Southern were at the forefront of the migration to central Virginia. They were in Albemarle Co by 1749, on Bear Garden Creek in present-day Buckingham Co. In an Albemarle Co deed dated 14 Nov 1749, William Webb of Albemarle Co to **John Southern** of same, for £15, 325 acres on Bear Garden Creek adjoining land of Southern and William Phelps, being part of a tract of land granted to Wentworth Webb deceased, by patent 15 Mar 1737 and being residue of said patent, the other 400 acres being conveyed by William Webb to Abraham Webb. No witnesses. Recorded Nov 1749. Albemarle Co VA Deeds and Wills Book 1, pp. 127-128.

MARIA/MARIAH KIDD, daughter of Henry Kidd and Catherine Seward, married John Walden

1803 – the MSX Co. will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803 and proved 24 Oct 1803 mentions "Land in K&Q county to be sold," and names wife Catherine Kidd and "my children, Polly Kidd, Braxton Kidd, Isaac Kidd, **Meriah Kidd** and James Kidd. Exors: wife and Edward Seward. Wit: John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, Loddy Kidd and John Healy.⁸⁹¹

1817 – Marriage Bond. 9 December 1817. James Kidd, Jr. & Sarah Bristow. Son of Catherine Kidd. Daughter of Bartholomew Bristow, deceased. George Healy guardian of the bride. Richard Pruitt security; Edward Bristow and **Mariah Kidd** securities and/or witnesses.⁸⁹²

⁸⁸⁹ Ibid., p. 55.

⁸⁹⁰ Ibid, p. 163.

⁸⁹¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

⁸⁹² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

1822 – Marriage Bond. 26 September 1822. **Maria Kidd** & John Walden. Daughter of Henry Kidd, deceased. Lewis Walden security.⁸⁹³ [note: the name Mariah has been incorrectly transcribed as Keziah in the past. It is Mariah (sometimes written as Maria), as shown on this and other records examined in the original.]

1831 – The February court for MSX Co. heard the case of James Kidd, **Maria [Mariah] Kidd** and Henry Sears by Cath Kidd his next friend vs Edward Seward administrator de bonis non of Henry Kidd dec'd." Amended decree to divide 120 acres of land instead of 90 acres as mentioned in the decree, and of the estate of Henry Kidd instead of James Kidd" and cause continued.⁸⁹⁴

MARTHA ANN KIDD

1840 – Marriage Bond. 27 January 1840. Martha Ann Kidd & William H. Davis. Jacob "or" Robert F. Stubbs security.⁸⁹⁵

MARTHA ELLA/ELLEN KIDD, born 18 Feb 1834 in VA, died 8 Apr 1881 in VA, daughter of **Robert B. Kidd** and **Caroline J. Chowning**; married 1st **Opie Norris** and 2nd **Adoniram B. Dunaway**, lived in **Lancaster** and **Caroline Cos VA**

1847 – 25 Oct 1847, Caroline Jane Kidd named guardian of Martha Ellen Kidd, orphan of **Robert B. Kidd**. Caroline J. Kidd, John Chowning and John S. Chowning securities for bond of \$2,000.⁸⁹⁶ [Her sister Mary Ella died in 1848, according to a family Bible record, but she is named in Caroline's guardianship accounts in 1849, evidently because the two girls were joint heirs entitled to several slaves that belonged to their father – see **Robert B. Kidd**]

Two MSX Chancery Court suits involving Caroline and her two daughters. Both suits were initiated in 1847, following Robert B. Kidd's death. He died intestate, and the suits were seeking division of his estate, including real estate (his land that had been part of the Buckingham tract – see Robert B. Kidd's Notes in this paper) and personal property, including slaves. Before the second case concluded in 1849, the younger daughter, MaryElla had died (in 1848, according to these pages). The land and property were then divided between Caroline and her surviving daughter, Martha Ellen, who also received her deceased sister's share.⁸⁹⁷

1850 – on the federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 214B, enumerated 17 Sept. 1850, in the HH of John C. Blakey and his family, HH 257/256:
Blakey, John C. 25MW farmer \$5000 VA
" , Adeline 28FW VA

⁸⁹³ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁸⁹⁴ MSX OB 8, p. 121.

⁸⁹⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁸⁹⁶ MSX Co VA Guardianship Bonds Book 6, 1844-1850, p. 35

⁸⁹⁷ MSX Chancery cases 1847-014 and 1849-036, available online at the Virginia Digital Archives site. See "Kidd MSX Chancery cases, 1759-1858," the summary of all Kidd chancery cases, in the MSX Sources folder for RK's abstract of these two cases, in much greater detail.

- " , Fanny A. 1FW VA
Eubank, Mary E. 14FW VA attended school within the year
Kidd, Martha E. 16FW VA attended school within the year
Evans, Juliette ?Z? 14FW VA attended school within the year
Roane, Lucy D. 12FW VA attended school within the year
Evans, Fanny 10FW VA attended school within the year
" , Martha 8FW VA attended school within the year
(next door is James A. Blakey, age 77, a farmer with \$5700 in real estate, possibly John C.'s father, living alone.)
- 1853 – she married **Opie Norris** in Middlesex Co VA. Opie Norris was b. 13 Oct 1822, d. 15 Apr 1862, of pneumonia contracted at Fredericksburg while in the service of the Confederate Army.
- 1857 – 1 May 1857. Deed from Opie Norris and Martha E. his wife and Caroline J. Kidd, to Thomas N. Fisher, for \$9500, all of two tracts: (1) bounded on north and NW by Parrott's Creek and Rappahannock River, east by Robert S. Montague, on south by other courses of James W. Fisher, on west by Parrott's Creek, and (2) said to contain between 67 to 68 acres bounded by public road leading from Prier's Creek to Ash Hill, Lewis W. Gardner and John A. Montague and Robert McKan. The two tracts being lands of Robert B. Kidd, derived by **Martha E. Norris** and Caroline J. Kidd, they being the daughter and widow of Robert B. Kidd. All three sign. Acknowledged in Lancaster Co by Opie and Martha E. Norris and Caroline J. Kidd 8 May 1857 and recorded in Middlesex Co 27 Jul 1857.⁸⁹⁸
- 1860 – on federal census in Eastern District (Litwalton P.O.), Lancaster Co., VA, p. 8, living with her married daughter, Martha Ellen, HH 63:
Norris, O. 37MW farmer \$6000/\$18,473 VA
" , M.E. 25FW VA
" , Robert 6MW VA
" , Carrie J. 1FW VA
Kidd, Carrie J. 48FW \$7200 VA (Martha Ellen's mother)
- 1865 – on 8 March 1865, Martha Ellen Norris, widow, age 32, married Adoniram B. Dunaway, single, age 22, in Lancaster Co., VA.⁸⁹⁹ This marriage record lists her parents as James (in error, should be Robert B.) and Caroline Chowning Kidd, and his parents as Raleigh and Anna Dunaway.
- 1870 – on federal census in Mantua twp. (Lancaster C.H. P.O.), Lancaster Co., VA, p. 173, HH 35:
Dunaway, A.B. 28WM farmer \$4500/1530 VA
" , **Martha E.** 35FW wife VA
" , Hellen J. dau 4FW VA
Norris, Robert son 16MW VA attended school within the year
" , Ida C. dau 12FW VA attended school within the year
Kidd, C.J. 58FW "living with son-in-law" VA

⁸⁹⁸ MSX Co VA, DB 21, pp. 617-618

⁸⁹⁹ *Virginia Marriages, 1785-1940*, at Ancestry.com.

- 1880 – Martha Ellen is on the federal census in Bowling Green Magisterial Dist., town of Bowling Green, Caroline Co., VA, ED 29, sheet 7C, p. 512C-
Dunnaway, Adonerasic WM 38M preacher VA VA VA
" , Martha FW 40M keeps house VA VA VA
Norris, Ida WF 19S "wife's daughter" at home VA VA VA
Dunnaway, Irene FW 14S daughter at school VA VA VA
(plus a servant and a guest)
- 1881 – Died 8 Apr 1881, most likely in Caroline Co VA, and is buried in the Norris family plot next to her first husband Capt. Opie Norris at St. Mary's White Chapel in Lancaster Co VA. Double marker has dates of birth/death and reads "Martha Ellen/His Wife/Later Wife of A.B. Dunaway."

An application for the Sons of the American Revolution (membership number 63144), dated 18 Nov 1943, for Robert Opie Norris Jr. names him as the son of Robert Opie Norris and Martha Ellen Kidd, and grandson of Opie Norris and Caroline Jane Chowning, citing family bible records.

MARY KIDDs – There are at least 6 Mary Kidds found in MSX Co., VA records up to 1850:

Mary Kidd, born in 1680, the daughter of Thomas Kidd and his wife Jane
Mary Kidd, the daughter of Thomas2 Kidd, named in his 1727 will
Mary ____, the wife of Edmund Kidd Sr.
Mary (Smith?), the wife of James Kidd of Urbanna
Mary Guthrie, the wife of Benjamin Kidd
Mary Kidd, an unwed mother in 1786

MARY KIDD born in 1680, the daughter of Thomas Kidd and his wife Jane

- 1680 – **Mary Kidd** apparently was born in spring/summer 1680.
There is a torn entry in the CCPR that says Mary amd the date "August"
[remainder of data illegible or torn, poss 1680]

[Note: The research papers of Dr. Darrett and Anita Rutman, authors of *A Place in Time: Middlesex County, Virginia, 1650-1750* (1984), are housed at the Virginia Historical Society. The Rutmans compiled records on 10,000 Middlesex County residents (1650-1750). In their notes on the Kidd family, the Rutmans note that Mary was born May 1680 and baptized Aug 1680 following Thomas's death. No additional source given beyond the CCP Register. Mary is not named in the will of her father Thomas Kidd. However, if she was not born until after his death, she could not have been named in his will.]

MARY KIDD, the daughter of Thomas2 Kidd

- 1727 – **Mary Kidd** is named as the daughter of Thomas2 Kidd in her father's will, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.⁹⁰⁰

⁹⁰⁰ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff. We (to RK's knowledge) do not have a copy of this record.

An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his Virginia Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70). A copy is reproduced below.

“Will of Thomas Kidd, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode’s line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley’s line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfeway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The four smallest of my children shall live here upon my plantation until my two youngest daughters comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters Frances Kidd and **Mary Kidd** in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

MARY [--], first wife of Edmund Kidd, died by 1771

1750s – John Kidd born to Edward [There is no Edward listed among Kidd known first names, so this may be **Edmund**] and Mary Kidd 15 Oct and baptized 23 Oct 17— (CCP) [last two numbers of date not recorded, but it occurs in a list of 1750s events].⁹⁰¹

1756 – William Kidd, the son of Edmund Kidd and **Mary Kidd**, born 29 Jan 1756.⁹⁰²

⁹⁰¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 284

⁹⁰² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 29, citing Misc. Marriages, Births and Deaths, 1663-1763.

**MARY [Smith? Or Stamper?] KIDD, wife of James Kidd (1738-1796) of Urbanna
- likely died abt. 1815**

Mary (maiden name unknown, but possibly Smith) **Kidd** was the wife of James Kidd. The births of several of their children (Benjamin, b. 1761; Nancy, b. 1763; Jane, b. 1765; Sally, b. 1776; and Thomas, b. 1778) are found in the Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., VA. Names of their other children come from James Kidd Sr.'s will.

1763 – Nancy Kidd, daughter of James Kidd and **Mary Kidd**, born 17 Sept 1763.⁹⁰³

1796 – **Mary Kidd** is among the heirs of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna in his will, written in 1792 and admitted into court in February 1796.⁹⁰⁴ See James Kidd Sr.'s section in this paper.

1797 – **Mary Kidd** first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1797, the year after James Kidd Sr.'s estate first appears on these records. This suggests that she is the widow of this James Kidd Sr. She appears somewhat sporadically on these lists through 1815, at which time she drops from the lists.

YEAR	NAME	WMT	B>16	B 12 -16	H	Comments
1797	Mary Kidd	1	3	1	3	
1798	Mary Kidd	0	3	0	2	
1799	-	-	-	-	-	Not listed this year
1800	Mary Kidd	1	3	1	3	
1801	Mary Kidd	1	2	1	2	
1802	Mary Kidd	0	2	0	1	
1803	Mary Kidd	0	2	0	1	
1804-1808	Not listed	These	Years			
1809	Mary Kidd	0	2	0	0	
1810	Mary Kidd	0	2	0	0	
1811	Mary Kidd	0	3	0	0	
1812	Mary Kidd	0	3	0	0	
1813	Mary Kidd	0	3	0	0	
1814	Mary Kidd	0	2	0	0	
1815	Mary Kidd	0	3	0	0	

1797 – the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) for 1797 lists several Land Alterations for this year, having to do with the distribution of land in the estate of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna to his heirs:

- 1) James Kidd estate to **Mary Kidd** (his widow), 269 acres,
- 2) part of Guthrie tract do to **Mary Kidd** (again, his widow), 10 acres,
- 3) James Kidd estate to James Kidd (his son), 88 acres,
- 4) part of Guthrie tract do to James Kidd, 65 acres,
- 5) part of the Draggon do to James Kidd, 10 acres,

⁹⁰³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 37, citing Misc. Marriages, Births and Deaths, 1663-1763.

⁹⁰⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 154, citing Wills, 1795-1798, p. 48.

- 6) James Kidd estate to Jane Crittenden (his daughter), Berry's tract, 25 acres,
 - 7) James Kidd estate to William N. Kidd (his son), 176 1/8 acres,
 - 8) James Kidd estate to Leonard Bristow, 40 1/8 acres, and
 - 9) James Kidd estate to Benjamin Kidd (his son), 100 acres,
- 1797-1804 – she also appears on the MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) for the first time in 1797, taxed upon 289 acres, and a separate parcel of 10 acres, bearing the notation, "part of Guthries." (Both of these tracts came to her from her deceased husband, James Kidd's estate, according to the Land Alterations list of 1797.
Her entries are unchanged through 1802 – she's taxed annually on 299 acres.
In 1803 her taxable land decreases to 214 acres, with no entry explaining where the 85 acres went, and this entry is repeated in 1804. In 1805, her name appears on the LTL, but with no entry regarding land, and she doesn't appear again on the MSX LTL in subsequent years, though she continues to appear on the PPTLs until 1815.
- 1802 – on Nov. 24 of this year, a Chancery case involving the estate of James Kidd, deceased was heard in the MSX Co. court: Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, **Mary Kidd**, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, **Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder** to be given dower. Commissioners appointed to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.⁹⁰⁵
- 1802 – MSX Court records for this year contain the following mention of a Mary Kidd:
28 May 1802. **Mary Kidd** assignee of James H. Lorimer assignee of James Ross his guardian vs. Lemuel Ripley, Thomas Jesse and George Dillard. In debt. The defendants not appearing, the plaintiff to recover against the defendants, with Beverley Daniel, George Dame and William Kidd, Sr. their securities for their appearance. Amount of £28.2.0 to be discharged by the payment of £4.4.6 with interest from 3 November 1800 plus costs.⁹⁰⁶
- 1807 – the division of the estate of Robert Stamper in MSX Co., dated 23 June 1807, makes mention of "Catherine Kidd, the widow of James Kidd, and **Mary Kidd**, the widow of James Kidd, decd."⁹⁰⁷
- 1816 – in this year, **Mary Kidd** drops from the MSX PPTLs, and does not reappear.

MARY GUTHRIE KIDD of King and Queen Co, wife of Benjamin Kidd [this may be Benjamin Kidd Jr., who had property in both MSX and K&Q Cos. If so, Mary died before his marriage to Frances Tapscott in 1798. We do not know whether they had any children.]

1784 – **Mary Guthrie** (of King and Queen) married a Benjamin Kidd on January 8 of this year. At the end of page 205 of the CCP Register is written: "The above drawn off for the Clerks of those County's wherein the above Marriages were solemnized." Kidd

⁹⁰⁵ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁹⁰⁶ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 402, abstracted by CK.

⁹⁰⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 167, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 358.

marriages listed on page 205 are Benjamin Kidd to Mary Guthrie dated 1784, and three dated 1786: William Kidd to Rachel Chowning, Lucy Kidd (King and Queen) to Thomas Lambeth, and Henry Kidd to Catherine Swords [Seward]. However, only the notations for Mary Guthrie and Lucy Kidd say King and Queen specifically.⁹⁰⁸

MARY KIDD, unwed mother, likely born ca 1770 or earlier

1786 – On 28 August, **The Commonwealth of Virginia vs. Mary Kidd**, on presentment of the Grand Jury, for having a bastard child. Mary Kidd did not appear, and was fined £1.0.0, plus costs.⁹⁰⁹

MARY ANN KIDD, daughter of Thomas Kidd and Ann Blakey

1815 – on Feb. 27, 1815, Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for Churchill, Robert, **Mary Ann**, Lucy, Thomas, and Louisa Kidd, children of Thomas Kidd.⁹¹⁰

1815 – Guardian records in MSX Co. show that Churchill, Robert, **Mary Ann**, Lucy, Thomas, and Louisa, orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian, James Healey, security, on 28 Aug. 1815.⁹¹¹

1824 – Bond dated 22 December 1824. **Mary Ann Kidd** & Thomas Trice, Jr. Daughter of Thomas Kidd, deceased. Robert Blakey security. Return dated 24 December 1824 by Richard Claybrook.⁹¹²

1841 – Mary Ann Kidd Trice had died prior to September 1841, as indicated in the Chancery Court case below:

In September 1841, Churchill Kidd and others initiated a suit in MSX Chancery Court (case 1847-013).⁹¹³ In this suit, both the plaintiffs and the defendant (along with her husband) were the heirs of Thomas Kidd (1778-1815), the son of "Town James" Kidd (1738-1796).

The plaintiffs were Churchill and Robert Blakey Kidd, the surviving sons of Thomas Kidd; Louisa Kidd George, one of Thomas Kidd's three daughters; the five children of Thomas's daughter, **Mary Ann Kidd** Trice (who married Thomas Trice), deceased; and Martha T. Kidd, the daughter of Thomas Kidd's son, Thomas J. Kidd, who died in 1839, before his father.

The defendants were one James Shackleford and his wife Lucy, who was the daughter of this Thomas Kidd.

The suit dealt with their shared interest in a parcel of land that Thomas Kidd owned at the time of his death (1815), but which had not been divided among his heirs earlier.

This case is confusing and difficult to sort out. RK's analysis is that the land in question was given to Jane Kidd Crittenden by her (and Thomas Kidd's) father, James Kidd

⁹⁰⁸ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p 205.

⁹⁰⁹ MSX Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 363, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

⁹¹⁰ MSX Guardian Bonds Book, 3, 1811-1821, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁹¹¹ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁹¹² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁹¹³ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

(whom we've termed "Town James" Kidd) with the stipulation that if she died without heirs, it was to revert to her brother, James Kidd, Jr. This in fact happened when Jane Kidd Crittenden died in Sept. 1840 (stated in image 3 of this record).

Subsequently James Jr. sold it to his brother John Kidd. Then John transferred this land to Thomas Kidd under the court decree in 1803.]

In any event, the suit sought the sale of this land, and the distribution of the proceeds among the heirs of Thomas Kidd. The original suit was filed in 1841, but not finalized until 1847.

MEIRA ANN/MARIA ANN KIDD, daughter of Lodowick Kidd and 2nd wife Lucy, who married Loddy Moore (she must have liked the name)

1833 – 28 Jan 1833, John D. Leigh named as guardian of Mira [Meira] Kidd, orphan of Lodowick Kidd. Leigh, William Shepherd and Henry Sears pledge bond of \$1,000. On same date, William Shepherd named as guardian of Elliott Kidd, orphan of Lodowick Kidd.⁹¹⁴

1850 – She's evidently the woman below, on the federal census in Stratton Major Parish, K&Q Co., p. 154, HH 89:

Moore, Loda 34MW farmer \$600 VA cannot read or write
" , Myra Ann 23FW VA (evidently can)
" , William Ro. 13MW VA attended school within the year
" , James Ellet 11MW VA attended school within the year
" , George 6MW VA
" , Lucy Ann 2FW VA

1860 – the same family is on the federal census in K&Q Co., VA, p. 79, Centerville P.O., HH 648:

Moore, Loddy W. 45MW farmer \$3500/3989 VA
" , Maria 32FW VA
" , James 19MW VA
" , William 21MW Sailor VA
" , George 17MW
" , Lucy 12FW VA attended school within the year
" , Eudora 9FW VA attended school within the year
" , Charles 5MW VA attended school within the year
" , Edmonia 6/12FW VA

1862 – the death record of a ".ira C. Moore, female" who died Nov. 11, 1862 in King & Queen Co., VA, born in 1822" names her parents as "Liddy" and Lucy Kidd. This is a good match with our Meira Ann Kidd, who would have been born between 1821-1830, according to the 1830 federal census for Lodowick Kidd.

⁹¹⁴ MSX Co VA Bonds 1811-1821 p. 132 [note: although this is labeled 1811-1821, the date of the bond is 28 Jan 1833]

MILLY KIDD, wife of Thomas George and daughter of Benjamin Kidd Jr. (?)

1797 – 17 November 1797. Deed from **William N. Kidd and Sally his wife** to **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** For £14, 8 shillings, 14 1/3 acres. Bounded by Mrs. Klug's line, near "edge of the great pond" to "near Indian Spring Branch." Witnesses W. George, **Milly Kidd**, Elizabeth George. Recorded 22 Jan 1798.⁹¹⁵

1798 – Bond. 3 December 1798. **Milly Kidd** & Thomas George. Daughter of B. Kidd, Jr. Thomas Kidd security.⁹¹⁶

This may refer to two different Millys as it would be unusual for a daughter to witness a deed for her father.

MOSES KIDD, the son of William2 Kidd and his wife, Margaret

Moses Kidd likely left Middlesex Co sometime in the years following his parents' 1727 deaths, traveling in the same timeframe and direction as several of his siblings: Robert, John, James, Duel, Aaron, and Margaret, who married John Southern. Records for Moses have been found in Caroline and King & Queen Counties. He is named only one time in MSX Co records:

1707 – **Moses Kidd**, son of William and Margaret Kidd, was baptized 30 March 1707.⁹¹⁷

1738 – Moses also had at least one son, whose name is unknown, but who likely was born by 1738. This son presumably was at least 14 when he was identified in a 1752 King and Queen Co VA record that named **Moses Kidd** "and son" as chain carriers.⁹¹⁸

1739 – **Moses** and wife Dorothy had at least one child named in the CCP Register, named Martha, born 7 May 1739 and baptized 4 June 1739.⁹¹⁹

Moses Kidd was found in Caroline Co records by March 1733/4. See that County's BD.

NANCY KIDD(s) – there are three Nancy Kidds found in MSX Co.

Nancy Kidd (b 1763), daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, married William Kidd

Nancy Dillard, the wife/widow of Robert Kidd

Nancy ____ Kidd, the wife of James Simco (married 1841)

⁹¹⁵ MSX Co DB 11, p. 430.

⁹¹⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁹¹⁷ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 289.

⁹¹⁸ What IS known about him can be found in the Notes section of the MSX Kidds Tree at Ancestry.com.

⁹¹⁹ *Ibid*, p. 134.

NANCY KIDD (b 1763), daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna; married William Kidd

- 1763 – **Nancy**, the daughter of James and Mary Kidd, was born September, 1763 (date is blank in Chamberlayne’s book of parish records).⁹²⁰ However, another transcription of this record (Hopkins) lists the date as 17 September 1763.⁹²¹
- 1788 – Bond dated 31 December 1788. **Nancy Kidd & William Kidd**. Thomas Crittendon security. Return dated 1 January 1789 by Samuel Klug, Christ Church Episcopal.⁹²²
- 1788 – **Nancy Kidd** married William Kidd 1 Jan 1789 (CCP).⁹²³
- 1792 – **Nancy Kidd** may have been deceased by the time her father James Kidd Sr. writes his will, leaving a bequest to his grandson Henry, son of his daughter Nancy Kidd.⁹²⁴ She did not receive a bequest in her name in her father’s will. She was definitely deceased before 20 Nov 1805, when she is noted as “Nancy Kidd, dec’d” (next entry).
- 1805 – 20 November 1805: Benjamin Kidd to William N. Kidd, for £24. His right and interest in a negro man named Amanuel willed by my father James Kidd to his grandson Henry Kidd, son of his daughter **Nancy Kidd**, and also monies that “wood” fall to said Henry Kidd from the estate of John Kidd, dec’d and to the “wright” of the Estate that will fall to me at the death of my mother Mary Kidd which will descend to the said Henry Kidd, dec’d, son of my sister **Nancy Kidd**, dec’d. Witnessed by Christopher Owen, Samuel Coke, Overton Cosby. ⁹²⁵

NANCY DILLARD KIDD, married Robert Kidd in 1800, married 2nd Benjamin Wiltshire

- 1800 – Bond. 1 September 1800. **Robert Kidd & Nancy Dillard**, daughter of George Dillard. John Brooks security.⁹²⁶ [we have scan of original marriage bond in MSX files; county’s typed transcript was incorrect in naming Robert Kidd as son of George Kidd. Robert’s father is not named on the marriage bond. He was the son of Chowning Kidd.]
- 1801 – 26 Oct 1801. Deed from Catherine Kidd and **Robert Kidd and Nancy his wife**, to Lodowick Kidd, all of MSX. For £70, 64 acres adjoining Henry Chowning, dec’d, and a mill pond formerly owned by Richard H. Corbin, dec’d. All three grantors sign, and Catherine and Robert acknowledge the deed in court and Nancy releases dower on same date (no additional witnesses). Deed dated and recorded 26 Oct 1801.⁹²⁷
- 1802 – Court records for MSX Co. include the following mentions of a Nancy Kidd:
24 November 1802. Edmond Read to pay William Kidd 53¢ for one day's attendance as

⁹²⁰ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281

⁹²¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 37, citing Misc. Marriages, Births and Deaths, 1663-1763.

⁹²² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁹²³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 206

⁹²⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 154, citing Wills 1795-1798, p. 48.

⁹²⁵ MSX Co. Deed Book 12, p. 214, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁹²⁶ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK. Scanned copy of original marriage bond obtained from Library of Virginia March 2012.

⁹²⁷ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 111-112

witness in his suit against **Robert Kidd & Nancy Kidd** his wife.⁹²⁸

[Craig Kilby's note: "I did not find a reference to this suit in the index of this book. It may be found on or near this page, but see page 468 of this order book where Robert & Nancy Kidd sued Edmond Read on 30 March 1803 (and lost.) The Robert & Nancy Kidd named in this suit are probably Robert Kidd who married **Nancy Dillard** in Middlesex, bond dated 1 September 1800.]

1804 – the will of George Dillard, signed 9 May 1804 and proved in court 23 July 1804 names wife Mary Dillard, who receives land adjoining Bevin [Bivin] Abbott, Robert Stamper and Griffin Tuggle; Son William Dillard (under 21); son Edmund Dillard (under 21); daughter Martha Tuggle and her son James Tuggle; daughter **Nancy Kidd**. Exors: Thomas Healy, George Blackley and son William Dillard. Wit: Thomas Healy, Nelson Stamper and Griffin M. Tuggle. Codicil dated 9 May 1804.⁹²⁹

1806 – Bond dated 5 September 1806. **Nancy Kidd** widow of Robert Kidd, & Benjamin Wiltshire. Griffin M. Tuggle security. Biven Abbott witness. Return dated 5 September 1806 by Henry Hefferman (Christ Church.)⁹³⁰

1806 – **Nancy Kidd** married Benjamin Wiltshire 5 Sept 1806 (CCP).⁹³¹

NANCY KIDD, married James Simco

1841 – Return. September 1841. **Nancy Kidd** & James H. Simco, by Thomas B. Evans.⁹³²

OSWALD KIDD, son of Burgess and Sarah Daniel Kidd, born 27 Nov 1800, MSX Co, died in Pettis County, Missouri 20 Mar 1878.

Named in his father's will as his eldest son (inferred). Moved to Clark Co., KY with his widowed mother Sarah and brothers by 1817. Later (by 1833) moved to Pettis Co., MO, where he died 20 March 1878.

The MSX Co records for the sons of Burgess Kidd are for the sale of their father's land after the move to KY. Sarah and her sons moved to Clark Co KY in 1817, where Sarah remarried to Benjamin Grigsby, and Burgess's MSX Co land, given to Sarah during her lifetime or widowhood, reverted to his sons Oswald, Zadock, and Robert.

1815 – **Oswald Kidd** was named in his father Burgess Kidd's will. Burgess died between 1 March 1815, when he signed his will, and 28 May 1815, when the will was admitted to record in MSX Court. His will names wife Sarah and sons **Oswald**, Zadock, and Robert Kidd, and "my daughters" (without naming them). His wife and son-in-law Carter Daniel, husband of Elizabeth, were named his executors. Witnesses were John Thurston, Nancy Stamper and James Williams. Burgess signed with an X.⁹³³

⁹²⁸ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 451, abstracted by CK.

⁹²⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 163, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 233.

⁹³⁰ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁹³¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281

⁹³² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁹³³ MSX Co. VA WB 3, p. 98. We have a copy of this will.

- 1825 – In a deed dated 1 Nov. 1825, **Oswald Kidd, Oswald** for Robert Kidd of KY, a minor, and Zadock Kidd of KY, sons of Burgess Kidd, sold to Augustine Owen of VA for \$450 200 acres ("reserving 1/4 acre at the graveyard") in MSX Co., bounded by D. Spratt's land on the main county road, Churchill Kidd, Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow and John Bray. Witnessed by William Shepherd, Henry N. Shepherd and William Baker. Proved in court 28 Nov 1825 by William Shepherd and William Baker.⁹³⁴
- 1831 – 7 Mar 1831. The above deed is recorded again (likely because Robert, a minor in 1825, has now come of age). Robert D. Kidd, Zadock Kidd, and **Oswald Kidd**, of Clarke Co KY, to Augustine Owen, for \$450, 199 ¾ acres, bounded by Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow, and Churchill Kidd. No witnesses, but attested by Clarke Co KY clerk. Deed dated 7 Mar 1831 and recorded 24 Sept 1832.⁹³⁵
- 1820 – On the 1820 federal census there is one Kidd household in Clark Co., KY
Kidd, Sarah: 1M 10-15, 1 16-18 & 1M 19-25; 1 F>44; no slaves. This is Sarah, the widow of Burgess Kidd, with her three sons: Oswald, Zadock, and Robert D., who is the youngest and still a minor.
- 1821 – in this year, **Oswald Kidd** is listed for the first time on the Clark Co., KY tax lists; he is taxed for his own tithe (indicating that he's over 21 years of age), for one slave over 16, and 1 horse. He has no land. No other Kidds appear on this list.
- 1822-1826 – No Kidds appear on the annual tax lists for these years, despite the court record below. Perhaps they were in the household of their mother, who had evidently remarried.
- 1828-1839 – in this year, **Oswald**, Zadock and Robert D. Kidd all reappear on the Clark Co., KY annual tax lists. Each owns a similar amount of land, suggesting that their land was the result of a division of an estate or perhaps a gift.
With a few exceptions, all continue to be listed annually through 1831. No tax book for 1832 survives, but in 1833, **Oswald** drops from these lists, while Robert D. and Zadock continue to be listed annually; each adds the amount of land they own during this time.⁹³⁶
- Below is a short biography of James Septimus Kidd, one of the sons of Zadock Kidd, which also mentions both Robert D. and Oswald Kidd, including the name of both their wives:⁹³⁷

⁹³⁴ MSX Co., VA DB 15, pp. 140-141.

⁹³⁵ MSX Co VA DB 16, pp. 294-295

⁹³⁶ Reiley Kidd has reviewed the tax lists for over ten Kentucky counties; this information is available upon request – ask for the document, *Kentucky Property Tax Lists*.

⁹³⁷ from *History of Kentucky*, by Charles Kerr, American Historical Society, Chicago, 1922; found on Ancestry.com

JAMES SEPTIMUS KIDD. After a long and active career, in which he was engaged in business enterprises of varied and important character, James Septimus Kidd is spending the evening of life in comfortable retirement at the home of his son at Winchester. Throughout his business experience he was recognized as a man of upright character and high principles, constantly maintaining a staunch stand against all unfair dealing and corrupt practices. His own success came through his adherence to straightforward methods, and in every avenue of life's endeavor he carried into his activities the spirit of honesty and integrity.

Mr. Kidd was born at Kiddville, Clark County, Kentucky, October 17, 1842, a son of Zadock Kidd and a grandson of William Burgess and Sarah (Daniels) Kidd. William Burgess Kidd enlisted for service in the War of 1812, soon after the close of which he died in Middlesex County, Virginia. In 1818 his widow brought her children to Kentucky, the family consisting of: Oswald G., who married Sally Hazelrigg, of Montgomery County, Kentucky, and moved to old Georgetown, Pettis County, Missouri, where he operated a carding mill and possibly conducted a hotel; Zadock; Robert D., who married Betsy Collins, daughter of a Baptist preacher of Madison County, and had several children, among them sons, Albert, Robert, Oliver and Joseph, of whom Robert still resides at Kiddville; Betsy, who married Carter Daniels, a cousin, removed and died near Kiddville, but in Montgomery County; and Nancy, who married Nathan David and removed to Indiana.

POLLY KIDDs (See also MARY KIDDs)

Polly Kidd (b poss 1769, MSX- died ??), wife of Isaac Kidd, and daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna

Polly Kidd, daughter of Henry Kidd and Catherine Seward

POLLY KIDD (b poss 1769, MSX- died ??), wife of Isaac Kidd, and daughter of Tavern Keeper James Kidd of Urbanna (It is possible that Isaac Kidd was a cousin from a neighboring county?)

1769 – A child born to James and Mary Kidd 26 Dec 1769, baptized 15 Jan 1770 (CCPR). The CCP Register is torn where the name should appear. This child could be *James* who married Caty Mickelburrough, *George* who was incapacitated, or **Polly**, who married Isaac Kidd.

Since we're not sure if it WAS Polly, we've not incorporated it as her date of birth in her family group sheet; however, it may well be her.

1790 – Bond. 17 December 1790. Isaac Kidd & **Polly Kidd**. Daughter of James Kidd, Sr. Benjamin Kidd, Jr., security.⁹³⁸

⁹³⁸ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

- 1790 – **Polly Kidd** married Isaac Kidd 18 Dec 1790 (CCP).⁹³⁹
- 1792 – the Will of James Kidd, written 21 September 1792, and proven 22 February 1796.⁹⁴⁰
Son Benjamin Kidd, half of land purchased of William Lorimer adj Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug and Samuel Brooks.
Son William Norman Kidd (under 21).
Son James Kidd land he lives on purchased of John Daniel plus land purchased of John Berry adj Abbott's orphans.
Son Thomas Kidd (under 21) my houses and lots in Urbanna purchased of Frazier. Son John Kidd (under 21) land purchased of William Berry.
Dau Jane Crittenden the wife of Thomas Crittenden.
Son William Kidd to maintain son George Kidd during his lifetime.
Grandson Henry Kidd (under 21), son of my dau Nancy Kidd.
Dau. **Polly Kidd the wife of Isaac Kidd**.
Dau. Sally Kidd (under 21).
Grandson James Crittenden (under 21).
Wife Mary Kidd. Exrs Sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd.
- 1793 – On December 9 of this year, Deed from James Kidd Sr. to **Polly Kidd**, for natural love and affection and 5 shillings: to dau Polly, negro girl Rachel, witnesses James Kidd Jr., William Kidd Sr.⁹⁴¹ [This is intriguing, because Polly Kidd's husband was Isaac Kidd, and we currently don't know who Isaac's father was. Polly Kidd's sister, Nancy, married William Kidd on 31 December 1788. Could Isaac and William be brothers? Who is the William Kidd Sr. who witnessed this deed? and what was his relationship to Polly, or to James Sr.? The James Kidd Jr. is likely Polly's brother, and the son of James Sr.]

POLLY KIDD, daughter of Henry Kidd and Catherine Seward

- 1803 – the MSX Co. will of Henry Kidd, signed 20 May 1803 and proved 24 Oct 1803 mentions "Land in K&Q county to be sold," and names wife Catherine Kidd and "my children, **Polly Kidd**, Braxton Kidd, Isaac Kidd, Meriah Kidd and James Kidd. Exors: wife and Edward Seward. Wit: John C. Warwick, Samuel Jesse, Loddy Kidd and John Healy.⁹⁴²
- 1806 – on 28 April of this year, John Sears was appointed guardian of **Polly Kidd**, orphan of Henry Kidd, with Thomas Blake, security.⁹⁴³
- Polly Kidd is not found in any other records in MSX Co. She may have died or married and her spouse's name is not known.

⁹³⁹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 207

⁹⁴⁰ *MSX Will Book 1795-1798*, 48-53, abstracted by either Craig Kilby or Sandra Kidd. A transcript of this will is also found in *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 154, citing Wills 1795-1798, p. 48.

⁹⁴¹ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 11, p. 182. ("have abstract").

⁹⁴² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 205.

⁹⁴³ *MSX Guardian Bonds, 1767-1810*, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

RACHEL CHOWNING KIDD, wife of William Kidd Sr.

1786 – **Rachel Chowning** married William Kidd 3 Aug 1786 (CCP). At the end of page 205 of the CCP Register is written: “The above drawn off for the Clerks of those County’s wherein the above Marriages were solemnized.” Kidd marriages listed on page 205 are Benjamin Kidd to Mary Guthrie dated 1784, and three dated 1786: William Kidd to **Rachel Chowning**, Lucy Kidd (King and Queen) to Thomas Lambeth, and Henry Kidd to Catherine Swords [Seward]. However, only the notations for Mary Guthrie and Lucy Kidd say King and Queen specifically.⁹⁴⁴

1786 – 20 Sept 1786. William Kidd and **Rachel** his wife sold to John George, Jr. 50 acres on White Oak Swamp, adj. to Robert Thurston, deceased, Daniel DeJarnette and road side to Hue Walker's line. Witnesses included Benj. Williamson, John Thurston, Geo. Blackley, and John Kidd.⁹⁴⁵ Both William and Rachel signed this document with an X, and could not read or write.

1801 – **Rachel Kidd** was named in the MSX Co. will (written 30 Nov. 1800, recorded 26 January 1801) of Thomas Chowning of MSX Co.⁹⁴⁶ Unfortunately, the probate records do not provide her relationship to Thomas Chowning. This document proves that she was living in 1801, and apparently still married to William Kidd (making it impossible for this William to be the William who married Nancy Kidd in 1788).

Thomas Chowning’s will leaves his entire estate to his wife Elizabeth for her life, and at her death these three things happen:

- 1) All his land goes to his brother Robert Chowning and his heirs.
- (2) William George gets a cow and calf.
- (3) George Mitcham Smith gets a cow and calf, but if he dies without "issue living" the cow and calf "to return and be divided between" brother John Chowning, **Rachel Kidd**, Ann Williams, Frances Jesse, and Elizabeth Chowning. No relationship is stated for George Mitcham Smith. He may have meant by "to return" that he meant all of his personal property when his wife Elizabeth dies.

1821 – 22(?) January 1821. Thomas Trice Jr., Carter Williams and Thomas Groom are bound in the amount of \$100 for Thomas Trice Jr.’s admin of the estate of **Rachael Kidd**, deceased.⁹⁴⁷

ROBERT KIDD (bapt 1703 in MSX, died unknown) son of William2 Kidd and his wife, Margaret

There is one record found for Robert Kidd in MSX Co.

1703 – **Robert Kidd** was baptized on 20 July 1703 in MSX Co.⁹⁴⁸ Robert is the first son of William and Margaret listed in the CCP Register, though other records prove the

⁹⁴⁴ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p 205.

⁹⁴⁵ MSX Deed Book 10, p. 19, and Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 484, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁹⁴⁶ Virginia State Library- Will Book 02-086 -1801- Thomas Chowning Will, abstracted by Craig Kilby (2012).

⁹⁴⁷ FHL #2025845, item 4: *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1811-1821*, viewed online via Familysearch.org, image 465. Scanned image available in the MSX Shared Folder on Dropbox.

⁹⁴⁸ Christ Church Parish Register, p. 55.

existence of his brother William Kidd, who is not listed in the CCPR but was apparently William and Margaret's oldest son.

Robert Kidd likely left Middlesex Co sometime in the years following his parents' 1727 deaths, traveling in the same timeframe and direction as several of his siblings: John, James, Duel, Moses, Aaron, and Margaret, who married John Southern. Records for Robert Kidd have been found in Henrico and Albemarle Counties.

**ROBERT KIDD, son of Chowning⁴ (Benjamin³, William², Thomas¹) Kidd and Catherine French
Born by 1777; husband of Nancy (Ann) Dillard; died by Dec 1803**

1794 – On 13 November 1794, a **Robert Kidd** received of Ralph Wormley 19s 6d¹/₃, “which I promise to account by me.” Robert Kidd signed with an X, and the note was witnessed by John Murray.⁹⁴⁹

On 9 December 1794, Robert Kidd received of Ralph Wormley £19.6, “full payment for all debts due me to this date 1794.” As above, Robert signed with an X, and the note was witnessed by John Murray, who evidently managed Wormley's accounts.⁹⁵⁰

1798 – a **Robert Kidd** appeared for the first time on the MSX Co. PPTLs in 1798, taxed for one WM tithe and one horse.

1799 – **Robert Kidd** again appears on the MSX PPTL, charged for one WM tithe and two horses.

1800 – Bond. 1 September 1800. **Robert Kidd** & Nancy Dillard. Daughter of George Dillard. John Brooks security.⁹⁵¹

No **Robert Kidd** appears on the MSX PPTL in 1800.

1801-1803 – **Robert Kidd** appears annually on the MSX PPTLs:

	NAME	WMT	B>16	B 12 -16	H	COMMENTS
1801	Robert Kidd	1	1	0	1	
1802	Robert Kidd	1	1	1	1	
1803	Robert Kidd	1	0	0	0	

1801 – MSX Court, 23 June 1801. **Robert Kidd** v. Philip Ware } In Debt.
Court decrees that the Plt recover from the Deftt £2.2 with interest from 5 Feb 1801 until paid, and his costs.⁹⁵²

26 Oct 1801. Deed from Catherine Kidd and **Robert Kidd and Nancy his wife**, to

⁹⁴⁹ Wormley Book, p. 71.

⁹⁵⁰ Ibid. Scanned image in Wormley file on Dropbox.

⁹⁵¹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

⁹⁵² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 302 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

- Lodowick Kidd, all of MSX. For £70, 64 acres adjoining Henry Chowning, dec'd, and a mill pond formerly owned by Richard H. Corbin, dec'd. All three grantors sign, and Catherine and Robert acknowledge the deed in court and Nancy releases dower on same date (no additional witnesses). Deed dated and recorded 26 Oct 1801.⁹⁵³ This was a conveyance of the family land to Lodowick, Catherine's son and Robert's brother.
- 1802 – 26 Mar 1802. Deed from Thomas Jesse Jr. to **Robert Kidd**, all of MSX, for £136, 6 shillings, 8 pence, 87 acres in Christ Church Parish adj Zacharia Gut [Good?], Edmond Stevens, John Good, Leonard Jackson, Lucy Jesse, and mill road. Land inherited from his father William Jesse dec'd. Also ¼ part of mill with 5 acres lot also from his deceased father. Witnesses: Agrippa Dunn, Jack Seward, Lodowick Kidd.⁹⁵⁴
- 13 SEP 1802. Court Order Book records show (1) **Robert Kidd & Ann his wife**, (2) John Jesse, Jr. & Mary his wife, (3) Edmond A. Stevens & wife Elizabeth, grantors, to Thomas Montague, grantee. 5 acres on the NE side of the mill pond formerly belonging to William Jesse, dec'd, and all their right to the said mill and its appurtenances which right is 3 of 4 parts.⁹⁵⁵
- 29 Sept 1802. Deed from **Robert Kidd and his wife Nancy** to Samuel Jesse, all of MSX, for £106, 87 acres being part of tract that William Jesse died possessed of. Specifically, does not convey the ¼ interest in the mill and 5-acre lot. Both Robert and Nancy sign. Witnesses: Thomas Mullins, John Seward, John Jesse Jr., James Smith. Deed dated 29 Sept 1802 and recorded 26 Oct 1802.⁹⁵⁶
- 1802 – Court records for MSX Co. include the following mention of a Robert Kidd:
22 February 1802. Elzy Burroughs, plt. vs. **Robert Kidd**, deft. } In Case.
Deft. by his attorney pleaded not guilty. A jury was convened (including Travis Daniel and Thomas Healy Jr., two names frequently seen in association with the Kidds), and found for the plaintiff, for damages of one penny. The court decreed that the Plt recover from the Deft the damages, plus his costs.⁹⁵⁷
Interestingly, **Robert Kidd** served on the jury of the following case heard that day.⁹⁵⁸
- 24 November 1802. **Edmond Read** to pay **William Kidd** 53¢ for one day's attendance as witness in his suit against **Robert Kidd & Nancy Kidd** his wife.⁹⁵⁹
- 1802, 1803 – This **Robert Kidd** first appears on the annual MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1802, taxed for 87 acres (which he purchased from Robert Jesse Jr. that same year). In 1803, he does not appear on the MSX LTL, but DOES appear in the Land Alterations list for that year: he's recorded (along with his wife, not named) as transferring the 87-acre parcel to Samuel Jesse, and also (along with John Jesse, but without his wife named)

⁹⁵³ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 111-112

⁹⁵⁴ MSX Co VA, DB 12, pp. 144-145

⁹⁵⁵ MSX Co VA, DB 12, pp. 499-500.

⁹⁵⁶ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 191

⁹⁵⁷ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 357 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder).

⁹⁵⁸ Ibid.

⁹⁵⁹ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 451, abstracted by CK.

- transferring a 5-acre tract to Thomas Montague. (Where the second, smaller tract came into his possession isn't referenced in the MSX LTLs—see above deed, Jesse to Kidd, 1802.)
- This **Robert Kidd** then disappears from the MSX LTLs completely and does not return.
- 1802 – the 1802 MSX LTL ALSO lists in the Land Alterations section this entry: "Catherine and **Robert Kidd** to Lodowick Kidd, 64 acres." This was a conveyance of the family land to Lodowick Catherine's son and Robert's brother.
- 1803 – Court records for MSX Co. include the following mentions of a Robert Kidd: **Robert Kidd and Nancy his wife vs. Edmond Read**. In case. The jury found in favor of the defendant who was awarded the recovery of the costs of his suit to be paid by the plaintiffs.⁹⁶⁰
- 1803 – 13 Sept 1803. Deed recorded from **Robert Kidd and his wife Ann**, John Jesse Jr. and his wife Mary, Edmond A. Stevens and his wife Elizabeth, to Thomas Montague, all of MSX, for \$200, 5 acres on NE side of mill pond formerly belonging to William Jesse, dec'd, also all their right to the said mill and its appurtenances, for which their claim is "3 parts of 4." All grantors sign (Mary Jesse as Polly Jesse). Witnesses: Thomas Mullins, John Seward, James Smith. Deed dated 13 Sept 1803 and recorded 22 Jun 1807.⁹⁶¹
[Note: no mention of who claims the 4th part]
- Robert Kidd** has died by December 1803, when a case was dismissed in MSX Court 2 Dec 1803. Matthew Glenn, assignee of ___ W. Cunningham vs. Robert Kidd} In Debt. This case abates by the death of the Dft.⁹⁶²
- 1804 – **Robert Kidd** drops from the MSX PPTLs, and does not reappear through 1850.
- 27 June 1804. A case involving **Robert Kidd, deceased**, was heard in MSX Co. Court. Robert Kidd had died intestate "more than three months ago" and nobody had applied to administer his estate. The MSX Co. Sheriff was appointed to sell the estate at auction and also to provide an inventory.⁹⁶³
- 28 August 1804. The **Estate of Robert Kidd, deceased**, was the defendant in a MSX Co. suit brought by Matthew Glenn. Glenn was assignee of William W. Cunningham of a note from Robert Kidd in the sum of £14 14 s with interest from 7 Oct 1802, and to be allowed at the distribution of Robert Kidd's estate in the hands of the Sheriff "for the benefit of Harmannus Alricks."⁹⁶⁴
- 1806 – Bond dated 5 September 1806. Nancy Kidd widow of **Robert Kidd**, & Benjamin Wiltshire. Griffin M. Tuggle security. Biven Abbott witness. Return dated 5 September 1806 by Henry Hefferman [Heffernan] (Christ Church.)⁹⁶⁵

⁹⁶⁰ Ibid, p. 468.

⁹⁶¹ MSX Co VA, DB 12, pp. 499-500

⁹⁶² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 544 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

⁹⁶³ MSX OB 5, p. 63.

⁹⁶⁴ MSX OB 5, p. 86.

⁹⁶⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

**ROBERT B. (BLAKEY) KIDD (1800-1846), son of Thomas⁵ (James⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) Kidd and his wife Ann Blakey
Born in 1800 in MSX Co; married Caroline Jane Chowning (1811-1893?); died intestate in MSX Co in 1846.**

1800 – 23 Jun 1800. **Robert Blakey Kidd**, son of Thomas and Nancy Kidd, was born in MSX Co (CCP). “Robert Blakey Kidd Son of Thomas & Nancy Kidd born June 23d 1800. Baptized Janu" 1st 1805.”⁹⁶⁶ [note discrepancy between birth and baptism dates and with Bible record cited below. It seems likely that 1804 is the more likely year of birth and that Chamberlayne’s transcription of the parish register book is in error.]

Next entry: “Mary Anne Kidd Daughter of the same parents born Dec' 10th 1806, baptized January 1st 1808.”⁹⁶⁷

The CCP Register transcription does not agree with a Bible record in the collection of the Library of Virginia: images of "The Family Bible of Chowning Family of Virginia."⁹⁶⁸ The citation shows the Bible said to have been owned by John S. Chowning and his wife, and passed on to Robert B. Kidd and his wife, Caroline Chowning Kidd, the daughter of this couple.

THIS record states (in part), "Robert B., son of Thomas Kidd and Ann his wife, was **born 27th June 1805,**" and "Robert B. Kidd departed this life Nov. 8, 1846."

This record goes on to list the births of two daughters of Robert B. and Caroline Kidd, and the date of death of one of them:

Martha Ellen Kidd, dau. of Robert B. Kidd and Caroline Jane Kidd was born Feb. 1839.

Mary Ellen Kidd, dau. of Robert B. Kidd and Caroline Jane his wife was born Sept. 10, 1841.

Mary E. Kidd departed this life Jan. 23, 1846.

1811/1815 – Robert B. Kidd was a witness to the will of Sally Chowning, written Oct. 2, 1811 and recorded 18 Sept 1815 in Lancaster Co., VA.⁹⁶⁹ According to Craig Kilby, Sally never married, but does name a sister Jane George and children of her deceased brother John S. Chowning in this will. Recall that John S. Chowning was the father of Caroline Jane Chowning, whom Robert B. Kidd married in 1832.

1815 – on Feb. 27, 1815, Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for his children Churchill, **Robert**, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd because they were to receive a bequest from their grandfather Churchill Blakey.⁹⁷⁰

1815 – 28 Aug 1815 -- Guardian records in MSX Co. show that Churchill, **Robert**, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd, now listed as orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert

⁹⁶⁶ See *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 289 for both Robert Blakey Kidd and Mary Anne Kidd

⁹⁶⁷ See *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 289 for both Robert Blakey Kidd and Mary Anne Kidd

⁹⁶⁸ Acc. #26739, control # VASV90-A2153. The original bible was in the possession of Robert Opie Norris, Jr. of Lively, Lancaster Co., VA in 1958, when the bible was photocopied or photographed. RK obtained copies of pertinent images in 1997, and posted a transcription of them on the Kidd Mail List on Rootsweb in January 1998.

⁹⁶⁹ *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Book 28, Abstracts and Index of Wills Recorded 1796-1839*, by the Mary Ball Washington Museum and Library, Lancaster, VA, 1975, p. 16.

⁹⁷⁰ MSX Guardian Bonds Book, 3, 1811-1821, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

- Blakey appointed their guardian, James Healey, security, on 28 Aug. 1815.⁹⁷¹ [apparently their father, Thomas Kidd, has died in the past 6 months.]
- 1827 – a **Robert Kidd** appears for the first time this one year on the MSX PPTLs, taxed only for 1 horse (WM tithes weren't listed during this period on the PPTLs); he appears to be living close to Churchill Kidd.
- 1829 – On 26 May 1829, Churchill Kidd and **Robert Kidd** were the plaintiffs in a suit brought by Augustine Owen in MSX Court. Owen was administrator of James W Stevens. Suit continued.⁹⁷²
On November 23, 1829, the suit of James W. Stevens' adm. against Churchill and **Robert Kidd** was continued.⁹⁷³
This suit was again continued in March court of 1830,⁹⁷⁴ May Court of 1830,⁹⁷⁵ November Court of 1830,⁹⁷⁶ and March Court of 1831. [And then nothing more!]⁹⁷⁷
- 1830 – I haven't been able to find him on the federal census in MSX or nearby counties. There is no young white male the right age to be Robert B. Kidd in the HH of Robert Blakey, who was named guardian of this Robert and his siblings, but his siblings COULD be in Blakey's HH.⁹⁷⁸
- 1832 – **Robert Blakey Kidd** married Caroline Chowning in Lancaster Co. VA 9 Jan 1832.⁹⁷⁹
- 1833 – "**Robert B. Kidd** and Caroline his wife was maryed Jan. 12th, 1833." ⁹⁸⁰ Caroline was the daughter of John S. (Sharp) Chowning and his wife Hannah. [Note the MSX Marriage Bond has date of 8 Jan 1832 and the Bible record has a date of 12 Jan 1833.]
- 1833 – **Robert B. Kidd** is among the heirs named in the will of Francis Oldham of Lancaster Co., VA, signed May 2, 1833 and recorded July 15, 1833. Names niece Louisa Kidd, the children of nephew Churchill Kidd, and **nephew Robert B. Kidd**, among others.⁹⁸¹

⁹⁷¹ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

⁹⁷² MSX OB 8, p. 21.

⁹⁷³ MSX OB 8, p. 52.

⁹⁷⁴ Ibid, p. 69.

⁹⁷⁵ Ibid, p. 79.

⁹⁷⁶ Ibid, p. 111.

⁹⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 127.

⁹⁷⁸ On the 1830 federal census, Robert Blakey has 1M<5, 1 5-9, 1 15-19 & 1 50-59; 1F 5-9, 1 10-14, 1 20-29 & 1 40-49. Robert B. Kidd, b. 1806, would be 23-24 in 1830. His brother Thomas Kidd would be 15-19, and brother Churchill Kidd would be 29-30. Sisters: Mary Ann, b. Dec 1806, would be 24; Lucy, b. bet 1800-1810, would be 20-29, and Louisa, b. abt 1814 (judging from various census entries), would be 15-19, but could be 14.

⁹⁷⁹ Marriage License Bonds of Lancaster Co., VA, 1701-1840, p. 46. The Bible record for this family is in the Virginia State Library, Acc. # 26739, Control No. VASV90-A2153. RK has a copy. Caroline Jane Chowning was born 27 Sept 1811, daughter of John S. Chowning and Hannah, his wife. The record names the other siblings of Caroline, as well as the children of Robert and Caroline Chowning Kidd - Martha Ellen and Mary Ellen. Both appear to have died young. Robert B. Kidd was son of Thomas Kidd and Ann his wife, and was born 27 June 1805; he died 8 Nov 1846. RK notes: According to Sue Wright, <swright@ioccc.com>, a Chowning researcher, Robert Blakey Kidd was son of Ann Blakey and Thomas Kidd, married 5 Feb 1803 in Lancaster Co. VA. Ann was the daughter of Ann Chowning, b. 1743 and Churchill Blakey, who married in 1772. Ann Chowning was daughter of William Chowning and Elizabeth his wife. William Chowning died 1784 in Middlesex Co. VA.

⁹⁸⁰ Chowning Family Bible, Library of Virginia Acc. #26739, control #VASV90-A2153, copied by RK 1997.

⁹⁸¹ *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Book 28, Abstracts and Index of Wills Recorded 1796-1839*, by the Mary Ball Washington Museum and Library, Lancaster, VA, 1975, p. 56, citing Lancaster Co. VA WB 15, p. 320.

According to Craig Kilby, " This is probably the Frances Blakey who married William Oldham, bond dated 23 July 1817, J. Towles security. (James Towles was clerk of the court at this time.)" This Frances Blakey Oldham was evidently the sister of Ann Blakey who married Thomas Kidd, and thus Churchill, Robert B. Kidd and Louisa Kidd were her nephews and niece.

1836-1846 – Robert B. Kidd, a moderately wealthy man (compared to many MSX Kidds), appears annually on the MSX **PPTLs**, as shown below:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WT	B 12 -16	B>16	Horses	COMMENTS
1836	Robert	0	2	0	0	
1837	Robert	3	3	3	3	
1838	Robert	1	3	5	3	
1839	Robert B.	1	3	5	2	
1840	Robert	1	0	8	5	
1841	Robert B.	1	0	9	5	
1842	Robert B.	1	0	4	5	
1843	Robert	1	0	4	5	1 metallic clock
1844	Robert B.	1	1	5	8	
1845	Robert	1	3	1	7	1 other watch
1846	Robert B.	1	4	4	7	4w-carriage (\$125)
1847	Robert B.'s ESTATE	0	4	0	3	4w-carriage
1848	Robert B.	0	4	0	3	4w-carriage, metallic clock
1849	Robert B.'s estate	0	3	1	3	4w-carriage
1850	Robert B.'s estate	0	3	1	2	4w-carriage, metallic clock

1837 – 21 Dec 1837. Deed from Lucy Sutton, widow of John Sutton, to **Robert B. Kidd**, for \$62. This deed is a release of dower by Lucy Sutton. John Sutton inherited 75 acres from his father [not named] and owned during his “coverture” [marriage] with Lucy. He sold this land to Thomas Healy whose representatives then sold it to **Robert B. Kidd**. Lucy Sutton had not relinquished her dower and by this deed does so. Witnesses: Lewis L. Stiff, John R. Creighton, M.W. Towill [may be Towle/Towles]. Partially proved 23 Jul 1838, further proved 24 May 1844 and recorded.⁹⁸²

1838 – 6 Mar 1838. Deed from **Robert B. Kidd and his wife Caroline J.**, to Mark W. Towill, all of MSX, for \$1,900, 200 acres. Bounded by land where John Sutton resided at time of his death, Bushon Fork Creek, John Barrick, lands which Towill hired from the late George S. Pace and land said Towill bought from Leonard Ailsworth, main county road leading from Sandy Bottom to Zoar’s meeting house, and new land dividing this from other land Robert B. Kidd still holds containing 200 acres. Both Robert and Caroline

⁹⁸² MSX Co VA, DB 18, p. 262

sign. Witnesses: John D. Berry, Lewis S. Stiff. Deed dated 6 Mar 1838 and recorded 22 Apr 1839.⁹⁸³

1838-1846 – a **Robert Kidd** first appears on the MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1838, when he is taxed on 237 acres "in fee, adjoining Robert Dudley, 16 miles SE" of the courthouse. Other notation on record reads "sold to Mark Towill."

He appears again on the 1839 and 1840 MSX LTLs, each time taxed on 447 acres, "in fee, near Sandy Bottom, 17 miles SE" of the courthouse. This entry has the additional notation, "from WH Roy and others, being land charged to Thos Healy's estate" and "from Thos M. Fauntleroy".

In 1841 and continuing through 1846, **Robert Kidd** no longer is listed with the above lands; instead, he's taxed each of these years for 670 ¼ acres "on Rappahannock, 10 miles NW" of the courthouse.⁹⁸⁴

Then in 1847, "**Robert Kidd Estate**" appears on the MSX LTL, taxed on 500 ½ acres "on Rappahannock, 10 miles NW" of the courthouse, and 67 acres on Parrott's Creek (location not listed). This entry repeats annually through 1850, the last year for which we've reviewed the MSX LTLs.

1839 – 22 July 1839. **Robert B. Kidd** and Thomas Trice are bound to the MSX County Court in the amount of \$400 for Kidd's admin of the estate of Thomas J. Kidd, deceased. Both signed this document.⁹⁸⁵ Robert B. Kidd was the brother of Thomas J. Kidd.

1840 – 1 Jan 1840. Deed from **Robert B. Kidd and Caroline J. his wife**, to George D. Pace, all of MSX, for \$7750, 209 acres bounded by road leading to Zoar's Meeting House to Sandy Bottom on the west by John A. Taylor, south by John A. Pace and Robert W. Pace and east by Leonard Ailsworth and Robert Dudley. Both sign. Deed dated 1 Jan 1840 and recorded 24 Feb 1840.⁹⁸⁶

10 AUG 1840. **Robert B. Kidd** & William K. Pace to John D. McGill & Thomas Street, 2nd part, and Thomas Teackle of Baltimore, 3rd part. Deed of Trust. Debt to Teackle. \$9,000. For joint purchase of land from Teackle being "part of the lands" purchased by Teackle from John H. Bernard called "Buckingham." And "being the house tract" bounded on the North by the Rappahannock River, East by the tract told by Teackle to Dr. William L. Gatewood & dividing it from this tract the fence near the barn, Thomas Street, Hall Road, Mrs Wheling [Whiting?], William Jesse, Parrott's branch which separates the lands of Gardner & James Park Corbin, being same land sold to said Kidd and Pace by said Teackle & his wife Emma Jane on 10 DEC 1839. Witnessed by M. Garnett, Geo. T. Healey & Robert Montague. Signed by both Kidd and Pace.⁹⁸⁷

20 SEP 1840. Survey of "Buckingham" by George Northern at request of **Robert B. Kidd** and William K. Pace. Land Purchased of Thomas Teackle in "upper end of Middlesex County" on [same bounds as above]. Divided into three lots. Lots 1 & 3 for Robert B. Kidd, Lot 2 for William K. Pace. Survey is recorded in this document and was

⁹⁸³ MSX Co VA, DB 17, p. 455

⁹⁸⁴ Per SKK: looks like "Fauntleroy" but hard to decipher

⁹⁸⁵ FHL #2024846, item 1: MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1835-1843, page 55 (image 121 on this reel).

⁹⁸⁶ MSX Co VA, DB 18, pp. 86-87.

⁹⁸⁷ MSX Co VA, DB 18, pp. 155-157.

scanned. Both Kidd and Pace gave bonds to each other for their joint debt to Teackle. Further, Pace was to give Kidd a 16' right of way and road through Lot #2 from Lot #1 to Lot #3. Total acreage was 1,140 ½ acres. Chain carriers were Henry Sears and John Walden. Recorded 28 SEP 1840. (Dr.) William L. Gatewood had been mutually chosen to supervise the division.⁹⁸⁸

We learn a bit more about this land in an 1840 Chancery Court suit in MSX Co.,⁹⁸⁹ and a subsequent, follow-on case in 1847.⁹⁹⁰ However these records don't contain any information about Robert B. Kidd's family.

1840 – on the federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 427:

Robert B. Kidd – 1M 30-39; 1F 5-9, 1 20-29. One free Black Male 24-35, 11 slaves (3 under 10) – 15 total people, 3 in Mfg. & Trade and 5 in agriculture.

1840/1841 – **Robert B. Kidd** and John Chowning were named executors in the will of Jane George, written and signed 8 April 1840, recorded 16 August 1841. Her will names her daughter-in-law Louisa C. (Kidd) George (his sister, and the daughter of Thomas and Ann Blakey Kidd & the wife of Jane's deceased son Warren George), and her daughter Elizabeth K Hutchings, wife of Richard Hutchings as her heirs.⁹⁹¹

1841 – In September 1841, Churchill Kidd and others initiated a suit in MSX Chancery Court (case 1847-013).⁹⁹² In this suit, both the plaintiffs and the defendant (along with her husband) are identified as heirs of Thomas Kidd (1778-1815), the son of "Town James" Kidd (1738-1796).

The plaintiffs were Churchill and **Robert B. Kidd**, the surviving sons of Thomas Kidd; Louisa Kidd George, one of Thomas Kidd's three daughters; the five children of Thomas's daughter, Mary Ann Kidd Trice (who married Thomas Trice), deceased; and Martha T. Kidd, the daughter of Thomas Kidd's son, Thomas J. Kidd, who died in 1839, before his father.

The defendants were one James Shackelford and his wife Lucy, who was the daughter of this Thomas Kidd.

The suit dealt with their shared interest in a parcel of land that Thomas Kidd owned at the time of his death (1815), but which had not been divided among his heirs earlier.

This case is confusing and difficult to sort out. RK's analysis is that the land in question was given to Jane Kidd Crittenden by her (and Thomas Kidd's) father, James Kidd (whom we've termed "Town James" Kidd) with the stipulation that if she died without heirs, it was to revert to her brother, James Kidd, Jr. This in fact happened when Jane Kidd Crittenden died in Sept. 1840 (stated in image 3 of this record).

Subsequently James Jr. sold it to his brother John Kidd. Then John transferred this land to Thomas Kidd under the court decree in 1803.]

⁹⁸⁸ MSX Co VA, DB 18, pp. 206-209.

⁹⁸⁹ MSX Chancery Court case 1840-001,

https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1840-001.

⁹⁹⁰ MSX Chancery Court case 1847-001. See above.

⁹⁹¹ From *Lancaster County, Virginia Will Books 29 and 30, Abstracted and Indexed from Wills Recorded 1839-1925* by Sandra Pierson Sherill (Lancaster, VA: Mary Ball Washington Museum & Library, Inc., 1986), Part I, Will Book 29, p. 3.

⁹⁹² http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

- In any event, the suit sought the sale of this land, and the distribution of the proceeds among the heirs of Thomas Kidd. The original suit was filed in 1841, but not finalized until 1847.
- 1843 – MSX Court, October 1843. **Robert B Kidd**, Plt vs George D Pace et all, Defts} In Debt. The Office Judgment obtained earlier having not been set aside, the Court rules that Kidd recover \$687.50, the debt in the declaration, with interest thereon from 1 January 1840 till payment, and his costs.⁹⁹³
- 1846 – 01 April 1846. Agreement. **Robert B. Kidd & Wife** Caroline to Andrew Bernard [*not Audrey Brown*] in consideration of the premises. In sum, Bernard had purchased John K. Pace's Lot #2. Kidd had paid his share of the debt to Teackle, but Pace had not. This agreement formally separates Kidd and Bernard as Tenants in Common and they agree to formally separate their ownership interests to own their own respective parcels individually. Witnessed by Edmond H. Montague, William Gateswood, Thomas [illegible.] All signed with signature.⁹⁹⁴
- 03 April 1846. **Robert B. Kidd & wife** Caroline to John P. L. Woodward, all of Middlesex. For \$800. 170 acres bounded on North by Sayers Swamp, West by land formerly belonging to William Jesse called "Priers" (?), South by road leading to Corbin Hall, East and SE by Andrew C. Brown. Witnessed by William L. Gatewood, E. H. Montague, Thomas Trice. Signature by both.⁹⁹⁵
- 25 April 1846. Robert Daniel & wife Lucinda to **Robert B. Kidd**. For \$225. 60 acres. Adjacent land owners are illegible. Not witnessed.⁹⁹⁶
- 27 April 1846. **Robert B. Kidd and Catherine his wife**, and Andrew C. Brown acknowledged their deed of partition for land.⁹⁹⁷ See account, below. Do we have this deed?
- 1846-49 – **Robert B. Kidd** died intestate in MSX Co. on 8 November 1846,⁹⁹⁸ possessed of considerable property.
- 23 November 1846. Thomas Trice, Robert N. Trice, and John D. McGill are bound to the Court in the amount of \$7000 for Thomas Trice's admin of the estate of **Robert B. Kidd, deceased**.⁹⁹⁹

⁹⁹³ MSX Circuit Court Order Book, 1843-1855, p. 23, retrieved from FHL #2024825, image 261.

⁹⁹⁴ MSX Co VA, DB 19, pp. 496-499.

⁹⁹⁵ MSX DB 20, p. 38.

⁹⁹⁶ MSX DB 20, p. 1.

⁹⁹⁷ MSX Order Book 12, p. 3, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2012 MSX CH Research Report.

⁹⁹⁸ Chowning family bible transcription, Acc. #26739, control # VASV90-A2153. The original bible was in the possession of Robert Opie Norris, Jr. of Lively, Lancaster Co., VA in 1958, when the bible was photocopied or photographed. RK obtained copies of pertinent images in 1997, and posted a transcription of them on the Kidd Mail List on Rootsweb in January 1998.

⁹⁹⁹ FHL #2024846, item 2: MSX *Administrators Bond Book, 1844-1850*, page 33 (image 316 on this reel).

MSX Will Books contain Inventory and Sales records of his estate,¹⁰⁰⁰ and Accounts of his estate in 1848 and 1850 (see below).¹⁰⁰¹

23 November 1846. Thomas Trice was granted administration on this estate, with Robert N. Trice (a Master Commissioner of the Court) his security. Wife Catherine [Caroline] relinquished her right to administer the estate the same day. The appointed appraisers were Andrew Hundley, A. C. Brown, Jno. P. L. Woodward, and Lewis B. Seward or any three.¹⁰⁰²

18 December 1846. Inventory, WB 7, p. 402. Appraisers not named.¹⁰⁰³

21 December 1846. Total proceeds were \$1,132.71 ³/₄. By far the biggest purchaser was Caroline J. Kidd (\$574.28) who posted a bond for her credit.¹⁰⁰⁴

1847 – 23 August 1847. Thomas Trice returned both the inventory and the account of sales to the MSX Court, and ordered to be recorded.¹⁰⁰⁵

Slaves:

Andrew	\$600	
Carter	\$600	(charged to the estate)
Phil	\$275	
Emily	\$350	
Harriett	\$650	(includes her children Sam, Mary & Washington)

Also in this estate inventory was a buggy and harness.

No total value of the estate was given. Returned by Thomas Trice on 3 April 1847, and recorded 23 August 1847.

25 October 1847, Caroline Jane Kidd named guardian of Martha Ellen Kidd, orphan of **Robert B. Kidd**. Caroline J. Kidd, John Chowning and John S. Chowning securities for bond of \$2,000.¹⁰⁰⁶

22 November 1847. Martha E. Kidd vs. Catherine (Caroline intended) Kidd. Suit in Chancery. Robert N. Trice appointed *guardian ad litem* for purposes of answering the bill of complaint.¹⁰⁰⁷

1848 – On 27 November 1848, **Robert B. Kidd**'s account returned and ordered to be recorded.¹⁰⁰⁸

Account. WB 7, p. 525 (Not Will Book 8). Covers period from 1 January 1847 to 31 December 1848. Returned by Thomas Trice on 24 November 1848, recorded 28

¹⁰⁰⁰ Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865, vol. 10, by Wesley Pippenger, p. 408: Sale, 1847, WB 7:404; Inventory 1847, WB 7:402.

¹⁰⁰¹ Ibid, WB 7:525, and WB 8:119, respectively.

¹⁰⁰² MSX Order Book 12 (1841-1855), p. 30 (abstracted by Craig Kilby, in Feb. 2012 MSX CH Research Report.

¹⁰⁰³ MSX Will Book 7, p. 402, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹⁰⁰⁴ MSX WB 7, p. 404, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2012.

¹⁰⁰⁵ MSX Order Book 12, p. 76, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2012.

¹⁰⁰⁶ MSX Co VA Guardianship Bonds Book 6, 1844-1850, p. 35

¹⁰⁰⁷ MSX OB 12 (1841-1855), p. 84, transcribed by Craig Kilby, 2012. Given name should read Caroline; either Craig mistranscribed it, or the court clerk did.

¹⁰⁰⁸ MSX OB 12, p. 134.

December 1848.¹⁰⁰⁹ Not copied. Beginning balance was \$481.48

Credits:

Martha Thurston “for wearing negros cloths” (I think this means for making the clothes)	\$1.81
John C. Montague for crying (auctioneer of sale)	\$5.00
R. H. Kidd on account	\$8.70

[R.H. Kidd may be Robert H. Kidd, see next entry]

Debits:

Income from hire of negroes (neither the slaves nor the people who hired them are named)	\$125.00
--	----------

Account. WB 8, p. 119. ~~Not examined.~~ Covers period from 31 December 1848 to 31 December 1849. Returned by Thomas Price, administrator. Carried over from previous account.

Balance carried over from last Account:

\$481.48

Debits of interest:

R. A. Christian for Medical bills	\$16.97
Thomas Trice “for spending 13 days with surveyors or in the division of land”	\$5.00

No credits other than opening balance with interest.

Ending balance \$510.19 including interest on opening balance.

1849-50 – 24 September 1849. Ordered that Catherine (Caroline intended) Kidd present an account of her guardianship of Martha Ellen (sic. Ella) and Mary Ellen Kidd be settled.¹⁰¹⁰

24 December 1849. Caroline Kidd’s guardianship account for Mary Ella and Martha Ellen Kidd was returned.¹⁰¹¹

24 December 1849. Ordered that this estate be settled.

Recorded 26 August 1850.¹⁰¹²

1850 – a second account of **Robert B. Kidd’s** estate was returned to court and recorded in MSX WB 8, p. 119.¹⁰¹³

1857 – 1 May 1857. Deed from Opie Norris and Martha E. his wife and **Caroline J. Kidd**, to Thomas N. Fisher, for \$9500, all of two tracts: (1) bounded on north and NW by Parrott’s Creek and Rappahannock River, east by Robert S. Montague, on south by other courses of James W. Fisher, on west by Parrott’s Creek, and (2) said to contain between 67 to 68 acres bounded by public road leading from Prier’s Creek to Ash Hill, Lewis W. Gardner and John A. Montague and Robert McKan. The two tracts being lands of **Robert B. Kidd**, derived by Martha E. Norris and Caroline J. Kidd,

¹⁰⁰⁹ MSX WB 7 (not 8), p. 525, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2012.

¹⁰¹⁰ MSX OB 12, p. 176, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2012.

¹⁰¹¹ Ibid, p. 190, abstracted by Craig Kilby, Feb. 2012.

¹⁰¹² MSX OB 12, p. 192.

¹⁰¹³ Pippenger, vol. 10. We do not have a copy of this, nor an abstract.

they being the daughter and widow of Robert B. Kidd. All three sign.
Acknowledged in Lancaster Co by Opie and Martha E. Norris and Caroline J. Kidd
8 May 1857 and recorded in Middlesex Co 27 Jul 1857.¹⁰¹⁴

ROBERT H. KIDD, son of William Kidd & Harriet M. Wright of Caroline Co., VA Born abt 1823 in VA, listed in MSX Co records 1847-1850, but mainly found in Caroline Co., VA records.

1847-1850 – He first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1847, ironically the same year that Robert B. Kidd's Estate is listed. Each of these years, he's listed as **Robert H. Kidd**, taxed only for himself, with no slaves, horses or other property.

1850 – on the federal census in MSX Co., VA, p. 212, enumerated 13 Sept. 1850, HH 213/214: **Robert Kidd** 22MW farmer \$0 VA can read and write, evidently (living alone).

In the same period, he appears in Caroline Co records:

1849, 1850 – appears on the Caroline Co., VA PPTLs these two years, each time taxed just for himself and a watch, but no horse or other property.

1850 – on federal census in Caroline Co., VA, p. 267A, HH 679/680:

Kidd, William 61MW farmer (birthplaces blank for entire page)

" , Harriett 49FW

" , **Robert H.** 23MW teacher (birthplaces blank for entire page)

" , Thomas D. 22MW farmer

" , Barton 17MW student

" , Maria 20FW

" , Margaret 15FW

" , Lucy A. 10FW

1860 – on the federal census in Caroline Co., VA, Kirkwood P.O., page 672, HH 776:

Kidd, Harriet M. 60FW farmer \$5440/20,000(!) VA (his widowed mother)

" , Thomas D. 30MW farmer \$300/6685 VA

" , **Robert H.** 32MW no occ listed \$300/3,000 VA

" , Maria L. 26FW no occ. Listed \$300/6,000 VA

" , Burton W. 24MW farmer \$5440/4,436 VA

Freeman, James 39MB VA

1861 – **Robert H. Kidd** died 13 May 1861. His death record names his parents as William and Harriet M. Kidd.

[See the Caroline Co. Kidds big document for more information on him and his parents.]

ROBERT D. KIDD, son of Burgess Kidd

Born 2 Sept 1807, died 19 March 1870, according to his headstone in Kiddville, Clarke Co KY.¹⁰¹⁵ This Robert Kidd moved as a young man to KY in 1817 with his mother and

¹⁰¹⁴ MSX Co VA, DB 21, pp. 617-618

¹⁰¹⁵ see Findagrave.com.

his brothers. Born about 1808 in Virginia. His middle initial, D, may be for Daniel, his mother's maiden name.

The MSX Co records for the sons of Burgess Kidd are for the sale of their father's land after the move to KY. Sarah and her sons moved to Clark Co KY in 1817, where Sarah remarried to Benjamin Grigsby, and Burgess's MSX Co land, given to Sarah during her lifetime or widowhood, reverted to his sons Oswald, Zadock, and Robert.

- 1815 – **Robert Kidd** was named in his father Burgess Kidd's will. Burgess died between 1 March 1815, when he signed his will, and 28 May 1815, when the will was admitted to record in MSX Court. His will names wife Sarah and sons Oswald, Zadock, and **Robert Kidd**, and "my daughters" (without naming them). His wife and son-in-law Carter Daniel, husband of Elizabeth, were named his executors. Witnesses were John Thurston, Nancy Stamper and James Williams. Burgess signed with an X.¹⁰¹⁶
- 1825 – In a deed dated 1 Nov. 1825, Oswald Kidd, Oswald for **Robert Kidd** of KY, a minor, and Zadock Kidd of KY, sons of Burgess Kidd, sold to Augustine Owen of VA for \$450 200 acres ("reserving 1/4 acre at the graveyard") in MSX Co., bounded by D. Spratt's land on the main county road, Churchill Kidd, Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow and John Bray. Witnessed by William Shepherd, Henry N. Shepherd and William Baker. Proved in court 28 Nov 1825 by William Shepherd and William Baker.¹⁰¹⁷
- 1831 – 7 Mar 1831. The above deed is recorded again (likely because Robert, a minor in 1825, has now come of age). **Robert D. Kidd**, Zadock Kidd, and Oswald Kidd, of Clarke Co KY, to Augustine Owen, for \$450, 199 3/4 acres, bounded by Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow, and Churchill Kidd. No witnesses, but attested by Clarke Co KY clerk. Deed dated 7 Mar 1831 and recorded 24 Sept 1832.¹⁰¹⁸
- 1820 – On the 1820 federal census there is one Kidd household in Clark Co., KY **Kidd, Sarah**: 1M 10-15, 1 16-18 & 1M 19-25; 1 F>44; no slaves. This is Sarah, the widow of Burgess Kidd, with her three sons: Oswald, Zadock, and Robert D., who is the youngest and still a minor.
- 1821 – in this year, Oswald Kidd is listed for the first time on the Clark Co., KY tax lists; he is taxed for his own tithe (indicating that he's over 21 years of age), for one slave over 16, and 1 horse. He has no land. No other Kidds appear on this list.
- 1822-1826 – No Kidds appear on the annual tax lists for these years, despited the court record below. Perhaps they were in the household of their mother, who had evidently remarried.
- 1828-1839 – in this year, Oswald, Zadock and Robert D. Kidd all reappear on the Clark Co., KY annual tax lists. Each owns a similar amount of land, suggesting that their land was the result of a division of an estate or perhaps a gift.
With a few exceptions, all continue to be listed annually through 1831. No tax book for 1832 survives, but in 1833, Oswald drops from these lists, while Robert D. and Zadock

¹⁰¹⁶ MSX Co. VA WB 3, p. 98. We have a copy of this will.

¹⁰¹⁷ MSX Co., VA DB 15, pp. 140-141.

¹⁰¹⁸ MSX Co VA DB 16, pp. 294-295

continue to be listed annually; each adds the amount of land they own during this time.¹⁰¹⁹

1840 – on the federal census in Clark Co., KY, p. 276, line 14:

Robert B. (sic) **Kidd:** 1M<5 & 1 30-39; 1F<5, 2 5-9, & 1 20-29. Four slaves.

line 15:

Zadock Kidd: 1M<5, 1 5-9 & 1 30-39; 1F<5, 1 5-9, 1 10-14 & 1 30-39. Three slaves.

line 16:

Sarah Grigsby (their remarried mother): 1M 5-9; 1F 10-14 & 1 70-79. No slaves.

1840-1850 – No Tax Lists for Clark County, KY have survived.

1850 – he and his family are on the federal census in District 1, Clark Co., KY, p. 74A, HH 354:

Robert Kidd 42MW Farmer KY (sic, but incorrect) \$10,000

Elizabeth " 33FW KY

Sally Ann " 15FW KY

Albert C. " 10MW KY attended school within the year

Mildred J. " 8FW KY attended school within the year

Nancy F. " 6FW KY attended school within the year

Robert " 3MW KY

Louisa E. " 10/12FW KY

1852 – an **R. D. Kidd** was justice of the peace in Clarke Co., KY on 27 Sept 1852, when he took the affidavit of a man supporting the application of James Norton for a pension based on his service in the Rev. War.¹⁰²⁰

An **R. D. Kidd** was also one of the witnesses to an affidavit given by Hudson Farney on 27 Sept 1852 in Clark Co., KY.¹⁰²¹

¹⁰¹⁹ Reiley Kidd has reviewed the tax lists for over ten Kentucky counties; this information is available upon request – ask for the document, *Kentucky Property Tax Lists*.

¹⁰²⁰ Rev War pension applications on Fold3.com: James Norton, pp. 62 and 66.

¹⁰²¹ The pension application of John Black, found on Fold3, p. 46.

Below is a short biography of James Septimus Kidd, one of the sons of Zadock Kidd, which also mentions both **Robert D.** and Oswald Kidd, including the name of both their wives:¹⁰²²

JAMES SEPTIMUS KIDD. After a long and active career, in which he was engaged in business enterprises of varied and important character, James Septimus Kidd is spending the evening of life in comfortable retirement at the home of his son at Winchester. Throughout his business experience he was recognized as a man of upright character and high principles, constantly maintaining a staunch stand against all unfair dealing and corrupt practices. His own success came through his adherence to straightforward methods, and in every avenue of life's endeavor he carried into his activities the spirit of honesty and integrity.

Mr. Kidd was born at Kiddville, Clark County, Kentucky, October 17, 1842, a son of Zadock Kidd and a grandson of William Burgess and Sarah (Daniels) Kidd. William Burgess Kidd enlisted for service in the War of 1812, soon after the close of which he died in Middlesex County, Virginia. In 1818 his widow brought her children to Kentucky, the family consisting of: Oswald G., who married Sally Hazelrigg, of Montgomery County, Kentucky, and moved to old Georgetown, Pettis County, Missouri, where he operated a carding mill and possibly conducted a hotel; Zadock; Robert D., who married Betsy Collins, daughter of a Baptist preacher of Madison County, and had several children, among them sons, Albert, Robert, Oliver and Joseph, of whom Robert still resides at Kiddville; Betsy, who married Carter Daniels, a cousin, removed and died near Kiddville, but in Montgomery County; and Nancy, who married Nathan David and removed to Indiana.

ROBERT KIDD, the orphan of John and Jane Baker Kidd of King and Queen Co, VA

1835 – Guardian Bonds records of **MSX Co.**, VA name "William Kidd and **Robert Kidd**, orphans of John Kidd. William Baker (their maternal uncle) was appointed their guardian on 23 Feb 1835. William Shepherd security."¹⁰²³

[Note: See Baker/Kidd deeds in the John Kidd section—John Kidd, the father of these two, was married to Jane Baker. They lived in King and Queen Co, mainly. William Baker was John's brother-in-law. A Baker-Kidd connection dates to the 1740s: Rachel Kidd, daughter of Thomas³ Kidd, was named as Rachel Baker in Thomas's 1748/9 will filed in Essex Co VA. See Thomas³ Kidd section.]

Apparently went to MSX Co., VA to live with his guardian, who resided in MSX. No further information.

See the MSX Chancery Court case 1851-006. While named in this record, no further mention of him is given, suggesting that he indeed died young (as did his brother William, who lived long enough to have an administrator appointed).

¹⁰²² from *History of Kentucky*, by Charles Kerr, American Historical Society, Chicago, 1922; found on Ancestry.com

¹⁰²³ MSX Guardian Bonds, 1833-1836, p. 160, from Craig Kilby.

RUTH KIDD, daughter of Edmond Kidd and his wife Ruth.

1771 – Ruth Thurston, daughter of Edmund and Ruth Kid, b 18 May 1771 (CCP).¹⁰²⁴

1794 – Return. 10 May 1794. **Ruth Kidd** & Leonard Brame [Broome?]. Return by Jno. Healey.¹⁰²⁵

SARAH/SALLY KIDD(s)

SARAH KIDD, daughter of John^{3a} Kidd and his wife Rebecca Godbee

1740 – born 3 October 1740, baptized 2 November 1740 in MSX Co.¹⁰²⁶

SALLY/SARAH KIDD, daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, married Samuel Stamper

1776 – **Sally Kidd**, the daughter of James and Mary Kidd, was born March 12, 1776.¹⁰²⁷

1792 – the Will of **James Kidd**, written 21 September 1792, and proven 22 February 1796.¹⁰²⁸

Son Benjamin Kidd, half of land purchased of William Lorimer adj Col. John George, Rev. Samuel Klug and Samuel Brooks.

Son William Norman Kidd (under 21).

Son James Kidd land he lives on purchased of John Daniel plus land purchased of John Berry adj Abbott's orphans.

Son Thomas Kidd (under 21) my houses and lots in Urbanna purchased of Frazier. Son John Kidd (under 21) land purchased of William Berry.

Dau Jane Crittenden the wife of Thomas Crittenden.

Son William Kidd to maintain son George Kidd during his lifetime.

Grandson Henry Kidd (under 21), son of my dau Nancy Kidd.

Dau. Polly Kidd the wife of Isaac Kidd.

Dau. **Sally Kidd (under 21).**

Grandson James Crittinden (under 21).

Wife Mary Kidd. Exrs Sons Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd.

1801 – Bond dated 3 April 1801. **Sally Kidd & Samuel Stamper**. Thomas Kidd security.

Return dated 4 April 1801 by Henry Hefferman [Heffernan] (Christ Church).¹⁰²⁹

1801 – Samuel Stamper married **Sally Kidd** 4 Apr 1801 (CCP).¹⁰³⁰

¹⁰²⁴ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 171.

¹⁰²⁵ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹⁰²⁶ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 151.

¹⁰²⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 200.

¹⁰²⁸ *MSX Will Book 1795-1798*, 48-53, abstracted by either Craig Kilby or Sandra Kidd. A transcript of this will is also found in *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 154, citing Wills 1795-1798, p. 48.

¹⁰²⁹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹⁰³⁰ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 303

- 1802 – on Nov. 24 of this year, a Chancery case involving the estate of James Kidd, deceased was heard in the MSX Co. court: Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, **Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd**, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.¹⁰³¹
- 1804 – On June 27, 1804, Thomas Kidd was sued by his siblings in MSX Co. Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother, John Kidd. Full title: Benjamin, James, William N & George Kidd, **Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife**, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd. The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.¹⁰³²

SALLY STAMPER KIDD, daughter of Robert Stamper who died in 1807; wife of William N. Kidd, and daughter in law of James Kidd Sr.

- 1793 – **Sally Stamper** married William Kidd 18 May 1793 (CCP).¹⁰³³
- 1797 – 17 November 1797. Deed from **William N. Kidd and Sally his wife** to **Benjamin Kidd Jr.** For £14, 8 shillings, 14 1/3 acres. Bounded by Mrs. Klug's line, near "edge of the great pond" to "near Indian Spring Branch." Witnesses W. George, **Milly Kidd**, Elizabeth George. Recorded 22 Jan 1798.¹⁰³⁴
- 1803 – The will of Robert Stamper, signed 10 Jan 1803 and proved in court 23 Feb 1807...Son John Stamper the 200 acres left by my father adjoining Abbott's orphans, Lawson Brooks and Lewis. Daughters Elizabeth Cardwell and **Sally Kidd**. Son Robert Stamper. Son James Stamper and his heirs, George Stamper and Polly Stamper. My children, viz William Stamper, Leo Stamper, Nelson Stamper, Samuel Stamper, Elizabeth Cardwell and **Sally Kidd**. Exors: Leo Stamper and Nelson Stamper. Wit: **Thomas Kidd** and Polly Meacham.¹⁰³⁵

SARAH/SALLY DANIEL KIDD, wife of Burgess Kidd

- After the death of Burgess Kidd in 1815, Sarah Daniel Kidd moved to Clarke Co, KY, in 1817 with her sons, where they founded Kiddville, KY. She remarried in KY, to Benjamin Grigsby.
- 1816-1825 – Burgess Kidd has died, and his widow, **Sarah**, is now on the MSX LTL, taxed for 199 acres, with the notations, "for life," "adjoining Robert Blakey," and "4 miles S." This entry repeats through 1825 each year; starting in 1820, she's listed as "Sarah of Kentucky," an entry that's repeated through 1825. Then in 1826, she drops from the

¹⁰³¹ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹⁰³² MSX OB 5, p. 70.

¹⁰³³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 280

¹⁰³⁴ MSX Co DB 11, p. 430.

¹⁰³⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 29, citing Order Book 2, 1680-1694, p. 265.

- MSX LTLs. 1816 – A Sally Kidd first appears on the MSX PPTLs in 1816, the year after Burgess Kidd's Estate first appears. She's taxed for one adult slave and one horse. [See Burgess Kidd's Notes here.]
She appears again in 1817 (taxed for one slave 12-16, one horse and a gig worth \$40), then drops from these records at the time of the move to Kentucky.
- 1820 – On the 1820 federal census there is one Kidd household in Clark Co., KY
Kidd, Sarah: 1M 10-15, 1 16-18 & 1M 19-25; 1 F>44; no slaves. This is Sarah, the widow of Burgess Kidd, with her three sons: Oswald, Zadock, and Robert D., who is the youngest and still a minor.
- 1840 – on the federal census in Clark Co., KY, p. 276, line 14:
Robert B. (sic) Kidd: 1M<5 & 1 30-39; 1F<5, 2 5-9, & 1 20-29. Four slaves.
line 15:
Zadock Kidd: 1M<5, 1 5-9 & 1 30-39; 1F<5, 1 5-9, 1 10-14 & 1 30-39. Three slaves.
line 16:
Sarah Grigsby (their remarried mother): 1M 5-9; 1F 10-14 & 1 70-79. No slaves.

SALLY KIDD (an heir of John Hardy, who died in MSX Co. in 1816; identity otherwise unknown)

- 1816 – The MSX will of John Hardy, signed 8 May 1816 and admitted to Court 24 June 1816, names several heirs: “my brother, Joseph Hardy” received \$50 and a cow and a calf; “my brother Joseph Hardy’s son, John Hardy” was to receive “\$30 to be paid to him by Robert Lee when he arrives at the age of 21 years”; “to the young man, Robert Lee, that I raised, all the balance of my (w)hole estate, land & Negroes & all other property that I possess, also all demands that I have against all & every person to him & his heirs forever”; “in case he should die without heirs, it is my will and desire that my estate shall be equally divided between Joseph Hardy’s and **Sally Kidd’s children**, and their heirs forever.”¹⁰³⁶ Her relationship to John Hardy was not stated. [Note: A Robert Lee also served as guardian to Sally Kidd in 1829.]

**SALLY KIDD (a minor in 1829—see also records for Frances/Fanny Kidd)
The daughter of Isaac Kidd² in this paper.**

- 1823 – Guardian Bond records in MSX Co. show that **Sarah Kidd**, orphan of Isaac Kidd, had Carter Williams appointed her guardian, with Henry Milby security.¹⁰³⁷
- 1829 – On May 26, 1829 the MSX Co. Court heard a case in which **Sally Kidd**, a minor of tender age was the plaintiff, against James N. and Fanny (Kidd) Gardner. Full title: **Sally Kidd** an infant of tender years by Robert Lee her Guardian vs James M Gardner & Fanny his wife who was Fanny Kidd & Walter Healy administrators with the will

¹⁰³⁶ FHL #32495, item 1 – *MSX Will Book 3*, p. 220, retrieved via Familysearch.org, image 234 of 607. Scanned image of this will is available in the MSX Source Documents folder.

¹⁰³⁷ MSX Guardian Bonds, 1820-1831, p. 40, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

annexed of Thomas Healy, Sr, dec'd. "Decree agreeably to decree annexed to the bill and an:" [answer]. This may be continued on p 23 which was not copied. – CK.¹⁰³⁸

THOMAS KIDD(s) – There are at least 7 Thomas Kidds in Middlesex Co between the county's founding and 1850:

1. **Thomas1 Kidd (d 1680)**, likely born in England, location not known, was in the Virginia colony by 1646, and died 1680 in MSX Co. Likely the immigrant to Virginia.
2. **Thomas2 (Thomas1) Kidd Jr. (ca 1669-1727)**, eldest son of Thomas1 Kidd and his wife Jane. Married Alice Trigg.
3. **Thomas3 (Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd (ca 1692-ca 1748/9)**, eldest son of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg. Married 1) Margaret, 2) Elizabeth Laurence, and 3) Phyllis
4. **Thomas4 (Thomas3, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd (ca 1718-d unknown)**, eldest son of Thomas3 Kidd and his first wife Margaret. Was in Edgecombe Co NC in 1753.
5. **Thomas5 (James4, John3, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd (1778-1815)**, son of James Kidd of Urbanna ("Tavern Keeper" James), married Ann Blakey.
6. **Thomas Kidd**, a poor orphan who only shows up once in MSX records in 1793.
7. **Thomas J. Kidd (1810-15-1839)**, son of Thomas5 Kidd and Ann Blakey.

THOMAS1 KIDD – Believed to be the immigrant to the Virginia colony. Likely born in England, but neither the year nor the location is proven; died testate in 1680 in Middlesex County, Virginia. Married, ca 1668, Jane ____.¹⁰³⁹ Their children, named either in his 1680 will, or in the Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex, were the following:

1. **Thomas.** Born ca 1669, died between 6 May 1727 and 4 July 1727 in MSX Co
2. **Elizabeth.** Born 1 September 1672 m. Martin Massey
3. **William.** Born 22 March 1675, died 29 April 1727 in MSX Co
4. **Jane.** Born 12 January 1677
5. **Mary.** Born "August" [remainder of data illegible or torn, poss 1680]

The 1680 will of **Thomas Kidd** (transcript below) names only four children: Thomas, Elizabeth, William and Jane. The Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex, records the births of the last three on the same day in 1677, with Elizabeth being born 1 September 1672. There is no record of birth in the CCP Register for eldest son Thomas, who likely was born in Lancaster Co before the founding of MSX Co.

[additional note: The research papers of Dr. Darrett and Anita Rutman, authors of *A Place in Time: Middlesex County, Virginia, 1650-1750* (1984), are housed at the Virginia Historical Society. The Rutmans compiled records on 10,000 Middlesex County residents (1650-1750). In their notes on the Kidd family, the Rutmans note that Mary was born May 1680 and baptized Aug 1680 following Thomas's death. No additional source given beyond the CCP Register. Mary is

¹⁰³⁸ MSX OB 8, p. 22.

¹⁰³⁹ Jane's maiden name is unknown. Many genealogists have claimed that her maiden name was Willis, but no one has produced a shred of evidence to substantiate this claim. See [Appendix 2](#) of this document for a full explication of our argument that her maiden name is unknown.

not named in the will of her father Thomas Kidd. However, if she was not born until after his death, she could not have been named in his will.]

Jane Kidd, widow of **Thomas Kidd**, married (2) Robert Blackley on 29 January 1683/84 (CCPR). She had two known sons with Robert Blackley: Robert, baptized 20 Oct 1684 (CCPR), and John, baptized 24 July 1687 (CCPR).

Thomas Kidd is believed to be the immigrant ancestor to the Colony of Virginia and had arrived prior to 7 October 1646 in what was then York County.

BELOW ARE ALL THE HISTORICAL RECORDS FOUND TO DATE FOR THOMAS1 KIDD [Note: All of the land records below mentioned as being in Lancaster County fell within the bounds of Middlesex County upon its creation in 1669.]

[Research on Thomas Kidd was conducted for the authors by professional genealogist Craig Kilby (now deceased) of Lancaster VA.]

1646 – **Thomas Kidd** is believed to have migrated to the Colony of Virginia and arrived prior to 7 October 1646, when Henry Lee, as executor, presented the will of Peter Death [or Deare] in York County Court. This will mentioned a debt of 50 pounds of tobacco due from Jno. Floyne [or Floyd] which “**Thos Kidd** has in Mr. Chew’s plantation.”¹⁰⁴⁰

1648 – On 21 December 1648, **Thomas Kidd** was claimed as a headright by Richard Lee, “Gentleman” in a patent for 1,250 acres in York County.¹⁰⁴¹

It is often assumed that those for whom transport was paid became indentured servants of the person paying the transport. This is not a valid assumption. Headrights were often sold and transferred. Some headrights were invented or duplicated, and the system was rife with fraud. That Thomas Kidd had possession of fifty pounds of tobacco belonging to John Floyne at Mr. Chew’s plantation in 1646 suggests that he was not a servant.

Further, in an age where few people could read or write, in the three records requiring his signature, he signs by signature “*Thos: Kid*”. One of these is to his will, the original of which survives. Where he is not a principal with a recorded signature, his name is rendered by the scribes as *Kidd*.

Thomas Kidd likely never moved far from his original point of arrival on the Rappahannock River. Middlesex County is on the south side of the Rappahannock. It was formed in 1669 from Lancaster County, but Middlesex County did not hold its first court session until 2 February 1673/74. Lancaster County was created in 1651 from Northumberland and York Counties. The portion that became Middlesex County had been part of York County originally. So Thomas’s earliest records are found in York, Lancaster, and Middlesex Counties.

1653 - 31 March 1653. Patent of 200 acres in Lancaster County to **Thomas Kidd** due for transportation of Xpher (*Christopher*) Morris, Nicholas Heath, James Green and Langham Mack-Person.¹⁰⁴² Nugent describes the patent thus:

¹⁰⁴⁰ Beverley Fleet, *Virginia Colonial Abstracts, Volume XXV, York County 1646-1648*, Baltimore: Genealogical Publishing Company, 1961), p 25. Fleet notes in his text that the original is “so difficult that the abstract had to be made from the transcript of 1894.” The name “Death” may be “Deare” and the name “Floyne” may be “Floyd.” [note: the name Floyd is found more frequently in 1600s Virginia colonial records than is Floyne.]

¹⁰⁴¹ Nugent, Volume I:178 citing Patent Book 2:153.

¹⁰⁴² Nugent, Volume I:242 citing Patent Book 3:30.

“Upon the S. side of Rappa. River & upon the N. W. side of a S. W. of Burnham’s Cr. & N. E. upon land of Robert Chouinge [*Chowning*].”

31 March 1653. Patent to Abraham Moon for 300 acres due for transportation of six people, not named, “upon N. W. side of Nimcock Creek opposite to another tract of land of said Moon, beginning at Cedar Poynt upon the head of Sir Henry Chichley’s [*dividend*] of 200 acres now in possession of **Thomas Kidd**.”¹⁰⁴³

1653-1668 – The tithelists (an annual levy for each white male aged sixteen years or older, and on all slaves) for Lancaster County are well preserved in the county record books. These were compiled and arranged alphabetically in a multi-volume manuscript by C. Jones and are available at the Mary Ball Washington Library and Museum in Lancaster, Virginia. This meticulous, hand-written list has not been published. **Thomas Kid** is tithed for the years 1653 through 1668. He is the only Kid(d) on these lists. Upon the creation of Middlesex County, he drops from the rolls. Jones’ list is transcribed as follows:

<u>Date</u>	<u>No. Tithables</u>	<u>Book</u>	<u>Page</u>
1653, Nov. 24	3	Deed 1	93
1654, Feb 6	3	“	175
1655, Dec 7	3	“	237
1656, Nov. 5	4	“	307
1657, Dec 16	5	Orders 3 (1656-1660)	41
1658, Sept 29	(blot)	“	62
1659, Nov. 30	2	“	104
1660, Nov. 15	2	“	132
1661, Oct 23	2	“	163
1662, Oct 20	3	“	197
1663, Oct 21	4	“	237
1664, Sept 14	2	“	303
1665, Nov. 8	4	“	361
1666, Nov. 14	4	Orders 3A (1660-1680)	20
1667, Oct 23	2	“	52
1668, Nov 11	1	“	87

At the time these tithelists were made, Thomas Kidd was by all indications a single man. He could hardly have worked two plantations alone. The changing number of tithes probably represents tenants and/or laborers, for whose tithes he was responsible. There is no record that he owned any slaves.

¹⁰⁴³ Nugent, Volume I:253, citing Patent Book 3:69.

1655 – 16 April 1655. The 200 acre tract of land patented by **Thomas Kidd** was sold by **Thomas Kidd**, “Planter” of Lancaster County, Virginia, to Thomas Pattison and Roger Bridges of the same place, for 1400 pounds of tobacco.

In this deed, the property is described as “200 acres on Burnham’s Creek, South side of Rappahannock River, NW side of one branch of Burnham’s Creek...upon lands of Robert Chowning, SE upon branch of Burnham’s Creek...“it being a parcel of land belonging unto me the said **Thomas Kidd** as by my patent.” Witnesses to this deed were Arthur Dunn and Thomas Willis. Signed, “**Tho: Kid.**”¹⁰⁴⁴

Immediately preceding this entry into the deed book is an acknowledgment by **Thomas Kid** dated “8th 8ber (*October*) 1655” the he “doe assign & make over” all his right and title in these 200 acres unto Thomas Pattison.” Bridges is not mentioned in this acknowledgment. Witnesses were Thomas Willis and Richard Lewen.¹⁰⁴⁵

6 June 1655. **Thomas Kidd** ordered to be present at the survey of land sold by Abraham Moon to Arthur Dunn.¹⁰⁴⁶

1656 – 15 April 1656. **Thomas Kidd** and Bartrum Hobart were executors to the estate of Arthur Dunn.¹⁰⁴⁷ Dunn’s will of that year also bequeaths two cows to his friend **Thomas Kidd.**¹⁰⁴⁸

1657 – 27 May 1657. **Thomas Kidd** was appointed constable for the ensuing year, his bounds being “from Machpuengo.” The second constable for this year was John Woodley whose area was “Pianetancke [*River*] and lower end of the south side of the river.”¹⁰⁴⁹ This shows that Thomas Kidd lived in the upper, or northern, end of Middlesex County.

2 June 1657. Patent to Thomas Pattison for 400 acres in Lancaster County in Lancaster County “N. W. upon land of Robert Chowninge. 200 acres granted unto **Thomas Kidd** last of March 1653 & assigned unto said Pattison & 200 acres for transportation of 4 persons.”¹⁰⁵⁰

16 December 1657. **Thomas Kidd**, as shown above, was tithed for five tithables. His tax for these tithes was 72 pounds of tobacco each. Of this amount, 200 pounds of tobacco was earmarked to “the ferryman over Burnham’s Creek.”¹⁰⁵¹

¹⁰⁴⁴ Lancaster County, VA Deed Book 1:219.

¹⁰⁴⁵ Ibid.

¹⁰⁴⁶ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Order Book Abstracts of Lancaster County, Virginia 1642-1657* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1993), 86

¹⁰⁴⁷ Ibid, 94

¹⁰⁴⁸ John Otto Yurechko, *Virginians Along and Near the Lower Rappahannock River 1607-1799*, Vol. I, (The Author, 1997) 126. Yurechko gives the date of Dunn’s will as 16 November 1666, which is in error. Clayton Torrence, in *Virginia Wills and Administrations 1732-1800*, gives the year as 1656, as does Fleet.

¹⁰⁴⁹ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Order Book Abstracts of Lancaster County, Virginia 1656-1661* (McClean, VA: The Antient Press, 1993), 12; citing Order Book 1656-1661, p. 20.

¹⁰⁵⁰ Nugent, Volume I:357, citing Patent Book 4:138 (203).

¹⁰⁵¹ Ibid, 25, citing OB 1656-1661, p. 40.

1658 – 27 May 1658. In a suit by Minor Minson against **Thomas Kidd**, Minson failed to appear in court to prosecute his case, which was dismissed.¹⁰⁵²

1658/59 – 16 January 1658/59. Patent to Robert Middleton, 250 acres in Lancaster County “on the head of Mr. Burnham’s Creek alias Sunderland Creek. The patent to Middleton states that the headrights were granted to William Newsnan (Newsom?) by certificate from Lancaster County dated 6 August 1653 and assigned by Newsom to Middleton “in which the names of the persons Transported are Omitted.”¹⁰⁵³

On the margin of this patent is written “This patent renewed in **Thomas Kids** name the 15th December 1663 being assigned to him by the said Middleton now granted by Sir William Berkley Knight his Majesties Governor Etc~ Fra: Hickman.” This is an important piece of property, whose history we will follow later. The description in Middleton’s patent is:

- A. Beginning at a hickory of said Middleton thence NW 40 poles to
- B. A marked hickory thence North 140 poles to
- C. A marked hickory Southerly to the corner of Thomas Pattison & Robert Chowning, thence East 360 poles to
- D. A small red oak, thence “South” to
- E. [point not specified] Thence southwest & South & West & Southwest to
- A. The beginning.

1660 – 27 December 1660. Robert Middleton, planter of Lancaster County, sells to **Thomas Kidd** of same, 250 acres, due by patent as above, for “valuable consideration.” Witnesses to this deed were Robert Chowning, Thomas Pattison, Thomas Widowes, and John Stevenson. Same metes and bounds.¹⁰⁵⁴

1663 – November 1663. **Thomas Kidd** “did hunt and carry away hogs” from Henry Corbyn, Esq. He was ordered to pay Corbin 400 pounds of tobacco. Corbyn was a member of the Church Vestry and a wealthy and powerful citizen¹⁰⁵⁵

November 1663. **Thomas Kidd** was indebted to William Wroughton for 400 pounds of tobacco, and by consent of both parties, it was ordered to be paid to Mr. Cuthbert Potter, with costs, for the use of Wroughton.¹⁰⁵⁶

1664 – 7 April 1664. Patent to **Thomas Kidd** for 194 acres in Lancaster County, “at the head of Burnhams *alias* Sunderland Creek, on a branch of Piankatank River, and White Oak Swamp. The metes and bounds for this tract are relatively clear and can be platted.¹⁰⁵⁷

9 November 1664. **Thomas Kidd** “being arrested to this court” upon the suit of “DNC: Therryott” against **Thomas Kidd** for 317 pounds of tobacco, and the Sheriff not having taken security, is to pay the account, unless he produces Kidd at the next

¹⁰⁵² Ibid, 30, citing OB 1656-1661, p. 49

¹⁰⁵³ Virginia Land Patent Book 4 (transcript):348. Microfilm, Library of Virginia. Original is in Patent Book 4:248. Exhibit “B”.

¹⁰⁵⁴ Lancaster County, VA Deed Book 2:223.

¹⁰⁵⁵ Sparacios, *Order Book Abstracts of Lancaster County, Virginia 1662-1666*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1993), 11, citing p. 243 of the Order Book.

¹⁰⁵⁶ Ibid, 35, citing p. 244 of the Order Book.

¹⁰⁵⁷ Virginia Land Patent Book 4:616 (transcript copy), Richmond, Library of Virginia.

court to answer. Attachment is granted the Sheriff against Kidd.¹⁰⁵⁸

14 December 1664. **Kidd** ordered to pay Therryott 117 pounds of tobacco, upon Therryott's oath.¹⁰⁵⁹

1667 – 10 July 1667. **Thomas Kidd** “comeing in Cort.” [swearing/cursing] is fined 12 lb. tobaccoe.”¹⁰⁶⁰

1673 – 15 December 1673. “**Tho. Kidd**” claimed as one of 38 headrights in a patent for 1,900 acres in New Kent County to Andrew Davis, Jno. Webb and John Langworthy.¹⁰⁶¹ [Note: The identity of this Thomas Kidd is not known, and there are no known Kidd families found in colonial New Kent County. Is this for another Thomas Kidd? If so, who is he? Or was this list simply manufactured, as was often the case? There is no further known record for this Tho. Kidd.]

1674 – 10 June 1674. Patent to Robert Lindsey for 700 acres in Middlesex County on Dragon Swamp, between White Oak Swamp and Bryery Branch, adjoining **Thomas Kidd**, Thomas Cordwell (*Cardwell*), Mr. Henry Nichols and Robert Aldin, apparently due for the transportation of 14 people (named.)¹⁰⁶²

1676 – 10 April 1676. **Thomas Kidd** was one of 12 jurors in the case of Mr. John Johnson v. Mr. Humfry Jones, for 500 pounds of tobacco. The jury decided in favor of Johnson.¹⁰⁶³

1679 – 2 June 1679. “Upon ye motion of **Thomas Kidd** he is discharged from (torn) [*public levies*] by reason of Age & Impotency.” A typical age for becoming exempt from taxes was 60 years, but poor health also could be a reason. If Thomas Kidd were approximately 60 in 1679, he would have been born ca 1619.¹⁰⁶⁴

This is the last record for Thomas Kidd before he writes his will the following May in 1680.

¹⁰⁵⁸ Ibid, 68, citing p. 313 of the Order Book.

¹⁰⁵⁹ Ibid, 69, citing p. 316 of the Order Book.

¹⁰⁶⁰ Sparacios, *Order Book Abstracts of Lancaster County, Virginia 1666-1669* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1993), 11, citing p. 11 of Order Book 1666-1680.

¹⁰⁶¹ Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. II (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977) 144. Citing Patent Book 6:504.

¹⁰⁶² Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. II, p. 149. Transportees named at the end of the patent are Owen Lindsey, Andrew Rosse, John Hallet, Cha. Robinson, Jane Edwards, John Lindsey, George Harper, Willm. Seale, Robt. Wilkison, Jno. Thomas, Edwd. Bowman, Jno Benham, Martha Gibson & “a negro.”

¹⁰⁶³ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1673-1678, Part I of Middlesex County Order Book No. 1, 1673-1680* (The authors, 1989), 54.

¹⁰⁶⁴ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, Part II of Middlesex County Order Book No. 1, 1673-1680* (The authors, 1989), 62, citing page 177.

Transcript of Original Will of Thomas Kid

Dated 28 May 1680, proved on unknown date before or by October 1680. The original will is found in the Middlesex Co VA Loose Will Book A, p. 9.¹⁰⁶⁵ [This is an exact transcript prepared by the late Craig Kilby for the authors.]

In the name of God Amen, I **Thomas Kid** of Rapahanock River in the County of Middlesex, being sick in body, butt in perfect ~~heath~~ health, of memory praised be to god for it. Att the markeing of this my will and ~~teas~~ testament.

First. I bequeath my soule to god my maker, that gave itt me, and my body the ground; to bee beuried in a desent manor. Secondly my will and pleasure is, that **my son Thomas Kid**, [*smudge*] shall have my dwelling house and plantation after his mothers decease with toe hundred & fifty Acors of Land Aioyning theirto; Likewise my will & pleasure is, that noe parte nor parcel of the estate; shall bee Alienated, or desposed of; but that it shall remaine to him and his heirs lawfully begotten or to **my sonne William** or his heires lawfully befoten. And in case of mortality that neither of my sonns Enjoy it; then the whole tract of Lande, that is now undivided betweene my sons; to be equally devided between **my two Dafters; Elizabeth and jane**; further my will & pleasure is that **my sonne William** ~~have may~~ **Kid** have my other plantation with two hundred Acores of land theirto Aioyning; further my will is that **my sonn William** have the first increase of the mare called gemo; & then she & her increase; be equally devided between **my three children, William. Elizabeth. & jane**, at theirre coming to age; further my will & pleasure is that my **sonne thomas**; have that horse colt that sucks on my othere mare called bonny; further my will is that **my Dafter Elizabeth** have a cow called brindy[?], with her increase, further I will and bequest to **my wife Jane Kid** all the rest of my esteate; and **my wife Jane Kid** bee whole executrix and Adminisstra^x, and if ~~if~~ ~~bee~~ ~~he~~ ~~all~~ after my wifs decease, if bee he alive, I appoint **my sonn Thomas Kid** to bee guardian to the rest of my Children; and Richard Willis and John Willis to be overseres. All the aforesd articles is the will and desire of me **Thomas Kid** as witness my hand and seale this 28th day of may 1680

Testes

John Willis x

Edward Docker x

/s/ **Tho Kid**

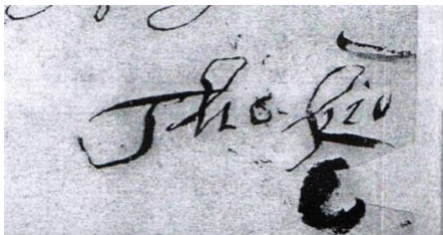
A photograph of a handwritten signature in cursive script, which appears to read "Tho Kid". The signature is written in dark ink on a light-colored, slightly textured paper. There are some faint markings and a small dark smudge below the signature.

Image of Thomas Kid's signature on his will, 28 May 1680.

¹⁰⁶⁵ Middlesex Co VA Loose Will Book A, p. 9. Thomas Kidd was dead by 6 October 1680 when his widow, Jane Kidd, was made administrator with the will annexed of William Blackford (see her section of the report).

There is no record of the administration of this estate. It should be noted that the above transcript is exactly as it was written and taken from the original at the Middlesex County Clerk's office. The spelling of "daughter" as "dafter" may yield some linguistic clues as Thomas Kidd's origins in England. This is not an error on the compiler's part. It is definitely an "F" which is often confused with the long ess used in this period. (Were it a long ess, it would yield the word as *dasster*.) It should also be noted that his daughter Mary is not named in this will, and she had presumably died, or had not yet been born. [Note: Mary is believed to have been born in Aug 1680, see above.]

The wording of the will relating to his land is important. From the land patents, we know that Thomas Kidd died possessed of two tracts of land: one of 250 acres and one of 194 acres. As discussed above, it was actually the 194 acres he devised to his son Thomas, and the 250 acres he devised to his son William.

Regarding the land he left to Thomas, it was never to be sold and to remain to him and his heirs forever. This is called an "entail" as the ownership conveyed is not in fee simple. Land that was entailed passed from generation to generation to the eldest male heir of the previous generation's eldest male heir.

With respect to the land he left to his son William, there is no such language. Nor does he devise it to "his heirs and assigns" which would be a conveyance of fee simple ownership. Therefore, William Kidd's tract was his for life and afterwards would revert to his brother, who was the eldest male heir of Thomas Kidd.

See [Appendix Four](#) of this document for more information about the practice of entail.

THOMAS2 KIDD, the son of Thomas1 Kidd and his wife Jane

Born by/before 1669, Lancaster or Middlesex Cos; married Alice Trigg, the daughter of Daniel and Mary Trigg in MSX Co in 1690; died between 6 May and 4 July 1727, MSX Co.

Children of Thomas2 and Alice (Trigg) Kidd:

1. **Thomas3 Kidd**, b. *ca* 1692
2. **John Kidd**, b. *ca* 1694
3. **Daniel Kidd**, b. *ca* 1696
4. **Winifred Kidd**, b. 21 November 1702¹⁰⁶⁶, not named in her father's 1727 will
5. **Frances Kidd**, bp. 22 April 1705; m. William Thurston in Middlesex on 13 November 1728.¹⁰⁶⁷
6. **Henry Kidd**, baptized 23 November 1707,¹⁰⁶⁸ not named in his father's 1727 will.
7. **Mary Kidd**, b. *ca* 1709. Named in her father's will but no further record.
8. **Unknown Child**. The will of **Thomas Kidd** mentions his "four smallest children" but only two, possibly three, can be identified.
[Note: This unknown child possibly could be the Benjamin Kidd, b *ca* 1714, who married Judith Chowning on 10 December 1736, in Middlesex County, per

¹⁰⁶⁶ Ibid, p. 60.

¹⁰⁶⁷ Ibid, p. 166.

¹⁰⁶⁸ Ibid, p. 78.

the Christ Church Parish Register.¹⁰⁶⁹ However, this Benjamin is believed instead to be the son of William and Margaret Kidd, and Y-DNA evidence supports this belief. (See Benjamin's section in this paper.)

9. **William Kidd**, b. 2 April 1716, bp. 22 April 1716.¹⁰⁷⁰ Named in his father's will. [Note: Since William receives a specific bequest in his father's will, it is possible that he is not one of the "four smallest" children.]
10. **Anne Kidd (twin)**, b. 7 May 1719, bp. 14 June 1719.¹⁰⁷¹ Alive in 1727 when her father wrote his will (inferred), which names "my two daughters shall arrive at the age of sixteen."
11. **Jane Kidd (twin)**, b. 7 May 1719, bp. 14 June 1719.¹⁰⁷² Alive in 1727 when her father wrote his will (inferred for the same reason as above.)

ca. 1669 – **Thomas2 Kidd** was born by or before 1669 either in Lancaster or Middlesex Cos VA. His birth is not recorded in the register of Christ Church Parish Middlesex, though the births of his siblings, "children of Thomas and Jane Kidd," are. These begin with his sister Elizabeth born 1 September 1672.

That the birth of eldest son Thomas was not recorded in CCP (three of his siblings all being recorded the same day in 1677), may mean only that his birth occurred prior to the formation of Middlesex County in 1669, and that his birth was recorded in the Christ Church Lancaster parish record book, which is no longer extant. The wording of the 1680 will of Thomas Kidd makes it clear that his wife Jane was the mother of Thomas2.

1680 – In his father's will, **Thomas2 Kidd** was devised 194 acres of land by his father Thomas1 Kidd, which had been patented on 7 April 1664.¹⁰⁷³ [Note: Thomas and wife Alice had three additional land transactions in Middlesex Co, likely involving Trigg family land.]

1680/81 – 8 February 1680/81. The lands of **Thomas Kidd** and Henry Nicholls mentioned as bounds in a deed from Thomas and Ann Chowning to Marvell Moseley, both of Middlesex, being part of a tract of land taken up in partnership between "my father" Mr. Robert Chowning and Mr. Thomas Pattison.¹⁰⁷⁴ This probably refers to the lands of Thomas Kidd, who was deceased about the time this deed was written.

1683/84 – 7 January 1683/84. **Thomas Kidd** to be paid for two days attendance in court as a witness for Antony Dowin in his suit against John Summers.¹⁰⁷⁵

1686 – 10 May 1686. **Thomas Kidd** sat on a jury in the case of Mr. James Curtis *vs* Mr. Duell Pead "who ordered his servants to steal five of Curtis' hogs." The jury decided in favor of Curtis, and awarded him 50 pounds of tobacco. Curtis had asked for 2,000 pounds of tobacco, and Pead appealed. **Thomas Kidd** also on the same jury panel hearing the case of Thomas Guy *vs* Capt. Richard Nusum in the case of Nusum not returning a mare per

¹⁰⁶⁹ Ibid, p. 169.

¹⁰⁷⁰ Ibid, p. 94.

¹⁰⁷¹ Ibid, p. 102.

¹⁰⁷² Ibid.

¹⁰⁷³ Op cit.

¹⁰⁷⁴ Ibid, p.

¹⁰⁷⁵ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1680-1686* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press) 62, citing Order Book 1, 1680-1686, p. 148.

a contract dated 28 January 1684/85 after four days time, in sum of 20 pounds sterling.¹⁰⁷⁶

5 July 1686. A nonsuit granted to John Micham [*Meacham*] and John Bristow *vs* **Thomas Kidd** for not filing his petition.¹⁰⁷⁷

6 September 1686. **Thomas Kidd** vs John Bristo[w] and John Micham [*Meacham*], an action of trespass on 194 acres of land devised [*by will of Thomas¹ Kidd*] to [*Thomas²*] Kidd by his father, patented on 7 April 1664. Defendants plead not guilty. Jury ordered to survey the land. The case was continued to the court held 6 December 1686 as the jury had not appeared to survey the land, and by 6 February 1686/87 it was dismissed.¹⁰⁷⁸ This was continued on 6 December 1686 since the jury did not show up to survey the land.¹⁰⁷⁹ On 6 February 1686/87 the verdict of the jury was confirmed and the suit dismissed.¹⁰⁸⁰

[Note: This record proves that the “toe hundred fifty akers” devised by Thomas¹ Kidd’s will of 1680 was this 194 acres, patented by Thomas¹ Kidd on that date 7 April 1664.]

2 December 1686. **Thomas Kidd** was one of the witnesses, along with William Lyall, to a deed of gift from Ralph Mayze to his god-daughter, Elizabeth Baskit Junr.¹⁰⁸¹

1687 – 23 November 1687. **Thomas Kidd** was on a list of men found able to find and provide a man, a horse, and arms for the militia.¹⁰⁸²

1687/88 – 2 January 1687/88. Nonsuit granted to **Thomas Kidd** against Mr. Peter Beverley for not prosecuting his action. The next month, an attachment against the estate of Thomas Kidd was granted to Mr. Peter Beverley for 450 pounds of tobacco.¹⁰⁸³

1689 – 1 April 1689. **Thomas Kidd’s** suit against Robert Blackley was dismissed, though at the next court on 13 May, Kidd was granted judgment against Blackley for 405 pounds of tobacco.¹⁰⁸⁴

1689/90 – 3 March 1689/90. Judgment granted Mr. Richard Robinson against **Thomas Kidd** for 20 shillings and 9 pence sterling.¹⁰⁸⁵

1690 – 12 May 1690. A nonsuit was granted to **Thomas Kidd** against Mary Williams for not prosecuting her case, with costs.¹⁰⁸⁶

¹⁰⁷⁶ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1686-1690* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1994), 7-8. Citing Order Book 2:254, 255.

¹⁰⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 9, citing OB 2:259.

¹⁰⁷⁸ Ibid, p. 12-16, citing Middlesex County, VA OB 2:265, 272, 276.

¹⁰⁷⁹ Ibid, p. 14, citing OB 2:272.

¹⁰⁸⁰ Ibid, p. 16, citing OB 2:318.

¹⁰⁸¹ *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1679-1688*, by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, p. 70

¹⁰⁸² Ibid, p. 35, citing OB 2:318. The compiler recalls reading about this event as a response to an Indian raid. Further research on this may prove interesting.

¹⁰⁸³ Ibid, pp. 40, 42, citing OB 2:328, 332.

¹⁰⁸⁴ Ibid, pp. 75, 77, citing OB 2:405, 408.

¹⁰⁸⁵ Ibid, p. 100, citing OB 2:455.

¹⁰⁸⁶ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Records, Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1690-1694* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1994), p. 2 citing OB 2:468.

- Thomas2 Kidd** married Alice Trigg on 18 September 1690 in Middlesex County.¹⁰⁸⁷ She was the daughter of Daniel and Mary Trigg.¹⁰⁸⁸ Her birth is not recorded in the parish register, but likely was around 1670. She died in Middlesex County on 14 December 1720.¹⁰⁸⁹
- 1690/91 – 2 February 1690/91. **Thomas Kidd** ordered to be paid for two days of court attendance as evidence [witness] on behalf of Thomas Guy in his suit against Claude Vallott in his case of “exe. iss. agt. his body on the 4th day of Feb:1690.”, *i.e.*, assault.¹⁰⁹⁰
- 1695 – 1 April 1695. Attachment against the estate of Richard Brookes for 215 pounds of tobacco, with costs, granted to **Thomas Kidd**.¹⁰⁹¹ This case was dismissed on 27 May 1695 for want of prosecution.¹⁰⁹²
- 1696 – 11 May 1696. **Thomas Kidd** a juror on two cases: (1) Thomas Gardiner *vs* Lettice Lidford, administratrix of the estate of Mathew Lidford, deceased and (2) Henry Nixon *vs* Mr. Thomas Landon, who sues for his freedom.¹⁰⁹³
- 1697/98 – 7 February 1697/98. The nuncupative will of Elizabeth Stawker was proved by the oaths of Elizabeth Johnson and Catherine Hanson, and probate granted to **Thomas Kidd**.¹⁰⁹⁴ The month, on 7 March, a nonsuit was granted to **Thomas Kidd** as executor of the estate of William Stawker against Edward Decker, with damages and costs.¹⁰⁹⁵ [Note: Although this is abstracted as Stawker, it may be Slawter [Slaughter]. See Deed Book 2, p. 266.]
- 7 March 1697/98. Nonsuite is granted to **Thomas Kidd**, executor of William Stawker, decd. against Edward Decker, with damages according to Law and costs.¹⁰⁹⁶
- 1698 – 4 April 1698. Judgment is granted to William Churchill, Gent., Plt. against **Thomas Kidd** for the non-appearance of John Butcher &c.¹⁰⁹⁷
- 6 September 1698. Ordered that **Thomas Kidd** appear at the next Court held for this County and give security for the Estate of William Stawker, decd. and

¹⁰⁸⁷ Ibid, p. 53

¹⁰⁸⁸ Will of Daniel Trigg, Middlesex County WB 3:52, Circuit Clerk’s Office, Middlesex County Courthouse, Saluda, Virginia.

¹⁰⁸⁹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 177.

¹⁰⁹⁰ Ibid, p. 14, citing OB 2:493.

¹⁰⁹¹ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Records, Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1694-1697* (McLean, VA: 1995), p. 31 citing OB 3:42.

¹⁰⁹² Ibid, p. 35 citing OB 3:50.

¹⁰⁹³ Ibid, p. 77, citing OB 3:127, 130.

¹⁰⁹⁴ Ibid, p. 29, citing OB 3:212.

¹⁰⁹⁵ Ibid, p. 31, citing OB 3:217.

¹⁰⁹⁶ *Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1697-1700*, (pages 170-336 of MSX Order Book 3, for Courts held 1 March 1696/7 – 1 April 1700) abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1995, p. 31, citing MSX OB 3, page 215.

¹⁰⁹⁷ *Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1697-1700*, (pages 170-336 of MSX Order Book 3, for Courts held 1 March 1696/7 – 1 April 1700) abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1995, p. 33, citing MSX OB 3, p. 219.

that the child of the said deceased be brought to ye next Court.¹⁰⁹⁸

3 October 1698. **Thomas Kidd** on the jury.¹⁰⁹⁹

3 October 1698. The abstract of this document is taken from Middlesex County Deed Book 2, p. 266 and reads as follows:

“(this entry is torn and very blurred; first three lines are missing)”

.[----] bound unto Mathew Kemp, William Churchill, Robert Dudley, Henry Thacker and John Smith Gent. Justices of the peace for said County for & in the sume of tenn thousand pounds of sweet scented Tobacco and Caske this 3d October 1698[.] The condition of this obligation is such that Whereas **Thomas Kidd** Administrator of the Will of Elizabeth Slawter (?) proved by the oaths of John Jones and Kather (torn) was granted to said (torn) County Court dated the 7th day of (torn) 1697/98 may appeare Estate of the said Elizabeth Slawter (?) deced late wife of William Slawter (?) deced then this obligation to be voyd or else to stand

In presence of William Jones

Thomas (torn)

Thomas Stapleton

Thomas Norman

3 October 1698. **Thomas Kidd** and Thomas Norman acknowledged their bond and admitted to record.¹¹⁰⁰

1699 – 3 April 1699. **Thomas Kidd** was appointed constable for the “Middle Precincts” in the place of Robert Daniel, and it was ordered that he be sworn accordingly.¹¹⁰¹

13 November 1699. **Thomas Kidd** on the jury that heard the case of Thomas Landon, Gent. *vs* William Gardner, whom the plaintiff Landon accused of shooting his ox and dressing him for food, just before the time for sowing English grain, which was the plaintiff’s livelihood, and asked for damages of 20 pounds sterling. The jury awarded Landon six pounds sterling.¹¹⁰² Thomas Kidd also sat on other juries during this term.

1699/1700 – 5 February 1699/1700. The case of Jam[e]s Curtis *vs* **Thomas Kidd** referred to the next court by consent.¹¹⁰³

4 March 1699/1700. Henry Tugwell was appointed constable in the Middle Precincts in place of **Thomas Kidd**.¹¹⁰⁴

¹⁰⁹⁸ *Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1697-1700*, (pages 170-336 of MSX Order Book 3, for Courts held 1 March 1696/7 – 1 April 1700) abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1995, p. 50, citing MSX OB 3, p. 247.

¹⁰⁹⁹ *Ibid*, p. 53, citing OB 3:251.

¹¹⁰⁰ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1694-1703* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 75.

¹¹⁰¹ *Ibid*, p. 69, citing OB 3:278.

¹¹⁰² *Ibid*, p. 85, citing OB 3:303.

¹¹⁰³ *Ibid*, p. 97, citing OB 3:322.

¹¹⁰⁴ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Records, Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1700-1712* (McLean, VA: 1996) p. 1 citing OB 3:337.

- 4 March 1699/1700. Richard Allin's suit against **Thomas Kidd** dismissed.¹¹⁰⁵
- 1700 – 1 April 1700. Henry Tugwell is appointed Constable in place of **Thomas Kidd** and ordered to be accordingly sworn.¹¹⁰⁶
- At the same Court, Richard Allin by Pettition against **Thomas Kidd** dismiss., etc.¹¹⁰⁷
- 2 Sept 1700. The land of **Thomas Kidd** is mentioned as a bound in a deed from Henry Nicholls to Marvell Moseley for 50 acres land being part of 500 acres devised to him by his father Henry Nicholls. Also bounded by Marvel Moseley and the White [Oak] Swamp. Witnessed by Thomas Stapleton, William P. Hengland and John Purvis. Recorded 2 September 1700.¹¹⁰⁸
- 1700/01 – 3 March 1701. Abraham Loyd and Compa. against **Thomas Kidd** dismiss for want of prosecution.¹¹⁰⁹
- 1701 – 4 August 1701. John Bristow sued **Thomas Kidd** in an action of trespass, accusing Kidd of taking up and detaining Bristow's horses and keeping them in his tobacco house, and that he had done this before, and sought 1,000 pounds of tobacco in damages. Kidd responded by saying the horses had done him great damage, both to his corn and his tobacco, and that he had given Bristow notice of his having put the horses up. Robert Daniel, John Micham and Richard Kemp were ordered to review the damages that the horses had done to Kidd's plantation, and likewise to view the fences on 12 August. However, the same day, Bristow's case dismissed for want of prosecution.¹¹¹⁰
- 1701/02 – 29 March 1701/02. Judgment granted to Thomas Herford for 3 pounds, 9 shillings and 6 pence from **Thomas Kidd**, due by a protested Bill of Exchange, with costs of the suit.¹¹¹¹
- 1702 – 4 May 1702. John Micham, William Daniel, Robert Daniel and **Thomas Kidd**, or any three of them, to appraise the estate of Edward Cannady, deceased, on the 8th this instant [May].¹¹¹²
- 1702/03 – 1 March 1702/03. John Alldin, **Thomas Kidd** and Edwin Thacker were witnesses to the administration bond of Elizabeth Mountague on the estate of Peter Mountague, with Richard Kemp and William Mountague her securities.¹¹¹³

¹¹⁰⁵ Ibid, p. 2, citing OB 3:337.

¹¹⁰⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1700-1702*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1996, p. 1, citing OB page 337.

¹¹⁰⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1700-1702*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1996, p. 2, citing OB page 339.

¹¹⁰⁸ Ibid, p. 99 citing DB 2:363.

¹¹⁰⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1700-1702*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1996, p. 42, citing OB page 398.

¹¹¹⁰ Ibid, pp. 59, 64, citing OB 3:424, 430.

¹¹¹¹ Ibid, p. 85, citing OB 3:457.

¹¹¹² Ibid, p. 89, citing OB 3:463.

¹¹¹³ Ibid, p. 136, citing DB 2:507.

- 1 March 1702/03. Following the above, the same witnesses attested the administration bond of Catherine Twyman on the estate of George Twyman, with Richard Kemp and Paul Thilman her securities.¹¹¹⁴
- 1703 – 2 August 1703. **Thomas Kidd** was one of the twelve jurors for a case heard in Court, along with Henry Tugel and others.¹¹¹⁵
- 1703/04 –6 March 1703/04. **Thomas Kidd** was again one of the jurors in a court case, along with Henry Tugel and Edmund Mickleburrough and others.¹¹¹⁶
- 1704 – **Thomas Kidd** is on the Middlesex County Quit Rent Rolls for 250 acres.¹¹¹⁷ As he only owned 194 acres at the time of his father's death, and there is no record of his having bought or sold any more land at this date (even though his father's will left him 250 acres in his will, which was discussed above) it may more likely be that the additional 50 acres (rounding off the 194 acres) may have come from the estate of Daniel Trigg. [Note: This Quit Rent Roll is incomplete; many people are missing from this Middlesex Quit Rent Rolls list of 1704, including William Kidd and his 420 acres.]
- 2 April 1704. In an action upon the case between **Thomas Kidd** Plt. and Henry Barnes Defendt for the sume of 262 pounds of good sweet scented tobacco and caske by an Account...Judgment is therefore granted to Plt. against Henry Thacker, Gent., Sheriff, for the sume and costs unless the Deft. appears at the next court and answers the action. Also at this court, the Sheriff was granted an attachment for this debt.¹¹¹⁸
- 1 May 1704. The suit of **Thomas Kidd** vs Henry Barnes was continued. Kidd claimed he was owed 262 pounds of tobacco for unpaid work. Barnes countered that he owed him nothing, as Kidd had taken his timber. Henry Tugwell, Edmund Thacker and Patrick Manion were ordered to view the work performed and report back to the next court.¹¹¹⁹
- 5 June 1704. The viewers appointed above reported back to the court that they had viewed the work in question and found it to be of no value. With Kidd offering nothing further to support his position, his case was dismissed, with costs to Kidd.¹¹²⁰
- 18 November 1704. The Christ Church Parish Vestry paid **Thomas Kidd** 500 pounds of tobacco for keeping a bastard child.¹¹²¹

¹¹¹⁴ Ibid, citing DB 2:508.

¹¹¹⁵ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Records, Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1702-1704*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), 33 citing OB 3:527.

¹¹¹⁶ Ibid, p. 47, citing OB 3:545.

¹¹¹⁷ Louis des Cognets, Jr., *English Duplicates of Lost Virginia Records*, (Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc., 1981), 131.

¹¹¹⁸ Ibid, p. 51, citing OB 3: 550.

¹¹¹⁹ Ibid, p. 59, citing OB 3:560.

¹¹²⁰ Ibid, p. 63, citing OB 3:565.

¹¹²¹ C. G. Chamberlayne, *The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish 1663-1767* (Richmond: Old Dominion Press, 1927), 101.

- 5 March 1704/05. The Christ Church Parish Vestry paid **Thomas Kidd** 1,000 pounds of tobacco for keeping a bastard child.¹¹²²
- 1705 – 4 June 1705. **Thomas Kidd** and Alice his wife, to Robert Norman, all of Middlesex, for “valuable consideration”, 40 acres of land. No metes or bounds other than adjoining owners: Land that was formerly owned by John Willis, a path toward John Michams [Meacham’s], Mr. Henry Thacker. Witnessed by John Aldin, Edward Godbee, and Frances Aldin, her mark. Recorded 4 June 1705.¹¹²³
- 5 June 1705. **Thomas Kidd** presented and acknowledged his deed for land, and bond for performance of the same, to Robert Norman, which was admitted to record. Alice, his wife, relinquished her dower rights in court.¹¹²⁴
- 1707 – 7 July 1707. **Thomas Kidd** was one of the twelve jurors for a case heard in court on this day, along with Henry Tuggel and others.¹¹²⁵
- 4 August 1707. **Thomas Kidd** was again one of twelve jurors hearing a court case.¹¹²⁶
- 13 November 1707. The Christ Church Parish Vestry paid **Thomas Kidd** 400 pounds of tobacco for keeping and burying Christopher Barnet.¹¹²⁷
- 29 November 1707. Recalling **Thomas Kidd’s** deed to Robert Norman in 1705, this deed conveys that land from Robert Norman to Henry Thacker, citing the same legal description (adjacent now to **Thomas Kidd**, John Willis, the main road, and John Meacham’s path). The deed also cites the previous deed of 1705 from Kidd to Norman. Witnessed by Bartho: Yates, Wil: Stanard, Wm. Jones. Recorded 1 December 1707.¹¹²⁸
- 1708 – 1 November 1708. **Thomas Kidd**, executor of the will of Edward Guthrie, appeared in court and confessed judgment to William Churchill, Esq., agent to Sir Jeffry Jeffys and Company, for 65 Pounds, 15 shillings and 6 pence sterling due by Bill of Exchange, which is ordered to be paid out of the deceased’s estate, with costs.¹¹²⁹
- 1 November 1708. **Thomas Kidd** on grand jury.

¹¹²² Ibid, p. 103.

¹¹²³ *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1703-1709*, by Ruth and Sam Sparacio (MSX Deed Book 3, part 1), McLean, VA, 1989, p. 39, citing MSX CB #, pp. 83-84.

¹¹²⁴ Sparacios, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1705-1707* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 11, citing Order Book 3, p. 623.

¹¹²⁵ Sparacios, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1707-1708* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), 18, citing OB 4:123.

¹¹²⁶ Ibid, p. 28, citing OB page 134.

¹¹²⁷ Ibid, p. 109.

¹¹²⁸ Sparacios, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1703-1709* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), p. 72, citing DB 3:153.

¹¹²⁹ Ibid, p. 93, citing OB 4:203.

- 2 November 1708. The Christ Church Parish Vestry paid **Thomas Kidd** 375 pounds of tobacco for keeping “Catherine” for five weeks and burying her.¹¹³⁰
- 1709 – 1 August 1709. **Thomas Kidd** and William Elliott were witnesses to the administration bond of James Dudley for payment of the entire estate of Alexander Snelling to Aquilla Snelling, orphan of Alexander Snelling, when he arrives of age. This bond was quite high—200 pounds sterling. Joseph Goar and John Dagge [*Degges/Diggess?*] were securities.¹¹³¹
- 1 August 1709. Same as above, this one for the orphan Priscilla Snelling, with the securities James Dudley and Richard Perrott.¹¹³²
- 1711/12 – 7 January 1711/12. The Christ Church Parish Vestry paid **Thomas Kidd** 350 pounds of tobacco for keeping Jno. Webster for a fortnight and burying him.¹¹³³
- 5 February 1711/12. **Thomas Kidd** and John Hardee were security for Elizabeth Hickey’s administration bond on the estate of her deceased husband John Hickey.^{1134, 1135}
- 1713 – 5 January 1713. A deed from Daniel Trigg to his son Abraham Trigg, for 2,000 pounds of tobacco, a tract of land “in his actually possession now being by virtue of a bargain and sale to him made for one whole year and by force of the Statute for transferring uses into possession.” This land had been purchased in 1685/86 jointly with Nicholas Fowles from Edward Docker, who had bought it from John Willis in 1683. **Thomas Kidd**, Jno. Curtis, Ralph Baker and Wil: Stanard witnessed. Recorded the same day.¹¹³⁶
- 1713/14 – 2 March 1713/14. Hardee & Kidd *vs* Pendergrass. Upon the petition of John Hardee and **Thomas Kidd**, it was ordered that Edward Pendergrass and Elizabeth his wife be summoned to the next court to give new security for administration of the estate of John Hickey, deceased.¹¹³⁷
- 1714 – 1 June 1714. The petition of **Thomas Kidd** and John Hardee against Edward Pendergrass and Elizabeth, Administratrix of John Hickey, is continued till next Court for Edward Pendergrass to give new security.¹¹³⁸
- 7 September 1714. Upon the petition of **Thomas Kidd** and John Hardee against Edward Pendergrass...the Deft. appeared and having together with William Wood

¹¹³⁰ Ibid, p. 112.

¹¹³¹ Ibid, p. 96 citing DB 3:207.

¹¹³² Ibid, p. 95, citing DB 3:206.

¹¹³³ Ibid, p. 124.

¹¹³⁴ Sparacios, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1710-1712* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), 68, citing OB 5:65.

¹¹³⁵ Sparacios, *Virginia County Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720*, (McLean, VA: The authors, 1989), 28, citing DB 3:285.

¹¹³⁶ Ibid, p. 40, citing DB 3:326.

¹¹³⁷ Ibid, p. 69, citing OB 5:168.

¹¹³⁸ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1712-1714*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1998, p. 83, citing OB page 185.

entered into bond as security for John Hickey's estate...it is admitted to records and at ye Plts.'s motion, it is ordered that ye Defendt. pay costs *als exo*.¹¹³⁹

1714/15 – 1 January 1714/15 and 1 February 1714/15. Lease and release from George Stapleton, son of Thomas Stapleton, to Alexander Graves, for 160 acres of land adjacent to William Brookes, Capt. Robert Daniel, Henry Nichols and **Thomas Kidd** and Atwood's line. Witnessed by John Price, Jos. Hardee, Richard Stevens. Recorded 1 February 1714/15.¹¹⁴⁰

1715/16 – 7 March 1715/16. The suit of Paul Durram against **Thomas Kidd** was dismissed.¹¹⁴¹

1716 – 6 November 1716. The last will and testament of Daniell Trigg decd. was presented in Court by **Thomas Kidd**, executor therein named, who made oath thereto according to Law and being proved by the oaths of Thomas Kidd, Junr. and John Kidd, ye witnesses thereto, it is admitted to record, and on the motion of the Executor ad his performing what is usual in such cases, Certificate is granted him for obtaining a Probate thereof in due forme.¹¹⁴² Trigg left his entire estate "both movable and immovable" to be divided into three equal parts, viz: his wife Mary, daughter Alice Kidd and daughter Sarah Baskitt [the wife of Henry Baskitt, married 15 July 1708 in Middlesex County. The CCP Register transcript gives his name as Henry *Bassett*; other records establish his name as Baskett.]¹¹⁴³

Daniel Trigg also had a son Abraham Trigg, whom he names in a deed of property in 1713.¹¹⁴⁴

Daniel Trigg's will names **Thomas Kidd** as his executor, and was witnessed by Thomas Kidd ("T" his mark), and John Kidd (signature), these being the sons of Thomas2 Kidd. The appraisal of his estate was taken by John Alldin, Jno. Lewis, James Meacham and Thomas Kidd (signature), and recorded on the same page.

It was returned by **Thomas Kidd** on 4 December 1716. It included no slaves, with a total value of 18 pounds, 18 shillings and 3 pence.¹¹⁴⁵

The administration bond to **Thomas Kidd** in the sum of 50 pounds sterling was dated 4 December 1716, with Abraham Trigg and Nicholas Bristow his securities.¹¹⁴⁶

6 November 1716. **Thomas Kidd** and Alice his wife to Thomas Hackett, all of Middlesex. Lease (5 shillings) and release (7,500 pounds of tobacco.) Sixty acres of land adjacent to John Aldin, "the negro road," the land formerly sold to Robert Norman now belonging to the estate of Mr. Henry Thacker, to the Dragon [Swamp] a spring "by the branch side of an old field where a tobacco barn formerly stood belonging to Robert Blackley", and the main road. Witnessed by John Aldin, Frances Aldin her mark, Martha

¹¹³⁹ Ibid, p. 96, citing OB 5:199-200.

¹¹⁴⁰ Ibid, p. 54, citing DB 3:367.

¹¹⁴¹ Sparacios, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1714-1716*, (McLean, VA: 1999), 68, citing OB 5:280.

¹¹⁴² *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1714-1716*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean,

¹¹⁴³ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 80.

¹¹⁴⁴ Ruth and Sam Sporacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 326 citing DB 3:326.

¹¹⁴⁵ Inventory of Daniel Trigg, Middlesex County WB 3:52, Circuit Clerk's Office, Middlesex County Courthouse, Saluda, Virginia.

¹¹⁴⁶ Ruth and Sam Sporacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 68, citing DB 3:402.

- Tugel [*Tuggle*], her mark. Alice relinquished her dower 6 November and deed was recorded 6 November 1716.¹¹⁴⁷
- 6 November 1716. The will of Daniel Trigg was presented to court by **Thomas Kidd**, the executor named therein, and proved by the oaths of Thomas Kidd, Jr. and John Kidd, two of the witnesses. Probate granted to **Thomas Kidd**.¹¹⁴⁸
- 6 November 1716. **Thomas Kidd** acknowledged his deed of lease and release to Thomas Hackett, with Alice Kidd relinquishing her dower.¹¹⁴⁹
- 4 December 1716. **Thomas Kidd's** administration bond for the estate of Daniel Trigg was secured by Abraham Trigg and Nicholas Bristow. An appraisal of the estate was ordered to be made by John Aldin, Robert Williamson, James Meacham and John Lewis, or any three of them.¹¹⁵⁰
- 1716 – 4 December 1716. **Thomas Kidd** was on the jury in suit of Gordon *vs* Segar.¹¹⁵¹
- 5 December 1716. Inventory of the estate of Daniel Trigg was returned by **Thomas Kidd**, the executor, and admitted to record.¹¹⁵²
- 1717 – 2 April 1717. **Thomas Kidd** and William Brooks stood as security for Sarah Atwood's administration bond upon the estate of her deceased husband Richard Atwood.¹¹⁵³
- 7 May 1717. The suit in chancery between Barnett Paine and Elizabeth his wife against **Thomas Kidd** was continued until the next court.¹¹⁵⁴
- 4 June 1717. A further inventory of the estate of Daniel Trigg was returned by **Thomas Kidd**.¹¹⁵⁵
- 2 July 1717. The suit of Barnett and Elizabeth Paine against **Thomas Kidd** was continued. It was continued again on 3 September, 1 October, 6 November, 1 January 1717/18 and 2 April 1718.¹¹⁵⁶
- 3 September 1717. **Thomas Kidd** and William Brooks stood as security to Hannah Macktyre, relict of James Macktyre, for her administration bond. ¹¹⁵⁷

¹¹⁴⁷ Ibid., citing DB 3:339,

¹¹⁴⁸ Ibid, p. 302, citing OB 5:302.

¹¹⁴⁹ Ibid.

¹¹⁵⁰ Ibid, p. 98, citing OB 5:304.

¹¹⁵¹ Ibid, p. 99, citing OB 5:304.

¹¹⁵² Ibid, p. 103, citing OB 5:307.

¹¹⁵³ Sparacios, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1716-1719*, (McLean, VA: 1999), 16, citing OB 4:318.

¹¹⁵⁴ Ibid, p. 32 citing OB 5:329.

¹¹⁵⁵ Ibid, p. 27, citing OB 5:325.

¹¹⁵⁶ Ibid, pp. 32, 40, 45, 50, 56, 63, citing OB 5:329, 340, 346, 350, 351, 357, 366.

¹¹⁵⁷ Ibid, p. 41, citing OB 5:342.

- 6 November 1717. In an action of Debt between Penchback Hamerton, James Walker and John Vivion, executors of Edmund Hamerton, decd., Plts. and **Thomas Kidd** and William Kidd, Defts, the defts. produced a discount which being allowed, Judgment is granted to the Plts. for the balance being 389 pounds of tobacco which they are ordered to pay with costs *als Exo*.¹¹⁵⁸
- 1718 – 2 April 1718. In the suit in Chancery between Barnett Paine and Elizabeth his wife, Compls. [plaintiffs] and **Thomas Kidd**, Rspndt. [defendant], the case is continued till the next Court at ye Deft's costs.¹¹⁵⁹
- 3 June 1718. **Thomas Kidd** was one of the Grand Jurors sworn in, along with Henry Tuggle, George Chowning, John Alldin and others.¹¹⁶⁰
- 3 June 1718. In the suit in Chancery between Barnett Paine and Elizabeth his wife, Compls. and **Thomas Kidd**, Rspndt., on hearing the arguments on the Bill and Answer, it is the opinion of the Court that Elizabeth in the Bill mentioned was sufficiently advanced by her Father in his lifetime, it is therefore considered that the suit be dismist and that the Compls. pay costs *als Exo*.
Also on this date, **Thomas Kidd** was ordered to pay Abraham Trigg for serving as a witness for Thomas Kidd in his suit with Barnett Paine.¹¹⁶¹
- 7 October 1718. Baskit *vs* Kidd. Henry Baskit by his petition setting forth that Daniel Trigg, by his will of 16 June 1716, divided his estate equally between his wife, his daughter Alice wife of **Thomas Kidd**, and his daughter Sarah, wife of the petitioner. Further, that the will had named **Thomas Kidd** as his executor “who refuseth to account with the Petitioners for the part given by the Will to the Petitioner's wife.” The defendant agreed to lay the whole matter before the Court at the next court.¹¹⁶²
- 4 November 1718. **Thomas Kidd** on jury.¹¹⁶³
- 2 December 1718. On the Petition of Henry Baskit, it is ordered that **Thomas Kidd**, Executor of Daniel Trigg, decd., deliver him one full third part of the estate of Daniel Trigg according to the Will of the decd. and that the Deft. pay costs *als Exo*.
Judgment is granted Henry Baskit against **Thomas Kidd**, executor of Daniell Trigg, decd. for £1.7.6 which the Deft. is ordered to pay out of the Decedent's Estate with costs *als Exo*.¹¹⁶⁴
- 1719 – 31 July 1719. **Thomas Kidd** and Alice his wife to Robert Daniel, both of Middlesex County, for ten shillings, 1 acre of land in two parcels of one-half acre each. One on the

¹¹⁵⁸ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1716-1719*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 51, citing OB page 352.

¹¹⁵⁹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1716-1719*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 63, citing OB page 366.

¹¹⁶⁰ *Ibid*, p. 67, citing OB page 371.

¹¹⁶¹ *Ibid*, p. 72, citing OB 5:378.

¹¹⁶² *Ibid*, p. 86, citing OB 5:395.

¹¹⁶³ *Ibid*, p. 90 citing OB 5:400.

¹¹⁶⁴ *Ibid*, p. 93, citing OB 5:404.

North side of White Oak Swamp at the end of Robert Daniel's mill, adjoining Nicholas Bristow, and the second parcel on the South side of the swamp at the edge of the mill dam adjacent to Robert Blackley. This deed is for a mill site for Robert Daniel, and is quite typical of deeds of this type of the era, usually per an order of the county court for a public use. The witnesses to this deed were Jonathan Bisen, Robert Daniel and **Thomas Kidd** (with "T" his mark), the latter Thomas2 Kidd's son. Recorded 4 August 1719, on which day Alice relinquished her dower.¹¹⁶⁵

[Note: None of these deeds provide more precise metes and bounds (angles of degree and distance.) In 1705, Thomas Kidd sold 40 acres to Robert Norman. In 1716, he sold 60 acres to Thomas Hackett. In 1719, he sold 1 acre of land for the token sum of ten shillings to Robert Daniel for a mill site. Since Thomas's 194 acres was entailed by the terms of his father's will, this land likely was inherited from Alice Trigg's father Daniel. The 1716 "lease and release" deed to Thomas Hackett also may be Trigg land since Thomas Kidd proved this deed in court on the same day as he presented Daniel Trigg's will for probate as Trigg's executor.]

1719 – 6 August 1719. **Thomas Kidd** acknowledges his deed for *livery and seizen* to Robert Daniel, Gent., with Alice Kidd relinquishing her dower.¹¹⁶⁶

1 September 1719. **Thomas Kidd** and Thomas Kidd, Jr. stood as security for William Cardwell to act as guardian of Mary Goodrich.¹¹⁶⁷

1720 – 2 February 1719/20. Action of debt by **Thomas Kidd** against William Baldwin is dismissed.¹¹⁶⁸

1720/21 – 7 February 1720/21. William Cardwell and **Thomas Kidd Junr.** became securities for Elizabeth Brookes, relict of William Brookes, decd. for her administration of his estate.¹¹⁶⁹

1722 – 3 July 1722. On the Petition of Lettice Pateman against **Thomas Kidd**, Mr. Thomas Edwards undertakes for the Deft. that the said Deft. shall appear at the next Court and answer the said petition.¹¹⁷⁰ This suit was continued to September Court, then October Court, then November Court.

6 November 1722. On the petition of Lettice Pateman setting forth that her two sons, Thomas and Richard Pateman, have been hard used by their Master, Thomas Kidd, Junr and praying they may be bound out according to law. On hearing the said Complaint, Thomas Kidd, Junr. appeared in Court and consented to be bound with a bond with his father, **Thomas Kidd**, his Security, for him, finding and providing a good wholesome diet, clothing and lodging during the whole time of their service and to teach them to

¹¹⁶⁵ MSX Co VA Deed Book 3: 486.

¹¹⁶⁶ Sparacios, Middlesex County, Virginia Orders 1719-1721 (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 2000), p. 9, citing OB 5:433.

¹¹⁶⁷ Ibid, p. 16, citing OB 5:443.

¹¹⁶⁸ Ibid, p. 25, citing OB 5:460.

¹¹⁶⁹ Ibid, p. 65, citing OB page 512.

¹¹⁷⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1721-1724*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1997, p. 14, citing OB page 38.

read and write and the cooper's trade and at the expiration of their service to allow them what the Law allows to Servants in the like case.¹¹⁷¹

1727 - **Thomas2 Kidd** wrote and signed his will on 6 May 1727, and his will was proved in Court on 4 July 1727.¹¹⁷²

An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his Virginia Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70). A copy is reproduced below:

“**Will of Thomas Kidd**, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode's line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley's line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The **four smallest of my children** shall live here upon my plantation until my **two youngest daughters** comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters **Frances Kidd** and **Mary Kidd** in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son **John Kidd** and **Frances Kidd** my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

4 July 1727. **John Kidd** and **Frances Kidd** made oath thereto. Proved by Jannet Chowning and John God[bee].”

Immediately preceding this in the will book (pp. 310-311) and abstracted by Dorman as follows:

“**Thomas Kidd**. Inventory. Appraised pursuant to an order of 4 July 1727 by Marvill Mossley [*Moseley*], John Mosley, William Chowning. Total valuation [25

¹¹⁷¹ Ibid, p. 25, citing OB page 51.

¹¹⁷² WB 3, p. 311, ff. A scan of this will is found in our MSX Source Docs folder.

pounds, 15 shillings, 6 pence]. Signed by **John Kidd**, who made oath to the inventory 1 Aug. 1727.”

[Note: In their book *A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia 1650-1750*, authors Darrett B. and Anita Rutman make the statement “Thomas Kidd provided that his four ‘smallest’ children (ranging in age from eight to eleven) remain upon the land he left to him and be brought up by his daughters, Frances, twenty-two, and Mary, eighteen.” It cites the 1727 will of Thomas² Kidd as its source.¹¹⁷³ While Frances was indeed age 22 in 1727 as proven by her birthdate, we have no record of Mary’s birth to apply an age to her. The authors seem to estimate the ages of the “four smallest” based on the known birth dates of three of the younger children [William (b 1716) and Anne and Jane (b 1619)], who all would have been under age 16 at the time their father’s will was written.]

The lands inherited by Thomas² Kidd from his father became the subject of a Middlesex Co lawsuit in 1739/40. A complete transcript and an analysis of this suit may be found in [Appendix Three](#) of this document.

THOMAS³ KIDD, the son of Thomas² Kidd and Alice Trigg

Born abt. 1692 in MSX Co; married three times; died about February 1748/49 in Essex Co VA.

He moved to Essex County by 22 July 1724 (prior to his father's death) and was a planter and a miller by trade (see notes below).

Thomas³ Kidd can be distinguished from his father by the fact that he was illiterate, signing his deeds and other records with a “T” mark.

Thomas³ Kidd was married three times:

- 1) to Margaret ____, who died 4 January 1720/21¹¹⁷⁴
- 2) to Elizabeth Laurence, m 27 July 1721.¹¹⁷⁵
- 3) to Phyllis ____, his wife at the time he wrote his will on 2 January 1748/49.

Children [not proven which children were born to Margaret or Elizabeth, likely Phyllis did not have children with Thomas³ Kidd]:

1. **Thomas⁴ Kidd**
2. **Rachel Kidd** (named in her father's 1748/1749 will as **Rachel Baker**)
3. **Phillip Kidd** (served as his father's executor in 1748/49; born bef 1728, as he was old enough to serve in this legal capacity, and therefore was at least 21 years old at the time of his father's death)
4. **Elizabeth/Betty Kidd**
5. **Ann/Annie Kidd**

How **Thomas³ Kidd** obtained land in Essex County is not known, but a deed from

¹¹⁷³ Darrett B. and Anita Rutman, *A Place in Time, Middlesex County, Virginia 1650—1750*, (New York: W. W. Norton & Co., 1984), 115.

¹¹⁷⁴ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 163.

¹¹⁷⁵ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 178.

- Thomas Williamson to Kidd, for one acre, references adjoining property of the “said Kidd.” There, **Thomas Kidd** owned a mill which he directed to be sold upon his death. The account of the estate filed in 1751 does not mention this sale, but managed to pay out to creditors a sum of money far exceeding the value of what the estate had been appraised for.
- 1716 – Thomas² Kidd was named the executor of the will of Daniel Trigg, the father of Alice Trigg Kidd, dated 16 June 1716 and proved 6 November 1716.¹¹⁷⁶ Trigg left his entire estate “both movable and immovable” to be divided into three equal parts, viz: his wife Mary, daughter Alice Kidd and daughter Sarah Baskitt [the wife of Henry Baskitt, married 15 July 1708 in Middlesex County. The CCP Register transcript gives his name as Henry *Bassett*; but other records establish his name as Baskett.]¹¹⁷⁷ [Daniel Trigg also had a son Abraham Trigg, whom he names in a deed of property in 1713.¹¹⁷⁸] Daniel Trigg’s will names Thomas Kidd as his executor, and was witnessed by **Thomas Kidd (“T” his mark)**, and John Kidd (signature), these being the sons of Thomas Kidd.² The appraisal of Triggs’ estate was made by John Alldin, Jno. Lewis, James Meacham and **Thomas Kidd (signature)**, and recorded on the same page.
- 1719 – 31 July 1719. Thomas Kidd and Alice his wife to Robert Daniel, both of Middlesex County, for ten shillings, 1 acre of land in two parcels of one-half acre each. One on the North side of White Oak Swamp at the end of Robert Daniel’s mill, adjoining Nicholas Bristow, and the second parcel on the South side of the swamp at the edge of the mill dam adjacent to Robert Blackley. This deed is for a mill site for Robert Daniel and is quite typical of deeds of this type of the era, usually per an order of the county court for a public use. The witnesses to this deed were Jonathan Bisen, Robert Daniel and **Thomas Kidd (with “T” his mark)**, the latter being Thomas² Kidd’s son. Recorded 4 August 1719, on which day Alice relinquished her dower.¹¹⁷⁹
- 1 Sept 1719. Thomas Kidd and **Thomas Kidd, Jr.** stood as security for William Cardwell to act as guardian of Mary Goodrich.¹¹⁸⁰ Given their ages, this would be Thomas² Kidd and **Thomas³ Kidd**.
- 1720/21 – 7 Feb 1720/21. William Cardwell and **Thomas Kidd, Jr.** stood as security to the administration bond of Elizabeth Brooks, relict of William Brooks.¹¹⁸¹
- 1721 – **Thomas³ Kidd** married Elizabeth Laurence in MSX Co on 27 July 1721.¹¹⁸² His wife Margaret had died the previous January 1720/21.
- 15 Nov 1721. **Thomas Kidd** and Elizabeth Kidd were witnesses to the MSX Co VA will of Thomas Chowning, signed 15 Nov 1721 and proved 6 Dec 1721, which named

¹¹⁷⁶ Op. cit.

¹¹⁷⁷ Christ Church Parish Register, p. 80.

¹¹⁷⁸ Ruth and Sam Sporacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 326 citing DB 3:326.

¹¹⁷⁹ Middlesex Co VA Deed Book 3, p. 486.

¹¹⁸⁰ Ibid, p. 16, citing OB 5:443. This is also recorded in Middlesex County Deed Book 3, p. 498.

¹¹⁸¹ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Orders 1719-1721*, (McLean, VA: Antient Press, 2000), 65, citing Order Book 5, p. 512.

¹¹⁸² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 178.

- children John Chowning, Mary Chowning, Sarah Chowning and Jane Chowning. Exors: Thomas Chowning's brothers George Chowning and John Chowning.¹¹⁸³
- 1722 – 3 July 1721. Lettice Pateman sued **Thomas Kidd**, who was defended by his attorney Mr. Thomas Edwards, who said his client would appear at the next court to answer her petition.¹¹⁸⁴ This suit was continued on 4 September 1722 and again on 2 October 1722.¹¹⁸⁵
- 6 Nov 1722. Lettice Pateman vs. **Thomas Kidd, Jr.** In this suit, she complains that her sons Thomas and Richard Pateman “have been hard used by their Master, **Thomas Kidd, Jr.**” and prays “they may be bound out according to law.” **Thomas Kidd, Jr.** was present in court and consented to be bound with his father, Thomas Kidd, as his security, and agreed to provide “wholesome dyet and cloathing and lodging during the whole time of their service” and “to teach them to read and write and the Cooper’s Trade.” Lettice Pateman was ordered to pay John Johnson and Anne his wife for four days attendance as her witnesses in court.¹¹⁸⁶
- 1724 – By 18 Jul 1724, Thomas³ Kidd had moved to Essex Co VA. On this date, **Thomas Kidd** was given administration of the estate of Thomas Basket (Baskett) during the minority of the Baskett orphans. John Williamson and William Williamson were securities to his bond in the penal sum of 150 Pounds.¹¹⁸⁷ He had made the inventory of this estate per court order of 19 May 1724 and returned it to court on this day.¹¹⁸⁸
- 1727 – **Thomas Kidd** is named as the son of Thomas² Kidd in his father’s will, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.¹¹⁸⁹

An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his Virginia Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70). A copy is reproduced below.

“Will of Thomas Kidd, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son **Thomas Kidd** all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode’s line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley’s line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the

¹¹⁸³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 80, citing Will Book B, 1713-1734, part 2, p. 236.

¹¹⁸⁴ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Orders 1721-1724*, (McLean, VA: Antient Press, 2000), 14, citing Order Book 6, p. 14.

¹¹⁸⁵ *Ibid*, pp, 19, 22, citing OB 6:43, 47.

¹¹⁸⁶ *Ibid*, p. 25, citing OB 6:51.

¹¹⁸⁷ John Frederick Dorman, *Essex County Virginia Wills, Bonds, Inventories, Etc., 1722-1730* (Fredericksburg, VA: The Author, 1961), 17, citing Will Book 4, p. 71.

¹¹⁸⁸ *Ibid*, p. 18, citing Will Book 4, p. 72.

¹¹⁸⁹ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff. We (to RK's knowledge) do not have a copy of this record.

Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son William Kidd all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The four smallest of my children shall live here upon my plantation untill my two youngest daughters comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters Frances Kidd and Mary Kidd in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning

1729 – 17 May 1729. **Thomas Kidd** and Elizabeth Kidd witnessed a deed from Thomas and Constant Edmundson to Daniel Taylor for 50 acres of land on Deep Swamp.¹¹⁹⁰

1730 – 19 May 1730. **Thomas Kidd** and Thomas Dunn, planters, both of Essex County, were securities to Elizabeth and William Cooper as administrators of the estate of William Cooper. Thomas Kidd signed by mark, “T.”¹¹⁹¹

16 June 1730. **Thomas Kidd’s** land was mentioned in a deed from William and Katherine Gatewood to Thomas Williamson, Jr. Other bounds were the Mill Road, Gleadly Swamp, and property of Thomas Cooper, Benjamin Fisher and Thomas Edmundson.¹¹⁹²

1737 – 17 May 1737. Thomas Williamson, Jr., and Jane his wife, to **Thomas Kidd**, both of South Farnham Parish, Essex County. For the consideration of one ewe and one year’s free grinding of Kidd’s corn, Williamson conveys one acre of land on both sides of a branch of Piscataway Creek, adjacent to Thomas Kidd’s mill dam. This is an example of a typical deed conveying land for a mill site. The Williamsons were frequently associated with the Kidd family. This deed was witnessed by Thomas Edmundson and John Edmondson.¹¹⁹³

1741 – 18 May 1741. **Elizabeth Kidd** (very likely the second wife of **Thomas Kidd**) witnessed a deed from Robert Leveritt to Mary Clark for 50 acres of land on Piscataway Creek. It

¹¹⁹⁰ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Deed Abstracts of Essex County, Virginia 1728-1733* (McLean, VA: The authors, 1989), 10, citing Deed Book 19, p. 26.

¹¹⁹¹ Dorman, p. 90, citing Will Book 4, p. 355.

¹¹⁹² Sparacios, *Deed Abstracts of Essex County, Virginia 1728-1733*, 88, citing DB 19:293.

¹¹⁹³ Deed Book 21, p. 293, Circuit Clerk’s Office, Essex County Court House, Tappahannock, VA.

is unusual to find a married woman acting as a witness, and to see the grantee as a female.¹¹⁹⁴

1 Sept 1741. **Thomas Kidd's** corner was one of the landmarks in a dispute between William Thurston and Mary Graves about the property lines of Mary Graves.¹¹⁹⁵

20 Nov 1741. **Thomas Kidd** was a voter in the election for the House of Burgesses. He picked the winning candidates from Essex County William Beverley and James Garnett.¹¹⁹⁶

1746 – 7 July 1746. Daniel Kidd and **Thomas Kidd**, of South Farnham Parish, Essex County, Virginia, deeded to William Williamson of the same place, for £40 current money, 75 acres of land called “Thomas Kidd” in Middlesex County, bounded as follows [this appears to be land owned by their father Thomas2 Kidd]:

- A. Beginning at a red oak in the White Oak Swamp, corner of said Kidd [likely Thomas2 Kidd] and George Blackley, along Blackley's line to
- B. A corner between this land and Christ: Thacker, and along Thacker's line to
- C. William Tuneing, along Tuneing's line to
- D. The head of John Kidd's Spring, along the Spring Branch to
- A. The White Oak Swamp where it began [the point of beginning].

Both Kidds signed by mark. Witnessed by Edward Hayes, William Dunn and Leonard Williamson, all by signature. Recorded 4 November 1746.¹¹⁹⁷

A memorandum to the deed reads “half acre of land excepted that a Mill did formerly stand on which was Called Capt. Daniel's Mill.”¹¹⁹⁸

[Note: this is the land in the 1719 deed that Thomas2 and Alice Kidd sold to Robert Daniel for one acre of land on both sides of a creek (MSX DB 3, p. 486), making it likely the land in this deed belonged to Thomas2 Kidd. It is not clear why both brothers were party to this sale, or what particular piece of property is being sold. It seems evident, however, that this sale was made void by the suit brought by Thomas4 Kidd (son of Thomas3) against his uncle John Kidd, his cousin William Kidd, and William Williamson in 1753. It is likely the same 70 acres sold [or resold] by William Upshaw Davis, of Edgecombe County, North Carolina to William Williamson on 6 November 1753 (MSX Co VA Deed Book 7, p 529)]

1748 – 20 Nov 1748. **Thomas Kidd** again voted for the winning candidates to the House of Burgesses William Beverley and Maj. Francis Smith.¹¹⁹⁹

¹¹⁹⁴ Sparacios, *Essex County, Virginia, Deeds 1738-1742*, (McLean, VA: The authors, 1989), 93, citing DB 20.

¹¹⁹⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1740-1745*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, p. 34, citing OB page 172.

¹¹⁹⁶ *Ibid*, p. 71, citing DB 21:309-314.

¹¹⁹⁷ *Record Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1721-1813*, by Ruth T. and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA, 1996, p 44-45, citing Deeds of MSX Co., 1687-1750, pp. 138-139.

¹¹⁹⁸ Daniel Kidd and Thomas Kidd to William Williamson, Deed Book 7, p. 210, Middlesex County, VA, microfilm copy, reel #5, Library of Virginia, Richmond.

¹¹⁹⁹ Sparacios, *Essex County, Virginia, Deeds 1742-1745*, (McLean, VA: Antient Press, 1991), 6, citing Deed Book 24:444-557

1748/49 – the will of **Thomas3 Kidd**, dated 2 January 1748/49, and proved 21 February 1748/49, was admitted to the Essex County VA court.¹²⁰⁰

Thomas Kidd, “sick of body but in perfect sense and memory”, signed his will by his mark “#”. It named his wife **Fillis [*Phyllis*]**, to whom he bequeathed a small feather bed and furniture, “my horse and saddle”, a dish, a small basin, 3 plates and a red “con.” To his son **Thomas Kidd**, one shilling.

To daughter **Rachel Baker**, a small chest, a pair of small fire tongs, a dish, 4 plates, and a large pot.

To son **Phillip Kidd**, a large chest and a pair of pot hooks.

To daughter **Betty**, a large pot, spice mortar and pestil, and the bed “that she now lies on and furniture.”

To daughter **Anney**, a box of linet, an iron and heaters, and a brass steamer.

He directs that his “cart and stores and mill” be sold at auction and the proceeds divided equally among all his children except for his son Thomas.

Last, he makes his son **Phillip Kidd** his executor. When Phillip presented the will to court, the security for his administration bond was Thomas Edmundson. The witnesses to the will were Thomas Cox and William Carter.

Note that this will does not name any land, other than the grist mill to be sold at auction. Thomas3 Kidd owned other land than this, being the land inherited through his father Thomas2 Kidd and belonging to his grandfather Thomas1 Kidd. Since this land would automatically become the property of eldest son Thomas4 Kidd, he received only one shilling in his father’s will.

21 Feb 1748/49. An inventory of **Thomas Kidd’s** estate was taken and is recorded in Essex Co VA Will Book 8, p. 193. The total value of the estate was 36 Pounds, 10 shillings and 9 pence. It included 2 oxen, 2 cows, one yearling, 3 ewes, 2 lambs, a spinning wheel, a chest and lock key, a musket, “appurtenances of one grist water mill,” a horse and a mare. The appraisers were Thomas Edmondson, Nicholas Smith, Jr. and Jno. Evans, Jr.

1750/51 – 19 Feb 1750/51. An account of the **Thomas Kidd** estate is recorded in Essex Co Will Book 8, p. 415. It included payments to several people amounting to 44 Pounds, 9 shillings and 7 pence. Among those to whom monies were paid were Robert Farish, Nicholas Smith, Jr., Daniel Kidd, and Thomas Kidd (1 Pound, 1 shilling and 10 pence).

THOMAS4 KIDD, the son of Thomas3 (Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd

Born in MSX Co in 1718; died after 1753, date unknown)

Unfortunately, relatively little is known about Thomas4 Kidd. He was in Edgecombe Co NC in 1753. After 1753, nothing more has been found of Thomas4 Kidd in Edgecombe Co NC, in Virginia, or elsewhere in NC. Whether he had descendants is unknown.

¹²⁰⁰ Essex County, VA Will Book 8, p.179 (SKK has a copy of this document).

1718 – **Thomas4 Kidd** born 22 July 1718 in MSX Co VA.¹²⁰¹¹²⁰²

1742 – On 16 February 1742, **Thomas Kidd Junr.** and Robert S. P. Coleman entered into a bond in Essex Co. in the amount of £100, with Thomas Kidd Senr. as their security, to serve as executors of the goods and chattels of William Faulkner, decd.¹²⁰³

1743 – At a Court held for **Essex Co.** on 18 May 1743. William Gordon, assignee of Philip Jones, Gent., against Thomas Kidd, **otherwise called J. Thomas Kidd** of Essex Co. – Debt.

Came as well the said William by Cavan Dulaney, his attorney as the said Thomas by Edmond Pendleton and Francis Gouldman his attornies; and the Jurors (named in the record) ... rules that the said Thomas did owe unto William Gordon £26.11, the debt aforesaid, and award him the damages of one penny, along with the debt in the declaration and his costs. The court rules that the judgment is to be discharged by the payment of £11.7.4, with interest of 5% per year thereon from 10 October 1739 till paid... and his costs.¹²⁰⁴

At a court held for Essex County at Tappa. on 21 June 1743, **Thomas Kidd Junr.** and Robert Coleman were named as the administrators of the estate of William Faulkner at the presentation of the inventory of his estate. Thomas Junr. signed with an X.¹²⁰⁵

1745 – In an article, “Account Book of William Beverley, 1745,” transcribed by John M. Weisner (pp 193-214), Thomas Kidd's name appears in a ledger of planters depositing their tobacco. His ledger entry indicates that 831 pounds of tobacco were received in **Thomas Kidd's** name.¹²⁰⁶ While it's not explicit what this entry means, I believe that Thomas Kidd was a tenant of William Beverley's, and he's paying part or all of his 1745 rent in tobacco.¹²⁰⁷ The location of Thomas Kidd's land is not listed in this entry. This entry could have been either Thomas3 Kidd (who died in Essex County in 1748), or his son, Thomas4. We know of no other Thomas Kidd in this era.

1748/49 – **Thomas4 Kidd** was 30 years of age when his father died in Essex County, leaving him the lands entailed by the will of his great-grandfather Thomas1 Kidd.

1749 – Essex County Court, 22 March 1749. Henry Purkins Tayler against **Thomas Kidd** – petition for £1.12.6 due by account.

Kidd didn't appear. Court awarded the plaintiff the debt plus his costs. And the debt in

¹²⁰¹ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 100.

¹²⁰² Essex Co VA DB 26, pp 219-22.

¹²⁰³ *Will Abstracts of Essex County, Virginia, 1735-1743*, by Ruth Sparacio, McLean, VA, 1989, p. 145, citing Essex WB6:421-422.

¹²⁰⁴ Essex Co. OB 13, 1742-1743, pp. 175-176.

¹²⁰⁵ *Will Abstracts of Essex County, Virginia, 1743-1745*, by Ruth Sparacio, McLean, VA, 1991, p. 6, citing WB pp. 16-17.

¹²⁰⁶ “Account Book of William Beverley, 1745,” transcribed by John M. Weisner, in *Magazine of Virginia Genealogy*, volume 41, pages 193-214 (p. 212).

¹²⁰⁷ *Ibid*, p 205 gives an explanation of the various columns in this ledger. Scanned images of this article can be found in our Statewide Shared Folder on Dropbox (stored there because William Beverley owned land in several different counties).

mercy, etc.¹²⁰⁸

Essex County Court, 22 March 1749

The suit by petition brought by Thomas Dobyns and Boulware Dobyns, exers. Of Daniel Dobyns, dec'd against **Thomas Kidd** and James Webb for £2.5.1 with interest is dismissed, neither party appearing thereto.¹²⁰⁹

1751 – Essex County Court, 21 May 1751. Waters Dunn v. **Thomas Kidd** – petition for £3.9.0 due by account.

Kidd didn't appear although thrice called. Dunn awarded the debt and his costs. And the said Thomas in mercy, etc.....¹²¹⁰

Essex County Court, 17 July 1751. **Thomas Kidd**, plaintiff v. John Lewis, Gent., defendant} On Petition.

The said suit is discontinued, the plaintiff not prosecuting ...the defendant recover against the said plaintiff his costs. And the defendant in mercy, etc...¹²¹¹

Essex County Court, 14 October 1751. **Thomas and Eliza Kidd** were witnesses (along with Cath Ells, John Evans Junr. And Jas Edmonson to a deed of this date between Micajah Evans of South Farnham Parish, Essex Co and Greensbe Evans of the same place. This deed was acknowledged in court on April 21, 1752 and admitted to record.¹²¹² Eliza signed with an X.

1752 – Essex County Court, 17 March 1752. John Webb, Plt vs **Thomas Kidd**, Dft} On an Attachment.

Thomas Kidd, though summoned, failed to appear, regarding a debt owed to the Plt of £1.14.6 & half-penny due by bond. The Court ruled that the Plt recover against the Dft this debt, and also the sum of £47; but this judgment is to be discharge by the payment of £23.10, with interest from 10 June 1751 till paid, and also his costs. The Dft in mercy, etc. The Sheriff had attached some of Kidd's personal property in the hands of John Lewis and John ____, including a bedstead, two iron pots, one old chest, 3 flagg chairs, one chair frame, one old table, one spinning wheel, one iron spit, etc.... The Sheriff was ordered to take these items as the Dft's estate, and sell them at public auction, the pay the Plt the money arriving thereon as part of his judgment, and costs.¹²¹³

[Opinions vary as to where Thomas⁴ Kidd was living at the time of this suit, and whether the defendant in a suit had to be physically present to "In mercy plead," or if in fact his attorney could do that on his behalf.]

1753 – On May 6, 1753, Thomas Kidd of Edgecomb County, North Carolina executed a Power of Attorney, appointing William Upshaw Davis his attorney, in order to break the entail on all lands and other real property to which he was entitled in both Essex and

¹²⁰⁸ Essex Co. Order Book 16, 1749-1751, page 41.

¹²⁰⁹ Ibid, p. 45.

¹²¹⁰ Essex Co. Order Book 16, 1749-1751, p. 326.

¹²¹¹ Essex Co. Order Book 17, p. 24.

¹²¹² *Essex County, Virginia Land Records: 1752-1761*, by Mary Marshall Brewer, Colonial Roots, 2006, p. 2, citing Essex Co. DB 26, p. 14.

¹²¹³ Essex Co. OB 17, p. 163.

Middlesex Counties, and to recover such properties, and then to sell them.

On 16 June, 1753, Thomas⁴ Kidd executed a second Power of Attorney, appointing William Upshaw Davis as his attorney, and outlining more specifically the lands in Middlesex County.

See [Appendix Four](#) of this document for the reasons behind these action and more information about the practice of entail..

7 Jul 1753. A survey of the land of William Upshaw Davis of MSX, on 7 July 1753. 449³/₄ acres ... Chaincarriers: William Williamson and John Kidd, Jr. Surveyor: William Parry. Adjoins John Thurston, Kidd, Henry Johnson, Allden, Meacham, Thomas Kidd, Parson Thacker, Thomas Edmondson, John Bristoe and John Thurston Sr.¹²¹⁴ This survey was for the land owned by Thomas⁴ Kidd in Middlesex County.

Shortly after this survey was made, on 20 July 1753, Thomas Kidd released and indemnified William Upshaw Davis “from the suit brought against him by any persons concerning my selling to him 800 acres in Middlesex Co., Virginia.” This was executed and recorded in Edgecombe County, North Carolina. Witnesses were Henry Beckwith, Jesse Thomas, Zachariah Melton, and David Strickland.¹²¹⁵

Commencing in November of 1753, Davis began selling off parts of this and other lands which he references in the deeds as “part of 670 acres lately purchased of Thomas Kidd of Edgecombe County, North Carolina by deed recorded in the General District Court.” He sold back to William Williamson and John Kidd the land that had been seized from them.

We have not found any further records of this Thomas Kidd, either in Virginia or in North Carolina, and have no idea what became of him.

THOMAS⁵ KIDD, son of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna

Thomas⁵ (James⁴, John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) Kidd

Born in MSX Co in 1778; married Ann Blakey in MSX Co in 1801; served in the War of 1812 and was deputy sheriff of MSX Co at the time of his death in the spring of 1815.

1778 – **Thomas**, the son of James and Mary Kidd, was born 15 June 1778 in MSX Co VA.¹²¹⁶

1796 – Feb 1796. James Kidd Sr.'s will was admitted into court records. **Thomas Kidd** (under 21 when will was written in 1792) was named in will as son of James Kidd Sr. [See James Kidd Sr. section for will.]

1796 – 27 May 1796. **Thomas Kidd** was under the age of 21 when he was a plaintiff in a chancery suit in MSX Co over the disposition of his father's estate.

¹²¹⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 38, citing Surveys 1735-1807, p.5.

¹²¹⁵ Email from Sandra Kidd to Craig Kilby on 12 August 2006, citing Margaret Hoffman's book *Abstracts of Deeds, Edgecombe Precinct, Edgecombe County, North Carolina 1732-1758*, p. 47.

¹²¹⁶ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 281.

Jane Crittendon, George, William N, **Thomas**, John and Sally **Kidd**, these last three being infants by William N. Kidd their next friend vs. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. In chancery. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in the *Virginia Gazette*. Commissioners appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchhill Blakey, any three of them.¹²¹⁷

1798 – 9 June 1798. James Kidd and wife Catherine sold for £91 a tract of 91 acres to Robert Stamper. This land adjoined Benjamin Didlake, John Kidd & William Thurston. Samuel Stamper, **Thomas Kidd**, George Dillard, Biven Abbott were witnesses to this deed.¹²¹⁸

1799-1803 – this **Thomas Kidd** first appears on the annual MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1799, taxed on 5 ½ lots. This repeats annually through 1803. In 1804, he does not appear to be taxed on any land (see 1803 & 1804, below – he sold the lots in 1803).

1799 – a **Thomas Kidd** first appears on the MSX PPTLs (1782, ff.) in 1799. He appears almost annually until 1815, when his entry says "Thomas Kidd's Estate."

YEAR	NAME	WMT	B>16	B 12 - 16	H	COMMENTS
1799	Thomas Kidd	1	0	0	1	
1800	Thomas Kidd	1	0	0	1	
1801	Thomas Kidd	1	2	0	1	
1802	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	1	Ordinary license
1803	Thomas Kidd	1	3	1	2	Ordinary license
1804	Thomas Kidd	1	2	1	2	2-wh. Carriage
1805	Thomas Kidd	1	4	0	3	2-wh carriage
1806	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	2	
1807	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	2	2-wh carriage
1809	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	2	2-wh carriage
1810	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	2	2-wh carriage
1811	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	2	
1812	Thomas Kidd	1	3	0	3	
1813	Thomas Kidd	1	4	0	3	Gig, worth \$60
1814	Thos. Kidd	1	3	0	3	Gig, worth \$60
1815	Thos. Kidd Estate	0	4	0	3	Gig, worth \$40

1800 – MSX Court, 27 May 1800. James Kidd to pay **Thomas Kidd** and John Crossfield 53¢ each for one days attendance at his suit against Christopher Harwood.¹²¹⁹

1801 – The Will of Tobias Allen dated 2 May 1800 and proved 27 July 1801. (*Will Book* 2, 104.) This will names "oldest son of my daughter Katherine Kidd." Katherine Kidd was also given 5 slaves to be held in trust by Thomas Healey, and at her death to be divided

¹²¹⁷ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 163, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹²¹⁸ Craig Kilby's MSX Deed Books 9-11 Abstracts, 2006, citing MSX DB 11, page 519.

¹²¹⁹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 184 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

among all her children. The slaves were Billy, Abram, James, Lucy and Sarah. Witnesses to this will included William C. Blackey, Ann Mickleburrough and **Thomas Kidd**. Tobias Allen was guardian of his grandchildren James Mickelborrough and Ann Mickleburrough.¹²²⁰

MSX Court, 28 May 1800. Benjamin Kidd vs James Kidd & John Quarles, In Debt. A jury was convened in this case, including **Thomas Kidd**, Benjamin Didlake, John Thurston, Benjamin Bristow and others. The jury found for the Plt the debt in the declaration, "to be discharged by payment of one penny, plus one penny's damages." The debt in the declaration was £75. The court ruled for the Plt, but the Deft pleaded in mercy, and the judgment was to be discharged by the payment of one penny, plus damages and costs.¹²²¹

1801 – Bond. **Thomas Kidd** & Ann Blakey "above 21." William C. Blakey security. Return dated 5 February 1801 by Henry Hefferman [Heffernan] (Christ Church).^{1222, 1223}

1801 – Bond dated 3 April 1801. Sally Kidd & Samuel Stamper. **Thomas Kidd** security. Return dated 4 April 1801 by Henry Hefferman [Heffernan] (Christ Church).¹²²⁴

1802 – 22 Feb 1802. On the motion of **Thomas Kidd**, he was granted a license to operate an ordinary at his house in Urbanna, William Robinson his security for \$150 bond.¹²²⁵

25 Oct 1802. **Thomas Kidd**, William N. Kidd, James Kidd and Burgess Kidd are bound to the court in the sum of \$3000 for **Thomas Kidd** to serve as administrator of the estate of John Kidd, deceased.¹²²⁶

24 Nov 1802. In Chancery, a case involving the estate of James Kidd, deceased, was heard in the MSX Co. court: Benj Kidd, James Kidd, Wm N Kidd, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs **Thomas Kidd**. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.¹²²⁷

1803 – The will of Robert Stamper, signed 10 Jan 1803 and proved in court 23 Feb 1807. Son John Stamper the 200 acres left by my father adjoining Abbott's orphans, Lawson Brooks and Lewis. Daughters Elizabeth Cardwell and Sally Kidd. Son Robert Stamper. Son James Stamper and his heirs, George Stamper and Polly Stamper. My children, viz

¹²²⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 160, citing Will Book 2, 1799-1812, p. 104.

¹²²¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 187 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹²²² *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹²²³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 303

¹²²⁴ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹²²⁵ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 355 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹²²⁶ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 278 (microfilm image #150); scanned image available.

¹²²⁷ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

William Stamper, Leo Stamper, Nelson Stamper, Samuel Stamper, Elizabeth Cardwell and Sally Kidd. Exors: Leo Stamper and Nelson Stamper. Wit: **Thomas Kidd** and Polly Meacham.¹²²⁸

24 Jan 1803. **Thomas Kidd** granted an ordinary license at his house in Urbanna, for the penal sum of \$150.¹²²⁹

March 1803. John Chowning Jr., assignee of George Shepherd, assignee of Thomas Healey, executor of Tobias Allen vs William N Kidd and Benjamin Kidd, for Debt. Court decrees that the Plt recover against the Defts and Burgess Kidd, **Thomas Kidd** and Frederick Noel, their securities, £119.2.2, the debt in the declaration, and his costs... Defts in mercy plead... This judgment is to be satisfied by the payment of £59.11.5 plus interest from 27 June 1800, and £4.19.6 with interest from 1 Nov 1802 to Ross & Co.¹²³⁰

29 March 1803. James Kidd & Caty his wife who was Caty Mickleborough vs. Thomas Healy executor of Tobias Allen. In case. Jury trial. The plaintiffs are allowed to recover £9.19.6 in damages and costs to be levied on the goods and chattle of the defendant's testator (estate of Tobias Allen.) James Kidd ordered to pay Leonard Bristow \$2.12 for 4 days attendance in this suit, and to pay **Thomas Kidd** \$1.59 for 3 days in attendance.¹²³¹

26 April 1803. William N. Kidd assignee of **Thomas Kidd** vs. Benjamin Bristow. Debt of £4.4.6 due by promissory note awarded to plaintiff.¹²³²

25 July 1803. Deed. **Thomas Kidd** and Ann his wife of the town of Urbanna to Benjamin Kidd of Middlesex County. For £300. "All the lots and houses in Urbanna willed to the said Thomas Kidd by his father which he purchased of Simon Fraser (Frazer)," being Lot # 60 and part of Lot # 61 on south side of Queen St aka Prince George St, bounded on east by Cross St on west by part of Lot # 61. /s/ Thomas Kidd, /s/ Ann Kidd by Henry Hefferman [Heffernan]. Not witnessed. Deed dated and recorded 25 July 1803, Ann Kidd releases dower on same date.¹²³³

25 July 1803. The deed from **Thomas Kidd** and Ann his wife to Benjamin Kidd is ordered to be recorded.¹²³⁴

24 Oct 1803. Benjamin Kidd being bound by recognizance to appear here this day to answer the complaint of Samuel Jesse for a breach of the peace. Both were heard and "sundry witnesses examined." The Court ruled that Kidd was to give security for his

¹²²⁸ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 29, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 337.

¹²²⁹ *Ibid*, p. 457.

¹²³⁰ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 471 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹²³¹ *Ibid*, p. 462.

¹²³² *Ibid*, p. 478.

¹²³³ MSX Deed Book 12, pp. 225-226.

¹²³⁴ *Ibid*, p. 501.

future good behavior for one year. The bond was for £400 with Benjamin Kidd vouching for half of that. Frederick Noell and **Thomas Kidd** vouched £100 each for the other half. The collateral was a lien against their property, provided that "Benjamin Kidd shall be of good behavior towards all the good citizens of this commonwealth and keep the peace & more especially towards said Sam'l Jesse."¹²³⁵

1804 – 27 Feb 1804. William N. Kidd was the defendant (with **Thomas Kidd** as his apparent security) to satisfy bond with property as collateral. Defendants acknowledged the debt. Consent of parties. Kidd to pay £31 5s 9d, but discharged by payment of £15 12s 10d with interest from 12 AUG 1802.¹²³⁶

Also on this date, **Thomas Kidd**, assignee of James Kidd, appeared in MSX County Court, and produced an order for \$4.77 for James Kidd's attendance as a witness for Wm Steptoe at the suit of Overton Cosby, executor of Thomas Iverson, dec'd vs Estate of Wm Steptoe.¹²³⁷

27 June 1804. **Thomas Kidd** and James Berryman were defendants in a MSX Co suit brought by Thomas Willock in Chancery Court. The court upheld the sale of a lot and buildings to Tourney Thomas.¹²³⁸

Also on 27 June 1804, **Thomas Kidd** is the defendant in a suit by his siblings in MSX Co. Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother John Kidd. Full title: Benjamin, James, William N & George Kidd, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by William N Kidd his guardian vs. **Thomas Kidd**. The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd. [Note: it is possible this suit was to establish clear title of the land.]¹²³⁹

29 Sept 1804. Benjamin Kidd Jr. sold to Joshua Ward, Town of Urbanna lots 60 and part of 61, that he purchased from **Thomas Kidd** 25 Jul 1803, that were willed by his father James Kidd to **Thomas Kidd**.¹²⁴⁰

1804 – the MSX LTL for this year shows that **Thomas Kidd** sold to Benjamin Kidd "lot #60 and part of lot #61."

1805 – the MSX LTL for this year lists his name, but without any entry as to taxable land, and is written in a lighter ink. The significance of this is unknown.

27 Nov 1805. A Division of Bonds of the Estate of William Steptoe, Esq., decd., listed a long list of creditors. Among them was **Thomas Kidd**.¹²⁴¹

¹²³⁵ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 529, abstracted by CK.

¹²³⁶ MSX OB 5, p. 4.

¹²³⁷ Ibid.

¹²³⁸ MSX OB 5, p. 65.

¹²³⁹ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

¹²⁴⁰ MSX DB 12, pp. 316-317.

¹²⁴¹ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 165, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 289.

- 30 Dec 1805. **Thomas Kidd** and William N. Kidd bound themselves to the MSX Court in the sum of \$500 for **Thomas Kidd** to serve as the administrator of the estate of “Henry Kidd (son of William & Nancy), dec’d.” Both **Thomas Kidd** and William N. Kidd signed this document.¹²⁴²
- 1806 – **Thomas Kidd** again appears on the MSX LTL in 1806, now taxed on 70 acres, being the land he purchased from brother John Kidd’s estate. In 1807, he’s taxed on 59 acres, with no record of alteration. This entry repeats in 1809, and in that year he’s taxed upon another parcel, this one of 70 acres.
- 10 December 1806. Mary Anne Kidd, daughter of **Thomas** and Nancy [Ann] **Kidd**, was born. She was baptized 1 January 1808.¹²⁴³
- 1808 – 1 Sept 1808. Deed from Henry Blakey and Frances O. his wife, to **Thomas Kidd**, all of MSX, for £200, 130 acres being “land we got by the death of John George,” No further description. Witnesses Samuel Stamper, John Saunders, Benjamin H. Williamson. Deed dated 1 Sept 1808 and recorded 26 Sept 1808.¹²⁴⁴
- 1809 – 19 Nov 1809. Deed from Nelson Stamper and Elizabeth his wife, to **Thomas Kidd**, for £50, 50 acres, being Stamper’s share of the estate of his father Robert Stamper. Adj James Ross, Thomas Kidd, Samuel Stamper, and John Stamper. Witnesses Will Wake, W.S. Ward. Deed dated 19 Nov 1809 and recorded 25 Jun 1810.¹²⁴⁵
- 1810 – on federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries:
Thomas Kidd: 2M<10 & 2 26-44; 2F<10, 2 16-25, 1 26-44 & 1 45 & up. 12 slaves.
- 1811 – 25 Feb 1811. Deed from William N. Kidd and Sarah his wife, to **Thomas Kidd**, for £381, 160 acres adj Churchill Blakey, Samuel Brooks, Samuel Stamper, and orphans of Samuel Montague to the Dragon Run. Both William and Sarah sign. Deed dated and recorded 25 Feb 1811.¹²⁴⁶
- 20 Sept 1811. Deed from Samuel Stamper and wife Sarah and **Thomas Kidd** and Ann his wife, to William Kidd Sr., for £45 paid to Stamper and £31, 10 shillings paid to Kidd. 85 acres, of which 50 acres is land bequeathed to Samuel Stamper by “the late Robert Stamper” dec’d, and 35 acres being a part of the land purchased by Thomas Kidd from Nelson Stamper, both bounded by Major Healy, John Stamper, Leonard Stamper, road leading to Mickelburrough’s bridge, corner to Thomas Kidd, road leading to Urbanna, and Major Ross. All four grantors sign. Witnesses William Montague, Burgess Kidd, Henry Blakey, Lucy Blakey.¹²⁴⁷

¹²⁴² MSX Administration Bonds, 1767-1810, page 290, retrieved from FHL #32461, image 161.

¹²⁴³ Christ Church Parish Register, p. 289.

¹²⁴⁴ MSX Co VA DB 12, pp. 574-575

¹²⁴⁵ MSX Co VA DB 13, pp. 25-26

¹²⁴⁶ MSX Co VA DB 13, pp. 85-86

¹²⁴⁷ MSX Co VA DB 13, p. 147

1810-1828 – in 1810, **Thomas Kidd** is taxed upon two parcels or tracts of land, one of 129 acres, and the other of 49 ½ acres. Then in 1811, this changes to five parcels: of 129 acres, 125 ½ (may be 175 ½) acres, 39 ½ acres, 50 and 34 acres. In 1812, this changes to three parcels, of 129 acres, 160 acres and 50 acres. In 1813, the first and third parcels have been combined, and he's taxed upon two parcels, of 179 and 160 acres; this entry repeats in 1815, with the added notation that both tracts are "on Dragon Swamp, 8 miles W of the courthouse."

Thomas died in 1815, and his entries in the MSX LTLs from 1816-1826 list "Thomas Kidd estate," with the two parcels, acreage, and location unchanged from the 1815 entry. The 1827 MSX LTL listing for his estate shows that he's taxed only on one parcel of 100 acres "adjoining Kidd at Ordinary, 6 miles SW" (of the courthouse). What became of the rest of his estate's land isn't clear from this LTL entry.

In 1829, his estate is no longer listed on the MSX LTL.

1813-1814 – Corporal **Thomas Kidd** served in Capt. Robert Blakely's Calvary [109th V.M., Middlesex County, Muse's] from 3 Apr 1813 to 14 Apr 1813 and from 11 May 1813 to 13 May 1813. He served as a Corporal 2nd Guard of Videttes in Blakey's Calvary detachment called into service at Stingray Point from 26 Apr 1813 to 26 May 1813. Comments include that he found his forage and rations and furnished his own horse. Thomas then serves in Blakey's Calvary [109th V.M. Muse's] from 1 Dec 1813 to 3 Dec 1813, not stated as to whether he was present or not. There are also two receipt rolls (undated), one for \$16.00 and one for \$3.67 for 11 days service, no rank is listed on either. Thomas then serves in Blakey's Calvary [109th V.M., Muse's] from 18 Apr 1814 to 19 Apr 1814, present and furnished own rations and forage, from 22 Apr 1814 to 30 Apr 1814, present 30 Apr 1814.

Thomas Kidd then serves with the rank of Private in Blakey's Calvary [109th V.M., Muse's] from 9 Aug 1814 to 15 Aug 1814, present 15 Aug 1814 stationed at Urbanna. Private Thomas Kidd served in Capt. Lewis Lee's Calvary [109th V.M., Middlesex County, Muse's] from 9 Oct 1814 to 12 Oct 1814, present 12 Oct 1814, from 30 Nov 1814 to 11 Dec 1814, present 11 Dec 1814 at Urbanna. ^{1248 1249}

1815 – 27 Feb 1815. **Thomas Kidd** was appointed guardian for his children Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd [Churchill Blakey was the father of Ann Blakey, the wife of this Thomas Kidd. Churchill Blakey's estate records show that among his heirs were "the children of my daughter Ann Blakey Kidd. Because the children were heirs and their mother deceased, Thomas Kidd was required to post surety bond.]¹²⁵⁰

27 Feb 1815. **Thomas Kidd**, Burgess Kidd, and William Robinson are bound to the justices of the MSX Court in the amount of \$1000 for **Thomas Kidd's** administration

¹²⁴⁸ Thomas Kidd CMSR War of 1812, card numbers 38876465, 6518, 6569, 9980, 38880028, 6596, 0465, 0425, 0087, 6666, 6705, 6727, 6776, 6937, 6984, 7629, 7675, 7732, 7787, original at NAB, viewed 9-11-2009, copies on file.

¹²⁴⁹ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 2, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 145-146, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

¹²⁵⁰ MSX Guardian Bonds Book, 3, 1811-1821, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

of the estate of Ann Kidd, deceased. All three signed this document.¹²⁵¹

27 Feb 1815. George Healy and **Thomas Kidd** are bound...for amount of \$1000 for Geo. Healy's administration of the estate of Alexander Bristow. Both men signed the bond.¹²⁵²

May Court 1815. Thomas Kidd had died by May, when Chancery Court records show that in that month, Elliot Muse, the executor of Thomas Muse, dec'd, recovered several judgments against George Healy, the executor of **Thomas Kidd, dec'd**, who was **deputy sheriff** in and for MSX Co. prior to his death.¹²⁵³ These judgments were later reversed.

28 Aug 1815. Guardian records in MSX Co show that Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, Thomas and Louisa Kidd, orphans of **Thomas Kidd**, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian, James Healey, security.¹²⁵⁴

1816 – 15 May 1816. William George Vidal vs. George Healey, administrator of **Thomas Kidd**. In Debt. Healy pleaded innocent as he had already fully administered the estate of Thomas Kidd. Continued to next court.¹²⁵⁵

14 October 1816. William George Vidal vs. George Healey, administrator of **Thomas Kidd**. Healy confessed the judgment and by consent the parties agreed to the sum \$550 plus costs to be discharged by the payment of \$275 with interest at 6% per annum from 28 March 1814.¹²⁵⁶

1820 – 2 June 1820. John Darby vs. George Healy, administrator of **Thomas Kidd**. The lower courts award for the defendant (Healy) in the sum of \$76 plus interest from 26 Nov. 1810 was appealed by Darby. The previous ruling was upheld in favor of Healy.¹²⁵⁷

1824 – Bond dated 22 December 1824. Mary Ann Kidd & Thomas Trice, Jr. Daughter of **Thomas Kidd**, deceased. Robert Blakey security. Return dated 24 December 1824 by Richard Claybrook.¹²⁵⁸

1825 – In this year, a record of the division of **Thomas Kidd's** property for the benefit of his orphans was evidently recorded (MSX WB 4, p. 280).¹²⁵⁹ We've not seen this record.

¹²⁵¹ FHL #2025845, item 4: *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1811-1821*, viewed online via Familysearch.org, image 337.

¹²⁵² FHL #2025845, item 4: *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1811-1821*, viewed online via Familysearch.org, image 338.

¹²⁵³ MSX Chancery Court case 1823-001, p. 2. See Chancery Cases summary in the MSX Sources Folder.

¹²⁵⁴ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹²⁵⁵ MSX Superior Court Order Book (1812-1824), p. 89 (reviewed and abstracted at MSX CH by CK, Feb. 2012).

¹²⁵⁶ MSX Superior Court Order Book (1812-1824), p. 107 (reviewed and abstracted at MSX CH by CK, Feb. 2012).

¹²⁵⁷ MSX Superior Court Order Book (1812-1824), p. 370 (reviewed and abstracted at MSX CH by CK, Feb. 2012).

¹²⁵⁸ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹²⁵⁹ *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865. v. 10. Counties of Caroline, Essex, Gloucester, Hanover, King & Queen, King William, Lancaster, Louisa, Mathews, Middlesex, New Kent, Nortumberland, Richmond and Westmoreland, addendum*, by Wesley E. Pippenger, Virginia Genealogical Society, Richmond, VA, 2001.

1830 – Bond. 14 January 1830. Lucy Kidd & James W. Shackleford. Daughter of **Thomas Kidd**, deceased. Robert Blakey security.¹²⁶⁰

THOMAS KIDD “POOR ORPHAN” (1793)

1793 – 24 June 1793. Ordered that the Overseers of the Poor in Christ Church parish bind out **Thomas Kidd**, "a poor orphan" according to law.¹²⁶¹

23 September 1793. Ordered that Thomas Reeves and James Ross, Gent., overseers of the poor, bind out John Brown, Bartholomew Brown and **Thomas Kidd**, "poor orphans," according to law.¹²⁶²

Nothing more is known about “poor orphan” Thomas Kidd.

THOMAS J. KIDD (bet 1810-1815 – 1839, MSX), son of Thomas5 Kidd. Born between 1810-1815, MSX Co; died by 1839.

1815 – 27 Feb 1815. Thomas Kidd was appointed guardian for his children Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, **Thomas** and Louisa **Kidd** [because his children were named as heirs of Churchill Blakey, who was the father of Ann Blakey Kidd, now deceased.]¹²⁶³

1815 – 28 Aug 1815 -- Guardian records in MSX Co. show that Churchill, Robert, Mary Ann, Lucy, **Thomas** and Louisa Kidd, now listed as orphans of Thomas Kidd, had Robert Blakey appointed their guardian, James Healey, security, on 28 Aug. 1815.¹²⁶⁴

1820/30 – Not found by name on the federal census in MSX Co. He may be in the HH of Robert Blakey, who was named the guardian of the orphans of Thomas and Ann (Blakey) Kidd after their father's death.¹²⁶⁵

1839 – it appears that **Thomas Kidd** died young in 1839:

22 July 1839. Robert B. Kidd and Thomas Trice are bound to the MSX County Court in the amount of \$400 for Kidd's admin of the estate of **Thomas J. Kidd, deceased**. Both signed this document.¹²⁶⁶

Inventory (WB 7, p. 31) Made 6 Aug 1839. Valued at \$205.56 ¼

Sale of Estate (WB 7, p. 32) held 8 Aug 1839.

Account (WB 7, p. 49) Covers 22 May 1839 to 12 Feb 1840.

¹²⁶⁰ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹²⁶¹ MSX Co. Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 495, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹²⁶² *Ibid*, p. 503.

¹²⁶³ MSX Guardian Bonds Book, 3, 1811-1821, p. 59, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹²⁶⁴ MSX Guardian Book 3, p. 68, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹²⁶⁵ On the 1830 federal census, Robert Blakey has 1M<5, 1 5-9, 1 15-19 & 1 50-59; 1F 5-9, 1 10-14, 1 20-29 & 1 40-49. Robert B. Kidd, b. 1806, would be 23-24 in 1830. His brother Thomas Kidd would be 15-19, and brother Churchill Kidd would be 29-30. Sisters: Mary Ann, b. Dec 1806, would be 24; Lucy, b. bet 1800-1810, would be 20-29, and Louisa, b. abt 1814 (judging from various census entries), would be 15-19, but could be 14.

¹²⁶⁶ FHL #2024846, item 1: MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1835-1843, page 55 (image 121 on this reel).

No heirs were named in these documents, but he did leave one daughter, Martha T. Kidd, as shown in the Chancery Court record below.

1841 – In September 1841, Churchill Kidd and others initiated a suit in MSX Chancery Court (case 1847-013).¹²⁶⁷ In this suit, both the plaintiffs and the defendant (along with her husband) were the heirs of Thomas Kidd (1778-1815), the son of "Town James" Kidd (1738-1796).

The plaintiffs were Churchill and Robert Blakey Kidd, the surviving sons of Thomas Kidd; Louisa Kidd George, one of Thomas Kidd's three daughters; the five children of Thomas's daughter, Mary Ann Kidd Trice (who married Thomas Trice), deceased; and **Martha T. Kidd, the daughter of Thomas Kidd's son, Thomas J. Kidd**, who died in 1839, before his father.

The defendants were one James Shackelford and his wife Lucy, who was the daughter of this Thomas Kidd.

The suit dealt with their shared interest in a parcel of land that Thomas Kidd owned at the time of his death (1815), but which had not been divided among his heirs earlier.

This case is confusing and difficult to sort out. RK's analysis is that the land in question was given to Jane Kidd Crittenden by her (and Thomas Kidd's) father, James Kidd (whom we've termed "Town James" Kidd) with the stipulation that if she died without heirs, it was to revert to her brother, James Kidd, Jr. This in fact happened when Jane Kidd Crittenden died in Sept. 1840 (stated in image 3 of this record).

Subsequently James Jr. sold it to his brother John Kidd. Then John transferred this land to Thomas Kidd under the court decree in 1803.]

In any event, the suit sought the sale of this land, and the distribution of the proceeds among the heirs of Thomas Kidd. The original suit was filed in 1841, but not finalized until 1847.

TILLER KIDD (1800)

1800 – 22 Dec 1800. Gawin Kidd, orphan of **Tiller Kidd**, was bound over to the overseers of the poor. [This record has been checked twice for the spelling of these names. They are written as Gawin and Tiller. There are no other records found anywhere in MSX or surrounding counties for these men; in fact, we have never seen these names appear anywhere other than this one record. SKK]¹²⁶⁸

WILLIAM KIDD (s)

We have identified at least ten **William Kidds** in the MSX Co records up to 1850. In many cases, the places they lived help to distinguish their identities: Middlesex County Land Tax List entries identify up to 5 different William Kidds being taxed on land between 1782 and 1815 (and the estate of William Kidd Sr. from 1816 to 1832).

The William Kidds include:

¹²⁶⁷ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1847-013#img.

¹²⁶⁸ MSX Co Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 241.

- 1) **William2 Kidd (1675-1727)**, the younger son of Thomas2 Kidd, the immigrant, and his wife Jane.
- 2) **William3a Kidd, (ca 1700-aft 1768)** the son of William2 Kidd and his wife Margaret.
- 3) **William3b Kidd (1716-1740)**, the son of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg.
- 4) **William5 Kidd, b ca 1756**, son of Edmund4 Kidd and his wife Mary. It is possible this is the same person as William Kidd Sr. (below).
- 5) **William Kidd Sr. (b by 1755-1815)**. Poorer and illiterate, William Sr. and John likely are the sons of Edmund and Mary Kidd. William Sr. had at least one daughter Frances who married James M. Gardner, and sons Levi, Isaac, and possible sons John and William Jr.
- 6) **William Kidd “Hatter” also “William the younger” (ca 1762-1791)**, who was the husband of Nancy Kidd, the daughter of James and Mary Kidd of Urbanna.
- 7) **William Kidd Jr. (ca 1775-80)**, possibly the son of William Kidd Sr. May be the same person as William Kidd, US Army Soldier, who moved to Missouri.
- 8) **William Kidd, MSX Co US Army Soldier (1775-1834)**, who moved to St. Louis MO.
- 9) **William Norman Kidd (William N.) (b ca 1755, d 1840 in Kentucky)**, the son of James and Mary Kidd of Urbanna.
- 10) **William Kidd (1820-1842)**, orphan of a John Kidd, no heirs.

WILLIAM2 KIDD, the younger son of Thomas1 Kidd and his wife Jane. Born 22 March 1675 in MSX Co; married Margaret (maiden name unknown) ca 1699, died 29 April 1727 in MSX Co.

We have identified at least 14 children of William and Margaret Kidd. The births or baptisms of two sons, the eldest son William and Benjamin, and one daughter, Jane, are not recorded in the Christ Church Parish Register (CCPR), but other records confirm their existence in MSX Co:

- 1) **William3 Kidd**, b. ca 1700, birth/baptism not listed in CCP Register, but proven as son of William2 Kidd by the 1740 suit *Kidd v. Kidd*. Married Elizabeth Thurston.
- 2) **Margaret Kidd**, bp. 12 May 1702.¹²⁶⁹ Married John Southern and migrated to central Virginia with at least six of her brothers.
- 3) **Robert Kidd**, bp. 20 July 1703.¹²⁷⁰ Migrated to central Virginia and likely died in Albemarle Co, but we have no record of him after the 1750s and no record of marriage or descendants.

¹²⁶⁹ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 55.

¹²⁷⁰ *Ibid*, p. 61.

- 4) **Agatha Kidd**, bp. 1 April 1705.¹²⁷¹ Married possibly Edward Southern (not proven).
- 5) **Moses Kidd**, bp. 30 March 1707.¹²⁷² Married Dorothy (maiden name unknown) in MSX Co. Migrated to central Virginia. Likely died in Goochland or Albemarle Cos VA.
- 6) **John Kidd**, bp. 27 February 1707/08.¹²⁷³ Married Ruth Parish/Farish, likely in Goochland Co VA, after migrating to central Virginia. Died in Albemarle Co VA.
- 7) **Jane Kidd**, b. ca 1704-1709, birth/baptism not recorded in CCP Register. Married John Gregory (Grigory). Likely died in Essex Co VA.
- 8) **Duel/Direll Kidd**, b. 16 March 1711/12.¹²⁷⁴ Married the widow Mary Sorrow. Migrated to central Virginia and likely died in Albemarle Co VA.
- 9) **Aaron Kidd**, b. 8 December 1713, bp. 24 January 1713/14.¹²⁷⁵ Married Susannah (maiden name unknown). Migrated to central Virginia and died in Albemarle Co VA. [Note: Sandra Kidd descends from Aaron Kidd through his son William, who moved to Tazewell Co VA after his father's death.]
- 10) **Benjamin Kidd**, b. ca 1714, d ca 1761 in Middlesex Co VA. Married Judith Chowrning. Birth/baptism not recorded in CCPR. It is not proven whether Benjamin is the son of William2 or Thomas2, but it seems more likely he is the son of William2 and Y-DNA evidence suggests he is the son of William2 Kidd. [Note: Reiley Kidd descends from Benjamin Kidd through his son George, who moved to Amelia Co VA after his father's death.]
- 11) **James Kidd**, b. 27 March 1715/16, bp. 28 April 1716.¹²⁷⁶ Married Eliza (maiden name not proven). Migrated to central Virginia and likely died in Buckingham Co VA.
- 12) **Joseph Kidd**, b. 1 March 1717/18, bp. 23 August 1721¹²⁷⁷, d. 23 August 1721 and was buried the next day.¹²⁷⁸
- 13) **Samuel Kidd**, b. 10 May 1720, bp. 12 June 1720¹²⁷⁹, d. 26 December 1720 and was buried the next day.¹²⁸⁰
- 14) **Catherine Kidd**, b. 5 November 1721, bp. 10 December 1721.¹²⁸¹ Nothing more known, so it is possible she died as a child.

1675 – **William Kidd** born 22 March 1675/76, the second son of Thomas and Jane Kidd, in Middlesex County VA. His birth and that of two of his sisters were recorded on the same day in CCPR.¹²⁸²

1680 – May 1680. **William Kidd** was named in his father Thomas Kidd's will, in which he was given "my other plantation" of 200 acres. (See will of Thomas1 Kidd.) The language of the will of Thomas1 Kidd shows that this land was conveyed to William during his

¹²⁷¹ Ibid, p. 66.

¹²⁷² Ibid, p. 289.

¹²⁷³ Ibid, p. 79.

¹²⁷⁴ Ibid, p. 86.

¹²⁷⁵ Ibid, p. 88.

¹²⁷⁶ Ibid, p. 94.

¹²⁷⁷ Ibid, p. 99.

¹²⁷⁸ Ibid, p. 179.

¹²⁷⁹ Ibid, p. 105.

¹²⁸⁰ Ibid, p. 178.

¹²⁸¹ Ibid, p. 109.

¹²⁸² *The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Va. From 1653 to 1812, 1897, Reprint*, (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press), 1988, 13.

- lifetime, and that the land would then revert to his older brother Thomas at the time of his death.
- 1686 – 30 Oct 1686. **William Kidd**, Thomas Kidd, Mr. Henry Thacker and Richard Willis were named as adjacent land owners on a patent for 23 acres to Robert Blackley, due for the transportation of one person, unnamed.¹²⁸³ Though William Kidd was only 11 years old, he was legally in possession of this land by terms of his father's will.
- 1687 – 21 Oct 1687. The next year, a patent was issued to the young William for 420 acres of land on Burnham's Creek "within the bounds of a patent first granted to Robert Middleton 16 January 1658 and since by patent granted to Thomas Kidd father of said **William Kidd** by patent dated October 16, 1663 containing [250] acres, the other [170] acres being overplus." [Note: Overplus is a surplus of land.] This patent gives the names of four of the five original headrights, who were Thomas Chowning, Lymon Nusum, Mary Colson and Alice Bornort.¹²⁸⁴ Thomas1 Kidd left two tracts of land—for 250 acres and 200 acres. Though William Kidd had been granted 200 acres in his father's 1680 will, this patent was issued to him for the larger tract of 250 acres.
- 1688/89 – 7 Jan 1688/89. Robert Blackley was appointed guardian of **William Kidd, orphan of Thomas Kidd**. Marville Mosley and Richard Allen securities.¹²⁸⁵ This is the year that William reached 14, and the age at which under Virginia law he was to choose a guardian. His mother had married Robert Blackley by this time, who assumed the guardianship.
- 1690/91 – 18 Feb 1690/91. Certificate was granted to **William Kidd** and Thomas Haynes for taking up a runaway servant named John Pell, who belonged to Samuel Shepard, "at least 14 miles from his Master's House".¹²⁸⁶
- 1697/98 – 7 Feb 1697/98. The suit of Mr. William Churchill against **William Kidd** was referred to the next court by consent of the parties.¹²⁸⁷
- 1698 – 14 Nov 1698. The suit of Edmond Mickleburrough against **William Kidd** was dismissed for want of prosecution.¹²⁸⁸
- 1699 – **William Kidd** married *ca* 1699, Margaret, whose surname, birth date, and parents' names are not known. She died in Middlesex County on 24 March 1726/27 and was buried 25 March 1727.¹²⁸⁹ Her name appears only in the CCPR, where she is listed as Margaret Kidd on the births/baptisms of her children and on her death/burial record in 1727.

¹²⁸³ ¹²⁸³ Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. II (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1977), 300, citing Patent Book 7, p. 517.

¹²⁸⁴ Virginia Land Office, Patent Book 7, p. 586. Microfilm Copy, Library of Virginia, Richmond.

¹²⁸⁵ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1686-1690*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1994), p. 67 citing Order Book 2, p. 386.

¹²⁸⁶ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1690-1694* (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1994), p. 67 citing Order Book 2, p. 610.

¹²⁸⁷ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1694-97*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1995), p. 27, citing Order Book 3, p. 210.

¹²⁸⁸ *Ibid*, p. 58, citing OB 3:259.

¹²⁸⁹ *Ibid*, p. 184.

1701 – 1 Dec 1701. Henry Barnes to pay **William Kidd** for two days attendance in court as one of his witnesses.¹²⁹⁰

1702 – 25 April 1702. **William Kidd**, Thomas Kidd, Mr. Henry Thacker and Richard Willis were adjacent owners to 23 acres of land patented by Henry Thacker, which had previously been granted to Robert Blackley on 30 October 1686, and was deserted by him, and granted by court order due for the transportation of Thomas Russell.¹²⁹¹

1704 – 3 April 1704. **William Kidd** was among eleven men failing to appear as members of a Grand Jury; the absent men were ordered to be fined unless they appear at next Court and shew cause.¹²⁹²

17 April 1704. Upon the petition of Philip Colvert, it is ordered that **William Kidd** be Constable in the precincts of the Parish whereof Colvert was Constable, and that Colvert be discharged when **William Kidd** is sworn before a Justice of the peace for this County.¹²⁹³

1 May 1704. **William Kidd** appeared in court and shewed cause for his non-appearance at the last court and was excused and discharged.¹²⁹⁴

2 Oct 1704. **William Kidd** served as a member of the jury in a court case.¹²⁹⁵

1704/5 – 5 March 1704/05. **William Kidd** served as a member of the jury in a court case.¹²⁹⁶

1705 – 14 July 1705. **William Kidd** and John Aldin were securities to John Lewis's guardian bond for Thomas and Uzebious Lewis, orphans of Jno. Lewis, deceased. Witnessed by Richard (RA) Aldin [possibly Allin] and Wil. Stanard.¹²⁹⁷

3 September 1705. Upon the petition of Thomas Lewis and Usebious Lewis, orphans of John Lewis, deceased, John Lewis was appointed their guardian, with John Aldin and **William Kidd** his securities.¹²⁹⁸

¹²⁹⁰ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1700-1702*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1996), p. 77 citing OB 3:446.

¹²⁹¹ Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. III (Richmond: Virginia State Library, 1979), 58, citing Patent Book 9, p. 448.

¹²⁹² *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1702-1704*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1997, p. 56, citing OB page 555.

¹²⁹³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1702-1704*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1997, p. 57, citing OB page 556.

¹²⁹⁴ Ibid, p. 57, citing OB page 557.

¹²⁹⁵ Ibid, p. 80, citing OB page 585.

¹²⁹⁶ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1702-1704*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 100 citing OB 3:607.

¹²⁹⁷ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1703-1709* (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 40, citing Deed Book 3, p. 87.

¹²⁹⁸ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1705-1707*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 17 citing Order Book 4, p. 4.

1706 – 1 April 1706. Richard Gabrell is appointed Constable in the place of **William Kidd**.¹²⁹⁹

1 April 1706. The suit of Gawin Corbin against **William Kidd** was dismissed.¹³⁰⁰

1707 – 3 November 1707. The action of debt of William Jones against **William Kidd** was referred to the next court by consent.¹³⁰¹ This suit was dismissed on 1 December 1707.¹³⁰²

1708 – 7 December 1708. **William Kidd** was appointed the Surveyor of Highways in place of Edmund Mickleburrough, and charged with the duty of keeping the roads cleared and to make the bridges ten feet wide “according to law.”¹³⁰³

1709 – 2 May 1709. **William Kidd** named as a member of the Grand Jury.¹³⁰⁴

2 May 1709. William Jones of King & Queen County sued **William Kidd** for two pounds sterling, which Kidd confessed and was ordered to pay.¹³⁰⁵

2 May 1709. **William Kidd** and Edmund Mickelburrough were securities to John and Anne Williams as administrators of Richard Shurley, deceased. Witnessed by Zach. Lewis and Wil. Stanard.¹³⁰⁶

4 July 1709. **William Kidd** was one of the jurors hearing three cases, along with John Aldin, Thomas Chowning and others.¹³⁰⁷

1 August 1709. Suit of William Jones against **William Kidd** dismissed.¹³⁰⁸

1710 – 1 May 1710. John Nash, Richard Allin, Edmund Mickleburrough, Mathew Crank and **William Kidd**, or any three of them, ordered to appraise the estate of James Baskitt, deceased, and report their proceedings to the next court.¹³⁰⁹

5 June 1710. **William Kidd**, as road surveyer, was called to court. “Kidd Fined” reads the margin notation. “William Kidd appearing to answer the Grand Jury’s Presentment for not clearing the Road and making no defense but submitting himselfe to the mercy of the Court is hereby fined according to Law and ordered to pay the Fine costs.”¹³¹⁰

¹²⁹⁹ Ibid, p. 50, citing Order Book 4, p.41.

¹³⁰⁰ Ibid, p. 54, citing Order Book 4, p. 45.

¹³⁰¹ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Books 1707-1708*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 39 citing OB 4:147.

¹³⁰² Ibid, p. 45, citing OB 4:153.

¹³⁰³ Ibid, p. 96, citing OB 4:206.

¹³⁰⁴ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Books 1708-1710*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 77 citing OB 3:446.

¹³⁰⁵ Ibid, p. 15 citing OB 4:235.

¹³⁰⁶ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Virginia County Court Records, Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia 1709-1720*, (McLean, VA: The Authors, 1989), 33, 94 citing DB 3:203.

¹³⁰⁷ Ibid, p. 23, citing OB 4:242.

¹³⁰⁸ Ibid, p. 28, citing OB 4:248.

¹³⁰⁹ Ibid, p. 76, citing OB 4:296.

¹³¹⁰ Ibid, p. 85, citing OB 4:306

- 1711 – 1 May 1711. **William Kidd** was one of 23 men sworn in as members of a Grand Jury along with John Southern, John Aldin, and others.¹³¹¹
- 1713 – 8 July 1713. Daniel Morgan, Thomas Smith and **William Kidd** were securities to David Morgan's administration bond on the estate of Thomas Burk.¹³¹²
- 24 July 1713. **William Kidd** and Thomas Smith were securities for David Morgan's administration bond on the estate of Thomas Burke. Witnessed by Jno. Curtis and Wil: Stanard.¹³¹³
- 1714 – 4 Aug 1714. Action of debt by William Kilpin against **William Kidd** continued to next court, the defendant not appearing, with attachment against his estate for the sum being sued for. This case was continued on 7 September 1714 and 5 October 1714 and dismissed on 7 December 1714.¹³¹⁴
- 1716/17 – 8 Jan 1716/17. **William Kidd** v. Michael Smith, an action of debt for 537 pounds of tobacco. Smith confessed, and it was ordered that the Sheriff arrest him and keep him in jail without bail until he paid the plaintiff, with costs of suit.¹³¹⁵
- 5 Feb 1716/17. In the action of Debt between **William Kidd**, Plt. and Michael Smith, Deft. The Deft. confessed Judgment for the sum of 537 pounds of tobacco whereupon the court ordered him to pay this amount and the costs of this suit.¹³¹⁶
- 6 March 1716. In the action of Debt between James Shackleford Plt. and defendants Robert Bluckle and **William Kidd** for 400 pounds of tobacco, Bluckle appeared in court and was ordered to pay this debt. William Kidd not appearing, the court ordered that an attachment issue against William Kidd's estate for the sum of 400 pounds of good sound sweet scented legal tobacco and caske and costs returnable to the next Court for Judgmente for what shall appear due.¹³¹⁷
- 1717 – 7 May 1717. Action of debt by James Shackleford against Robert Buckle and **William Kidd** continued to next court, with attachments against both of them. The suit was dismissed on 7 May 1717 since neither party appeared.¹³¹⁸
- 6 November 1717. **William Kidd** on the Grand Jury.¹³¹⁹

¹³¹¹ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1710-1712*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 19 citing OB 5:18.

¹³¹² Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1712-1714*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1998), p. 77 citing OB 5:133.

¹³¹³ citing DB 3:306

¹³¹⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1712-1714*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1998, p. 100, citing OB page 204 and *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1714-1716*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 5, citing OB page 214.

¹³¹⁵ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1716-1719*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 1999), p. 77 citing OB 5:311.

¹³¹⁶ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1716-1719*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 4, citing OB page 311.

¹³¹⁷ Ibid, p. 11, citing OB page 315.

¹³¹⁸ Ibid, pp. 19, 25, citing OB 5:320, 324.

¹³¹⁹ Ibid, p. 34, citing OB 5:332.

- 6 November 1717. In an action of Debt between PENCHBACK Hamerton, James Walker and John Vivion, executors of Edmund Hamerton, decd., Plts. and Thomas Kidd and **William Kidd**, Defts, the Defts produced a discount which being allowed, Judgment is granted to the Plts. for the balance being 389 pounds of tobacco which they are ordered to pay with costs *als Exo*.¹³²⁰
- 1718 – 1 April 1718. The action of Debt between Mann Page, Esqr. and John Wormeley Gent., Executors of Mrs. Elizabeth Churchhill, decd., Plts. and **William Kidd**, Deft. is dismiss.¹³²¹
- 3 June 1718. A judgment for 20 shillings current money and 177 pounds of tobacco was issued against **William Kidd** for debt he owed to William Stanard.¹³²²
- 1719/20 – 2 February 1719/20. The action of Debt between Moses Norman Plt. and **William Kidd** is dismiss.¹³²³
- 1721 – 4 April 1721. Samuel Batchelder, Edmund Mickleburrough, John Lewis and **William Kidd**, or any three of them, ordered to appraise the estate of James Devolve, Eleanor Devolve administratrix or executrix (record does not specify which.)¹³²⁴
- 4 July 1721. John Lewis, **William Kidd**, John Moseley and Thomas Chowning or any three of them are ordered to appraise the estate of Edmund Mickleburrough, Junr., decd. and report their proceedings to the next Court.¹³²⁵
- 1722 – 3 July 1722. **William Kidd** appointed as Surveyor of Roads, despite his apparent previous lack of performance of that role.¹³²⁶
- 1723 – 3 April 1723. **William Kidd** appeared as a witness for William Gardner in his suit against Elizabeth Morgan and it was ordered that he be paid for two days attendance in court by Gardner.¹³²⁷
- 4 June 1723. The Grand Jury handed down a presentment against **William Kidd**, which was continued to the next court.¹³²⁸
- 3 September 1723. “Kidd Fined” reads the margin notation again, and for the same reason: “**William Kidd** summoned to answer the Grand Jury’s presentment against him for stopping the Road on the last of March 1723 on the River at the upper end of the

¹³²⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1716-1719*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 51, citing OB page 352.

¹³²¹ *Ibid*, p. 59, citing OB 5:361.

¹³²² *Ibid*, p. 71, citing OB 5:376.

¹³²³ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book, 1719-1721*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, 1999, p. 24-25, citing OB page 459.

¹³²⁴ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Orders 1719-1721*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 2000), p. 74 citing OB 5:522.

¹³²⁵ *Ibid*, p. 81, citing PB page 531.

¹³²⁶ Ruth and Sam Sparacio, *Middlesex County, Virginia Orders 1721-1724*, (McLean, VA: The Antient Press, 2000), p. 15 citing OB 6:39.

¹³²⁷ *Ibid*, p. 40, citing OB 6:67.

¹³²⁸ *Ibid*, p. 47, citing OB 6:76.

County on the Plantation of Christopher Curtis, infant, and not appearing it is ordered that he be fined according to Law and pay costs.”¹³²⁹

1724 – William Kidd apparently was the owner of least one slave Peter, named in the CCPR as dying 13 April 1724.¹³³⁰ It is not known how Peter came into his possession.

No Court Order Books survive for the period 5 April 1726 through 1732. The 1724 record is the last record found to date for **William Kidd** during his lifetime.

1727 – William2 Kidd died 29 April 1727 in MSX Co and was buried on 30 April 1727.¹³³¹

4 July 1727. William having died intestate, the administrator of the William Kidd estate was John Smith, who recorded an inventory of his estate on 4 July 1727. The first inventory was valued at 8 Pounds, 18 shillings and 3 pence. The appraisers were Thomas Buford, Thomas Mountag [Montague], and George Twyman.¹³³² [Note: 4 July 1727 is the same day his brother Thomas Kidd’s will was presented to court.]

31 July 1727, administrator John Smith returned an additional inventory and appraisal.¹³³³

No further records for this William Kidd have been found in MSX County.

The land that he inherited from his father should have reverted to his brother, Thomas2 Kidd, or to the heirs of Thomas2 Kidd when William2 died, according to the terms of their father’s will. This land became the subject of a lawsuit in 1739/40. See [Appendix Three](#) of this document.

WILLIAM3a¹³³⁴ KIDD (born ca 1700 – died after 1768), the son, apparently the eldest, of William2 and Margaret Kidd, whose identity was proven by the *Kidd v Kidd* suit of 1740. Married Elizabeth Thurston.

William Kidd did not move to central Virginia as his brothers did, but stayed in Middlesex County. His identity is confirmed by the 1740 suit *Kidd v Kidd*. He had known sons John and William and daughters Betty and Sukey named in CCPR.

ca 1700 – The birth of William2 and Margaret’s son, William3 is not recorded in CCPR. Based on the age of Margaret, the eldest daughter of William and Margaret, we have estimated William’s birth as ca 1700.¹³³⁵

1728 – 13 Nov 1728, two Kidd-Thurston marriages are recorded in CCPR the same day: **William Kidd** and Elizabeth Thurston, and William Thurston and Frances Kidd.¹³³⁶ [Note: Frances Kidd, daughter of Thomas2 Kidd, was William’s first cousin.]

1729 – William, son of **William and Elizabeth Kidd**, bp. 5 Dec 1729.

¹³²⁹ Ibid, p. 56, citing OB 6:87.

¹³³⁰ *Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 265.

¹³³¹ Ibid, p. 184.

¹³³² Will Book B, p. 329, Middlesex County, Virginia, microfilm reel 21, Library of Virginia, Richmond.

¹³³³ Ibid, p. 331.

¹³³⁴ We are designating this William Kidd “William3a” to distinguish him from his first cousin, William Kidd, the son of Thomas2 Kidd. Both are 3rd generation Kidds, and this William was born about 1700, whereas, William, son of Thomas2 was born in 1716. So we’ve dubbed him “William3b” (Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd.

¹³³⁵ Ibid, p. 166.

¹³³⁶ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 168.

1733 – John, son of **William and Elizabeth Kidd**, bp. 3 Nov 1733.

1735 – 5 Aug 1735. In the Action upon the Case between **William Kidd**, Plt and Elizabeth Thurston, Administratrix of all and singular the goods of William Thurston, dec'd – on the motion of the Deft it is ordered that Edwin Thacker, Henry Thacker and Thomas Price or any two of them are appointed to settle the estate.¹³³⁷

2 Sept 1735. In the action on the case between **William Kidd**, Plt and Elizabeth Thurston, Admrx. of the estate of William Thurston, decd, Deft. On the motion of the Deft., Edwin Thacker, Henry Thacker and Thomas Price or any two of them are appointed to settle the difference between the said Kidd and the said Thurston and also to make a division of the said Thurston's estate and make report of their proceedings to the next Court.¹³³⁸

1736 – 6 April 1736. It is ordered that John Lewis, John Williams, William Johnson and **William Kidd** or any three of them appraise the estate of John Hughs, dec'd and return their proceedings to the next Court.¹³³⁹

Betty, daughter of **William and Elizabeth Kidd**, bp. 5 June 1736.¹³⁴⁰ [Note: On 5 February 1760, there is a marriage bond in Middlesex County for Elizabeth Kidd to Richard Patterson. She is listed as the daughter of **William Kidd**, with Robert Elliott security.¹³⁴¹ This Elizabeth is likely Betty, b 1736.]

1739-1740 – In 1740, a suit indexed as “*Kidd v Kidd*” was recorded in the MSX Order Book, pp. 139-40.¹³⁴² This suit identifies this **William Kidd** as the son of William2 Kidd and the grandson of Thomas1 Kidd, and distinguishes him from his cousin William(3b), the son of Thomas2 Kidd.

The suit is complex, so a summary of the players and events follows. A complete transcript and an analysis of this suit may be found in [Appendix Three](#) of this document.

Kidd v Kidd, 1739-40, Recorded in Middlesex Co VA Order Book 1740-1745, pp. 139-40¹³⁴³

The individuals named in this suit are:

The plaintiff (a) **John Alder**, who claims he rented a 300-acre farm with dwellings from (b) **William Kidd**, named here as (b) **William Kidd Junior**, on 30 Sept 1739, for a term of 21 years. Alder brought suit when he was evicted by (c) **Richard Halder**, who was acting on (f) William Kidd's behalf.

¹³³⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1732-1737*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, p. 58, citing OB page 54.

¹³³⁸ *Ibid*, p. 60, citing OB page 56.

¹³³⁹ *Ibid*, p. 70, citing OB page 64.

¹³⁴⁰ *Ibid.*, pp. 128, 137, 143.

¹³⁴¹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹³⁴² *Kidd v Kidd*, MSX Co VA OB 1740-1744, pp. 139-40. Transcribed by Craig Kilby for Sandra Kidd. See also *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1740-1745*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, pp. 7-8, citing OB pp 139-140. Kilby's transcript and Sparacio's abstract are in our files.

¹³⁴³ Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1740-1744, pp 139-140, transcribed by Craig Kilby, 2006. See also Ruth and Sam Sparacio in *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1740-1745*, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, pp. 7-8, citing OB pages 139-140.

(b) **William Kidd Junior**, son of (d) **Thomas2 Kidd** and grandson of (e) **Thomas1 Kidd**, was the lessor, or landlord, of the plaintiff John Alder. This William Kidd is referred to as Junior because he is the younger of the two men in the suit named William Kidd.

The defendant (f) **William Kidd**, son of (g) **William Kidd** and grandson of (e) **Thomas1 Kidd**. The suit was decided in the defendant's favor, based on the patent of 420 acres his father had received in 1687.

Although (f) **William Kidd**, the defendant, won the suit, he was not destined to hold the 420 acres of land for much longer. The terms of his grandfather's 1680 will entailed the land to succeed to the eldest son of the eldest son of each generation. The land legally had passed to **Thomas3 Kidd** in 1727 upon his father's death and then to **Thomas4 Kidd** upon his father's death in 1748/49. **Thomas4 Kidd** then successfully petitioned the Virginia General Assembly in 1753 to break the chain of inheritance, called "docking the entail," so that he could sell the land. See [Appendix Four](#) of this document for more information about entails and breaking them.

Note: The *Kidd v Kidd* suit brought by John Alder/Aldin originated in 1739, at which time both William Kidds were still living. The suit was settled on 1 July 1740¹³⁴⁴, at which time the defendant in the settlement is named as William Kidd "son of William." This leads us to conclude that the William Kidd who died in April of 1740 was William3b (the son of Thomas2Kidd, the co-plaintiff in this suit); see William3b Kidd's section of this paper, below.

1742 – 4 May 1742. Upon the petition of John Lewis against **William Kidd** for £1.10 current money due by a note of hand...the Court ordered that the Plt. recover this amount from the Deft., together with his costs.¹³⁴⁵

6 July 1742. **William Kidd** is appointed Surveyor of the Roads in the room of Samuel Batchelder.¹³⁴⁶

1745 – 5 March 1745. Upon the petition of **William Kidd** against William Daniel, Admr &c of William Wallace, decd. for the sum of £4.7.6 current money said to be due by account...judgment is granted against Wallace's estate for this amount, and his costs.¹³⁴⁷

12 October 1745. **To William Kidd** for nursing a child of William Wallas [Wallace] for 7 months, 468 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁴⁸

1745/6 – 4 March 1745/6. The petition of James Reid, Esq., Robert Ross and Alexander Frazier, Executors of Patrick Cheap, deceased, vs. **William Kidd**. This suit was dismissed "being agreed by the parties."¹³⁴⁹

5 August 1746. John White vs. **William Kidd**. Trespass and battery. Case dismissed

¹³⁴⁴ *Middlesex Co Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 193.

¹³⁴⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1740-1745*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, p. 47, citing OB page 190.

¹³⁴⁶ *Ibid*, p. 51, citing OB page 194.

¹³⁴⁷ *Ibid*, p. 118, citing OB pages 280-281.

¹³⁴⁸ Christ Church Parish Vestry Book, p. 265, transcribed by SKK.

¹³⁴⁹ MSX Order Book, 1745-1752, p. 65, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009.

- being agreed by the parties.¹³⁵⁰
- 8 October 1746 – **To William Kidd**, for keeping an orphan of William Wallas [Wallace], 600 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁵¹
- 1747 – 1 October 1747 – Same as above, 600 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁵²
- 2 February 1747/8: **William Kidd** vs. James Overstreet, suit continued to next court.¹³⁵³
- 1748 – 17 Feb 1748, CCPR records a daughter Sukey born to William and Elizabeth Kidd.¹³⁵⁴ If she is the daughter of William Kidd and Elizabeth Thurston, there is a 10-year gap between her birth and the birth of Betty in 1736. This suggests there may have been other children born during this time, not recorded in the CCPR.
- 3 May 1747/8: **William Kidd vs.** James Overstreet. “Upon the attachment detained by **William Kidd** against the estate of James Overstreet who hath privately removed himself and so absconded that the ordinary process of law cannot be served upon him for twenty eight shillings current money, the Sheriff having returned that he had attached of the estate of James Overstreet consisting of sundry household goods the particulars thereof are endorsed on the attachment and he not appearing to (replevy?) the same and the said **William Kidd** having proved his demand to be just by the oath of Richard Allen and John Chowning, Jr; Therefore Judgment is granted to the said plt for the same against the said Defen’t together with his costs by him in his behalf expended to be made and levied by the sale of the said attached goods and chattels according to the law in that case made and provided.”¹³⁵⁵
- By 1752 – Date Not Copied – **To William Kidd**, for keeping Massey House for 2 months and burying her, 400 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁵⁶
- 1758 – 5 September 1758. Richard Patterson vs. **William Kidd**. Suit discontinued. Kidd to recover from Patterson his costs. Witnesses were Tobias Allen and John Howard.¹³⁵⁷ (Note: William's daughter Elizabeth Kidd married a Richard Patterson in 1760.)
- 1764 – 9 October 1764 – **To William Kidd**, for board of John and Edward Barden, 1200 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁵⁸
- 9 October 1764 – **To Christopher Robinson, Esq.**, for keeping “an Ideot son of **William Kidd**,” 500 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁵⁹

¹³⁵⁰ MSX Order Book, 1745-1752, p. 81, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009.

¹³⁵¹ Ibid, p. 266.

¹³⁵² Ibid, p. 271-272.

¹³⁵³ Middlesex County Orders, 1745-1752, p. 165.

¹³⁵⁴ Ibid., p. 161.

¹³⁵⁵ Ibid., p. 171.

¹³⁵⁶ Ibid, p. 275.

¹³⁵⁷ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 1 (pages 1-500), page 2, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report. This suit is also mentioned in *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 26, citing Court Papers, 1754-1758.

¹³⁵⁸ Christ Church Parish Vestry Book, p.328.

¹³⁵⁹ Ibid, p. 328.

- [This may be for a different William Kidd; it would be odd that William Kidd is taking care of John and Edward Barden for the parish while Christopher Robinson is taking care of the same William's "ideot son."]
- 1765 – 21 December 1765 – To John Kidd's children, 800 pounds of tobacco. To **William Kidd**, for John Kidd's children, 2 Pounds and 18 shillings.¹³⁶⁰ [Note: Not certain which John Kidd this is. William did have a son John b 1733.]
- 1766 – 6 August 1766. **William Kidd** vs. James Patterson, the administrator of Richard Patterson dec'd. On petition for £2 50s 0d. Judgment in favor of the plaintiff, plus £2 50s costs.¹³⁶¹
- 1 December 1766. To **William Kidd**, for keeping John Kidd's children, 1200 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁶²
- 23 December 1766 – to **William Kidd**, for keeping John Kidd's children, 800 pounds of tobacco.¹³⁶³
- 1768 – 14 Aug 1768. Deed from **William Kidd**, planter, of MSX Co, to "son in law" Lewis Walden, bricklayer, King and Queen Co, "for love and affection," "all and singular my goods" followed by a description of household goods. William Kidd signs. Witnesses John Gamshill and William Bland. Deed dated and recorded 14 Aug 1768.¹³⁶⁴
- [Note: Relationship of William Kidd and Lewis Walden not known; in colonial times, the the term son-in-law also can mean stepson. A different Lewis Walden did marry a Judith Kidd in 1788, 20 years later than the date of this deed.]
- This is the last reference in Middlesex Co VA found to date for William3 Kidd, the son of William and Margaret Kidd. We do not know when or where he died.

WILLIAM3b¹³⁶⁵ KIDD (1716-1740), the son of Thomas2 Kidd and Alice Trigg. Born 2 Apr 1716 in MSX Co; died 4 Apr 1740 in MSX Co.

Named in his father's will. He must be the same William Kidd who died 4 April 1740¹³⁶⁶, before the final settlement of the *Kidd v. Kidd* suit. Since William received a specific bequest of land in his father's will, it is possible that he is not one of the "four smallest" children of Thomas Kidd2, though he was only 11 when his father died in 1727.

1726 – 2 Apr 1716. **William Kidd** was born, the son of Thomas and Alice Kidd.¹³⁶⁷

1727 – **William Kidd** is named as the son of Thomas2 Kidd in his father's will, written and signed on 6 May 1727, proved in Court on 4 July 1727.¹³⁶⁸ An abstract of this will was published by John Frederick Dorman in his Virginia

¹³⁶⁰ Ibid, p. 332.

¹³⁶¹ MSX Order Book, 1758-1767, Part 2, page 576, abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009. See his research report.

¹³⁶² Christ Church Parish Vestry Book, p. 340.

¹³⁶³ Ibid, p. 335.

¹³⁶⁴ MSX Co VA, DB 9, p. 49

¹³⁶⁵ He is designated William3b to distinguish him from his cousin, William3a Kidd, son of William2 (Thomas1) Kidd. The latter was born abt. 1700, whereas this William was born in 1716. Both are 3rd generation Kidds.

¹³⁶⁶ Ibid., p. 193.

¹³⁶⁷ *Christ Church Parish Register*

¹³⁶⁸ MSX Co. Will Book 3, p. 311, ff. We (to RK's knowledge) do not have a copy of this record.

Genealogist magazine, Volume 5, No. 2, April/June 1961 issue (p. 70). A copy is reproduced below.

“Will of Thomas Kidd, being sick and weak in body, dated 6 May 1727.

Unto my son Thomas Kidd all my plantation and land lying in this county on the west side of white oak swamp.

Unto my son John Kidd my land and plantation whereon I now live...by the main road and running along Jos. Jacode’s line to the mouth of the Spr[ing] branch...to the white oak swamp...to Marvel Moseley’s line...to the main road.

Unto my son Daniel Kidd all that parcel of land on the south side of the Spring branch commonly called the Mill Neck.

Unto my son **William Kidd** all my land and plantation whereon my brother William Kidd formerly lived on excepting ninety acres joining to the tree commonly called the halfway tree which I desire should be sold.

Unto my son John Kidd my bay horse.

Unto my daughter Frances Kidd my gray horse.

The four smallest of my children shall live here upon my plantation until my two youngest daughters comes to the age of sixteen to be brought up by my daughters Frances Kidd and Mary Kidd in case they do not marry.

All the rest of my estate shall remain upon the plantation for the maintenance of my said children until they come to age aforesaid and then be equally divided among them all.

To my son John Kidd and Frances Kidd my daughter executors

Thomas Kidd

Wit: John Godbee, Ann (A) Blackly, Janet Chowning.

1740 – 4 April 1740. Death of **William Kidd** as recorded in CCPR.¹³⁶⁹

There is no marriage record nor any evidence that **William Kidd** had children. He would have been 24 at the time of his death.

Since his first cousin William (son of William² Kidd) and he shared the same name, records for them are sometimes difficult to separate. However, William, son of Thomas² Kidd, was about 16 years younger than his first cousin William and died more than 20 years earlier. There is no known estate record for either of these William Kidds.

¹³⁶⁹ Ibid., p. 193.

1739-1740 – In 1740, a suit indexed as “*Kidd v Kidd*” was recorded in the MSX Order Book, pp. 139-40.¹³⁷⁰ This suit identifies **William Kidd** as the son of William² Kidd and the grandson of Thomas¹ Kidd, and distinguishes from his cousin William, son of Thomas² Kidd.

This suit is complex (*especially so because the plaintiff and the defendant were each named William Kidd!*), so a summary of the players and events follows. A complete transcript may be found in [Appendix Three](#) of this paper, and in our MSX Order Book files.

The individuals named in this suit are:

The plaintiff (a) **John Alder**, who claims he rented a 300-acre farm with dwellings from (b) **William Kidd**, named here as (b) **William Kidd Junior**, on 30 Sept 1739, for a term of 21 years. Alder brought suit when he was evicted by (c) **Richard Halder**, who was acting on (f) William Kidd’s behalf.

(b) **William Kidd Junior**, son of (d) **Thomas² Kidd** and grandson of (e) **Thomas¹ Kidd**, was the lessor, or landlord, of the plaintiff John Alder. This William Kidd is referred to as Junior because he is the younger of the two men in the suit named William Kidd.

The defendant was (f) **William Kidd**, the son of (g) **William Kidd** and grandson of (e) **Thomas¹ Kidd**. The suit was decided in the defendant’s favor, based on the patent of 420 acres his father had received in 1687.

Although (f) **William^{3a} Kidd**, the defendant, won the suit, he was not destined to hold the 420 acres of land for much longer. The terms of his grandfather’s 1680 will entailed the land to succeed to the eldest son of the eldest son of each generation. The land legally had passed to **Thomas³ Kidd** in 1727 upon his father’s death and then to **Thomas⁴ Kidd** upon his father’s death in 1748/49. **Thomas⁴ Kidd** then successfully petitioned the Virginia General Assembly in 1753 to break the chain of inheritance, called “docking the entail,” so that he could sell the land. See [Appendix Four](#) of this document for further information on entails and docking (breaking) them.

The *Kidd v Kidd* suit brought by John Alder/Aldin originated in 1739, at which time both William Kidds were still living. The suit was settled on 1 July 1740¹³⁷¹, at which time the defendant in the settlement is named as William Kidd “son of William.” Therefore, the William Kidd who died on 4 April 1740 must be the son of Thomas² Kidd.

WILLIAM⁵ KIDD, son of Edmund⁴ (John³, Thomas², Thomas¹) Kidd
Born in MSX Co in 1756.

1756 – **William Kidd**, the son of Edmund Kidd and Mary Kidd, born 29 January 1756.¹³⁷²

¹³⁷⁰ *Kidd v Kidd*, MSX Co VA OB 1740-1744, pp. 139-40. Transcribed by Craig Kilby for Sandra Kidd. See also *Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book Abstracts, 1740-1745*, abstracted by Ruth and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, Virginia, pp. 7-8, citing OB pp 139-140. Kilby’s transcript and Sparacio’s abstract are in our files.

¹³⁷¹ *Middlesex Co Christ Church Parish Register*, p. 193.

¹³⁷² *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 29, citing Misc. Marriages, Births & Deaths, 1663-1763. Retrieved from FHL #32507,

Note: It appears likely that William Kidd, born 1756, and John Kidd, born 1750s, are the sons of Edmund and Mary Kidd. We believe John is his brother because there is also a John born in the mid 1750s to Edmund and Mary Kidd.¹³⁷³

We also believe that this William Kidd, son of Edmund and Mary Kidd, may be the William Kidd Sr., below.

No other William likely born in the mid 1750s is found in MSX County to our knowledge, so this relationship is plausible.

WILLIAM KIDD, SR. (likely born by 1755¹³⁷⁴ and died before 28 March 1815) Named in a number of records in association with the family of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna, but relationship to James Kidd Sr. is not known. William Kidd Sr. is often in debt and is illiterate. We call him “Poor William”. He appears to have a brother named John.

1773 – 23 May 1773. A survey conducted for William Guess, for a tract of 193 acres adjoining Dragon Swamp or Kemp's land, Cordwell's [Cardwell's] Spring Branch, Henry Shepherd, Meacham's Island and John Seward. Chaincarriers Joseph Hardee and **William Kidd**.¹³⁷⁵

1776-8 There is record in several compiled sources of a **William Kidd** serving in the Virginia State Line in the Revolutionary War. William Kidd enlisted as a private in Capt. John Webb's company, 7th Virginia Regiment, and served from 29 Dec 1776 to 3 Feb 1778. [Note: His service records can be found at Fold3.] Capt. John Webb was from Essex Co VA, and this regiment was formed at Gloucester VA Courthouse in the spring of N1776, with men recruited from across Virginia.

A Bounty Land Warrant no. 7636 for 100 acres was issued to William Kidd 10 Mar 1834 as recorded in Book 3, p 18, in the Virginia Land Office in Richmond. One published source, compiled by Louis Alexander Burgess in 1927, links this warrant to William Kidd Sr.'s heirs, but it is unclear why and this needs further research.¹³⁷⁶

1782-1788 – a **William Kidd** appears on the MSX PPTL (in the Middle precinct, along with a wealthy James Kidd) this year, taxed for himself and one horse; no slaves or other taxable property. (This is the first year of PPTLS available for MSX Co.)

Below is a table of the annual listings for this William on the MSX PPTLs through 1788:

Year	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B12/16	H	COMMENTS
1782	William Kidd	1	0	0	1	In Middle Pct., along with James Sr.
1783	William Kidd	2	0	0	1	pays tith for John Kidd (brother?)
1784	William Kidd	1	0	1	2	Now in Upper Pct.
1785	William Kidd	1	2	0	1	Ord. License, still in Upper Pct.

item 5: Register of Marriages, Deaths and Births (MSX Co., VA), 1663-1715, 1754-1763 via familysearch.org (restricted access), images 580-584 of 585, May 2019. Scanned image available upon request.

¹³⁷³ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 284.

¹³⁷⁴ He is over 21 in 1782 (the first year that PPTLs are available for MSX Co.) and pays a tith (poll tax) for himself.

¹³⁷⁵ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 42, citing Surveys, 1735-1807, p. 28A.

¹³⁷⁶ Louis Alexander Burgess, compiler, *Virginia Soldiers in 1776*, pp 918-9, Richmond Press, 1927. See also *Some Revolutionary Veterans and Their Heirs*, compiled by William H. Dumont, p. 136.

Year	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B12/16	H	COMMENTS
1786	William Kidd	1	1	2	2	
1787	William Kidd	1	1	2	2	Also has 1 WM 16-21 (not named)
1788	William Kidd	2	0	0	1	The WM above has reached 21 (not named)

1782 – a **William Kidd** also appears this year on the MSX Land Tax List (LTL), taxed on 50 acres. The MSX LTLs for 1783-1786 are incomplete and show alterations only. No William Kidd appears in the alterations for these years, nor is any William Kidd on the 1787-1789 LTLs.

1783 – on August 17, 1783, **William Kidd** married Frances Tuggle (CCP). Year not listed but it is in the middle of a list of 1783 events and so is assumed to be 1783, although it could have been earlier.¹³⁷⁷ It is likely this is the same William Kidd who married Rachel Chowning in 1786.

1784 – Tuesday 27 April 1784. On Petition. **William Kidd** Plt. vs Lawrence Meacham, Deft. , for £3.5 by note in hand. The Court rules that the Plt. recover this debt, together with his costs.¹³⁷⁸

27 April 1794. On the motion of **William Kidd**, his Ordinary license is renewed.¹³⁷⁹

27 August 1784: a deed from **William Kidd** of MSX Co to John Daniel, trustee, of MSX, in trust for debt of £14, 3 shillings, 4 pence due “on or before 26 Nov next [1785].” William Kidd put up 2 mares, 1 cow and 1 yearling, with condition that he shall pay debt to Overton Cosby by 26 Nov 1795. If not paid, Daniel to sell property and pay costs, debts, proceeds. William Kidd signs by mark. Witnesses William George and John Kidd [also signs by mark]. Recorded 29 Mar 1785, proven by oath of William George.¹³⁸⁰

1785 – 28 February 1785. Ordered that Ralph Watts pay **William Kidd** for four days attendance in court as his witness.¹³⁸¹

28 March 1785. The bill of sale from **William Kidd** to John Daniel, Jr., was proved by the oath of William George and ordered to be recorded. See above (Deed Book 9, p. 517) where **William Kidd** mortgaged one black mare, one bay mare, one cow and yearling for £14.3.4, payable to Overton Cosby by 26 November 1784. Signed by mark "x" **William Kidd**. Witnessed by /s/ W. George, /x/ John Kidd.¹³⁸²

[Note: The William Kidd and John Kidd who have little property or wealth and who are illiterate (signing by mark) may be brothers.]

¹³⁷⁷ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 209

¹³⁷⁸ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 43, citing MSX OB 1783-1784, page 40.

¹³⁷⁹ *Ibid.*

¹³⁸⁰ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB , p. 517. Complete abstract in CK's 2006 deeds abstract paper.

¹³⁸¹ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 152, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹³⁸² *Ibid.*, p. 172.

- 25 July 1785. Margaret Good administratrix of John Good vs. **William Kidd** & John Thurston. Defendant again not appearing, the order of last May [1786] be "confirmed against the defendant and Henry McTyre their common bond" until the defendant appears at the next court.¹³⁸³ [CK's note: "I found no mention of this in the index for May. It could be double checked by going over the entries for the May Court."]
- 1786 – 24 April 1786. Daniel DeJarnette vs. Thomas Chowning and **William Kidd**. In debt. The defendant being arrested and not appearing, judgment for the plaintiff against the defendants and Mary Batchelder "their common bail" for the debt in the declaration unless the defendants should appear at the next court.¹³⁸⁴
- 28 August 1786. Phillip Davis vs. **William Kidd**, on petition. Attorney for the plaintiff was Benjamin Dabney. Defendant not appearing, judgment of £2.10.0, plus costs and interest from 10 October 1785.¹³⁸⁵
- 28 August 1786. Margaret Good administratrix of John Good vs. **William Kidd** & John Thurston. Defendant again not appearing, the order of last May [1786] be "confirmed against the defendant and Henry McTyre their common bail."¹³⁸⁶
- 28 August 1786. Margaret Good administratrix of John Good vs. John Thurston & **William Kidd**. Same as above.¹³⁸⁷
- 1786 – **William Kidd** married Rachel Chowning, bond dated Aug. 1, 1786, Robert Chowning Security.¹³⁸⁸ This may be the same William Kidd who married Frances Tuggle in 1783.
- 1786 – 20 September 1786. **William Kidd** and Rachel his wife to John George, Jr., 50 acres on White Oak Swamp, adjacent to Robert Thurston, dec'd, Daniel DeJarnette, and the road side on Hue Walker's line. Witnessed by Benjamin Williamson, John Thurston, George Blackley and **John Kidd**. Dated 20 September 1786, recorded 25 September 1786.¹³⁸⁹ Both William and Rachel Kidd signed with an X.
- [Since this land is sold a month after William and Rachel marry, it is likely this is land Rachel inherited. [Note that John Kidd is a witness, likely the brother of William. This led us to look into Rachel [see her entry under Rachel Chowning, but gave us no clues about the identity of her husband William.]
- 1789 – 29 October 1789. **William Kidd** was one of the witnesses, along with Robert Chowning, to a deed of gift of two slaves from Daniel Stringer of MSX to his daughter, Sarah Abbott of K&Q Co. William signed with his mark and could not write. This deed was recorded in MSX Court on 28 June 1790.¹³⁹⁰

¹³⁸³ Ibid, p. 222.

¹³⁸⁴ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1784-1786, p. 309, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹³⁸⁵ Ibid, p. 370.

¹³⁸⁶ Ibid, p. 424.

¹³⁸⁷ Ibid, p. 425.

¹³⁸⁸ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK. This marriage is also recorded in the Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, MSX Co., VA, and occurred on either Aug. 1 or 3, 1786.

¹³⁸⁹ MSX Co., VA DB 10, pp. 19-20. Full abstract in CK's MSX Deeds Abstracts paper, in shared file.

¹³⁹⁰ *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Books (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. Hutchinson, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009, p. 106, citing MSX DB 1785-1790, page 184.

23 November 1789. William Jones vs. **William Kidd** & John Thurston. Debt. Defendants not appearing. John Kidd and Nichols Tuggle "their common bail" (security).¹³⁹¹

1790 – 22 March 1790. Same suit continued. The defendant not appearing, judgment for plaintiff in the sum of £6, discharged by the payment of £3 plus costs of suit.¹³⁹²

1789-1815 – Beginning in 1789, for the first time more than one William Kidd appears frequently on the annual MSX PPTLs. The table below shows these entries, with those we attribute to William Sr. in **bold** (table does not include the PPTL entries for William N. Kidd, as he's distinctly listed, and cannot be confused with other Williams):

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B12/16	H	COMMENTS
1789	William	1	1	0	1	
	William	1	1	1	1	Likely William (hatter)
1790	William Sr.	2	0	0	1	Not known who 2 nd WMT is
	William (hatter)	1	2	1	1	
1791	William Sr.	1	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	2	1	1	entry matches Wm (hatter) of 1790, who is dead by 1791
1792	William	1	0	0	0	
1793	William	1	1	0	0	
1794	William	1	1	0	0	
1795	William	1	1	0	1	
1796	William Sr.	1	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	1	1	Possibly the son of William Sr.? not listed in his own HH 1797-1802
1797	William Sr.	1	1	0	1	
1798	William	1	1	0	0	
1799	William Sr.	1	0	0	0	
1800	William	1	0	0	0	
1801	William	1	0	0	0	
1802	William	1	0	0	0	
1803	William Sr.	1	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1804	William	2	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1805	William Sr.	2	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	0	
1806	William	2	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	0	
1807	William	2	0	0	1	
1809	William Sr.	2	0	0	2	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	

¹³⁹¹ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 113, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹³⁹² Ibid, p. 156.

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B12/16	H	COMMENTS
1810	William	2	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1811	William Sr.	3	1	0	2	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1812	William Sr.	1	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1813	William	1	2	0	2	Wm Jr. drops from PPTLs
1814	William	1	2	0	1	
1815	William's Est.	0	2	0	2	

Note: No other William Kidd appears on the MSX PPTLs after 1815, through 1850, the last year we've examined.

1789 – 17 Apr 1789. The will of Tabitha Fox (widow of John Fox) names daughter Margaret Fox. If Margaret does not survive, her portion is to go to Levie Kidd, son of **William Kidd**. **William Kidd** witness to will, along with Francis Chowning.¹³⁹³ [Francis Chowning may have a connection to Rachel Chowning, wife of William Kidd.]

1791 – 22 August 1791. **William Kidd** vs. Benjamin Williamson. Detinue. Dismissed by consent of the parties.¹³⁹⁴ [Note: An action of *detinue* is a suit for wrongful possession of goods and chattel.]

1791 – In a deed dated March 23, 1791, **William Kidd Sr.** to John Healy, both of MSX, a bay horse, household goods, and livestock. William signed by his mark, and could not write. Deed dated 23 Mar 1791 and recorded 24 Oct 1791. [This person listed as **William Kidd Sr.**, but also could be the William Kidd the younger, who is deceased by Oct 1791].¹³⁹⁵

1792 – 25 June 1792. Guardian Bond issued for **William Kidd** as guardian of his son Levy Kidd, with James Smith and Burges Kidd his securities.^{1396 1397} [The guardian bond was needed because son Levy was to receive an inheritance from Tabitha Fox's estate.]

1792 – 28 August 1792. George Kidd by Benjamin Kidd his next friend vs. Thomas Blake, for battery. Blake pleads guilty and the jury, which included **William Kidd**, awarded 40 shillings damages plus costs of suit. On margin: costs of suit were 510 lbs. of tobacco.¹³⁹⁸

1793 – On 9 Dec 1793. Deed from James Kidd Sr. to Polly Kidd, for natural love and affection and 5 shillings, negro girl Rachel, witnesses James Kidd Jr., **William Kidd Sr.**¹³⁹⁹

¹³⁹³ MSX Co. Will Book G, p. 66, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹³⁹⁴ Ibid, p. 314.

¹³⁹⁵ MSX DB 11, p. 2.

¹³⁹⁶ MSX Co., VA Order Books, 1789-1794, p. 400 (abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2010).

¹³⁹⁷ MSX Co., VA Order Books, 1789-1794, p. 400 (abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2010), and MSX Co VA Bonds 1767-1810, p. 194.

¹³⁹⁸ Ibid, p. 412.

¹³⁹⁹ From SKK's spreadsheet, citing MSX DB 11, p. 182. ("have abstract").

- 1795 – 25 October 1795. Thomas Tarply vs. **William Kidd**. Debt due by account. Judgment for Tarply for £3 with interest from 21 October 1790.¹⁴⁰⁰
- 1796 – 25 October 1796. Overton Crosby & James Ross, remaining executors of Robert Spratt, assignee of James Patterson, the administrator of John Patterson, dec'd vs. **William Kidd**. Kidd not appearing, judgment for £1.12.0 to be discharged by the payment of £0.16.0 with 5% interest from 1 September 1792 until paid, plus costs.¹⁴⁰¹
- 1797 – 27 June 1797. William Good assignee of Nichols Tuggle vs. **William Kidd** and Benjamin Jacobs. In debt. Defendant not appearing, judgment for £2.10.0 with interest from 1 January 1794, and costs of suit.¹⁴⁰² [This may refer to William N. Kidd.]
- 1799 – 22 April 1799. Hudson Muse and Sons vs. **William Kidd Sr.** & Benjamin Didlake, his security, regarding a bond for the securing and delivery of certain property taken to satisfy an execution sued out of this Court by the plaintiffs against the Deft. William Kidd Senr. Though called, the defendants came not. The Court then decreed that the plaintiffs recover £19.15.4, the penalty of the said bond, plus their costs; but this judgment is to be discharged by the payment of £9.17.8, with 6% interest thereon from 3 January 1799 till paid, and their costs.¹⁴⁰³

MSX Court, Office Judgments, November 1799. Iverson Lewis, Adm of William B. Lewis vs **William Kidd**, In Debt. Judgment awarded the Defts for £8.11... with interest from 6 May 1794, and costs.¹⁴⁰⁴

- 1802 – May 1802. In chancery: William Thompson and wife v Admx of George Hanks et al. This cause contains references to Levie Kidd, son of **William Kidd**; Levie was a devisee in the will of Tabitha Fox. William Thompson and wife Catherine [Hanks] are bringing suit against mother Mary Hanks, now Mary Blade, exor of estate of George Hanks deceased. States George Hanks was administrator of estate of Tabitha Fox, whose daughter Margaret Fox died intestate with no heirs prior to Tabitha's death. Through Tabitha Fox's will, **William Kidd** as guardian of Levie Kidd received two cows and one calf worth 6 pounds. Remaining estate went to children of George Hanks, including above named Catherine. John Fox, husband to Tabitha Fox, by terms of his will had left his estate to his widow in her lifetime and then to daughter Margaret, but if daughter Margaret should die without heirs, estate was willed to Griffin Tuggle and his brother Benjamin Tuggle. Court ruled that Tabitha Fox could not will property that John Fox had given to her in her lifetime, and that it properly belonged to Griffin and Benjamin Tuggle per the terms of John Fox's will. **William Kidd**, signing by mark, was a witness to Tabitha Fox's will.¹⁴⁰⁵

¹⁴⁰⁰ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 107, abstracted by Craig Kilby. See his 2009 research report.

¹⁴⁰¹ Ibid, p. 184.

¹⁴⁰² Ibid, p. 270.

¹⁴⁰³ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 22 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁴⁰⁴ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 125 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁴⁰⁵ 1802-005, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online,
https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1802-005

1802 – 28 May 1802. **Mary Kidd**, assignee of James H. Lorimer, assignee of James Ross his guardian vs. Lemuel Ripley, Thomas Jesse and George Dillard. In debt. The defendants not appearing, the plaintiff to recover against the defendants, with Beverley Daniel, George Dame and **William Kidd, Sr.** their securities for their appearance. Amount of £28.2.0 to be discharged by the payment of £4.4.6 with interest from 3 November 1800 plus costs.¹⁴⁰⁶

24 November 1802. Edmond Read to pay **William Kidd** 53¢ for one day's attendance as witness in his suit against Robert Kidd and Nancy Kidd his wife.¹⁴⁰⁷

1803 – A Jane Kidd and a **William Kidd** were securities for a John Kidd, in the sum of \$50 each, in his trial for larceny in MSX Co VA. [Note: See John Kidd's section for 1803 for details. We see John and William again acting together—this may be another clue for “Poor William.” If so, things are getting worse!]

1803 – 28 November 1803. Attachments of **William Kidd** against the estate of Lemuel Ripley of Jesse & Mullins against the same & of Robert B. Daniel against the same are discontinued.¹⁴⁰⁸

1804 – 27 February 1804. William N. Kidd was the defendant, with **William Kidd Sr.** as his security, in a suit to satisfy bond with property as collateral. Defendants did not appear. Judgment for plaintiff of £23 12s 4d, or by payment of £11 16 s 2d commencing 15 NOV 1804 till paid.

28 February 1804. **William Kidd** was the defendant in a suit brought by Griffin Tuggle over a debt. Tuggle was assignee of Thomas Jesse & Thomas Mullins, debt due by single bill of £5 2 s 7d due from 10 Feb 1803.¹⁴⁰⁹

27 Jun 1804. William N. Kidd was named the committee for his brother George Kidd, "son of James Kidd, dec'd," who is of “unsound mind,” in order to receive his share of the estate of John Kidd, deceased (the brother of both William and George Kidd). His securities were James Kidd, Burgess Kidd & **William Kidd**.¹⁴¹⁰

1809 – 16 June 1809. **William Kidd**, signed with mark “x” as a witness to a deed from Samuel Montague to William N. Kidd.¹⁴¹¹

1809 – Levi Kidd appears on the PPTL in his own household. He is identified as the son of William Kidd Sr. in 1789, making his birth no later than 1788. This is consistent with his appearance on the 1809 PPTL.

1810 – on federal census in MSX Co VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries):

William Kidd Sr. – 3M 16-25 & 1 45 & up; 1F 16-25 and 1 45 and up.
William N. Kidd – 1M 26-44; 1F 10-15 & 1 16-25.

¹⁴⁰⁶ MSX Co. VA Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 402, abstracted by CK.

¹⁴⁰⁷ Ibid, p. 451.

¹⁴⁰⁸ Ibid, p. 535.

¹⁴⁰⁹ MSX OB 5, p. 9.

¹⁴¹⁰ MSX OB 5, p. 63.

¹⁴¹¹ MSX DB 12, p. 567-568.

William Kidd Jr. – 1 M 26-44; 1F 10-15 and 1 16-25.

25 June 1810. **William Kidd Sr.** and William N. Kidd are bound to the court for \$300, for **William Kidd Sr.** to serve as administrator of the estate of John Chowning (blind man), deceased. **William Kidd** signed with an X.¹⁴¹²

Catherine Kidd as administrator of Henry Kidd's estate made her final account in 1810 of his estate, including the sale of land in King & Queen Co. for 81.11.6. **William Kidd Sr.** received payment for making Henry's coffin.¹⁴¹³

1811 – 20 Sept 1811. Deed from Samuel Stamper and wife Sarah and Thomas Kidd and Ann his wife, to **William Kidd Sr.**, for £45 paid to Stamper and £31, 10 shillings paid to Kidd. 85 acres, of which 50 acres is land bequeathed to Samuel Stamper by “the late Robert Stamper” dec’d, and 35 acres being a part of the land purchased by Thomas Kidd from Nelson Stamper, both bounded by Major Healy, John Stamper, Leonard Stamper, road leading to Mickelburrough’s bridge, corner to Thomas Kidd, road leading to Urbanna, and Major Ross. All four grantors sign. Witnesses William Montague, Burgess Kidd, Henry Blakey, Lucy Blakey.¹⁴¹⁴

1812 – Isaac Kidd and John Kidd each appear on the 1812 PPTLs. In this same year, **William Kidd Sr.**’s male tithables drop from 3 to 1, making it likely they are sons of William Sr.

1812-1816 – the MSX LTL for 1812 for the first time lists a "**William Kidd, Sr.**" taxed on 85 acres annually through 1815. In 1815, his land is described as "in fee, adjoining Samuel Stamper, 6 miles S of the courthouse." In 1816, his entry is for "**William Kidd Sr.'s estate**," and the land description is unchanged. He's died in the past 12 months (before 28 Mar 1815, next entry). See 1816 (below) for a continuation of the LTLs for this William Kidd's estate.

1815 – 30 March 1815. John Chowning Jr., Robert Barrick and Nelson Humphries are bound in the amount of \$500 for Chowning’s administration of the estate of **William Kidd Senr.**¹⁴¹⁵

10 Apr 1815. Inventory and appraisal of the estate of **William Kidd Senr.**, “pursuant to an order of Middlesex Court dated the 28th of March 1815,” was returned to the court and ordered to be recorded. Administrator John Chowning, Jr. Includes one parcel “old books” and “one old Negro woman Sarah.”¹⁴¹⁶

10 April 1815 (1st entry). Paid Robert Dobbins for ½ gallon whiskey and quill paper for estate sale, \$1.83 ½. John Thurston cried the sale, which netted \$254.53.

Paid Richard Faulkner for making coffin, \$7.00

24 June 1815. Paid “to C. Kidd’s Judgment, \$23,16”

12 April 1816. Paid “Judg’t in favor of William N. Kidd, \$8.70”

“Paid the Executors of Burgess Kidd who was security for Wm Kidd per statement,

¹⁴¹² FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 337 (microfilm image #186); scanned image available.

¹⁴¹³ MSX Will Book 2, p. 484, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹⁴¹⁴ MSX Co VA DB 13, p. 147

¹⁴¹⁵ FHL #2025845, item 4: *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1811-1821*, viewed online via Familysearch.org, image 341. Scanned image available in MSX Folder on Dropbox.

¹⁴¹⁶ MSX WB 3, p. 301.

- \$52.87”
- 8 April 1816. Income from Thomas J. Crittenden executor of V. Faucett “balance of his note to Levy Kidd,” \$8.29 [Levy evidently was deceased by 1816, without heirs.]
- 8 April 1816. Income from Robert Blakey, administrator of Henry Blakey, on account, for making coffin, \$5.00
- 12 April 1816. Income from Burgess Kidd’s administration on note (\$2.24), and from the same “on exon,” \$59.59.
- 1816-1831 – the annual MSX LTLs continue to list the **estate of William Kidd** (no longer with the designation of "Senr."), each time listing a tract of 85 acres. The 1819 entry lists this parcel as "adjoining A.D. Miller." The 1821 listing describes it as "adjoining Kidd's Ordinary." And the 1822 entry states, "adjoining T/F." Later entries describe these 85 acres as adjoining T. Kunningham." Starting in 1832, this William Kidd's estate drops from the annual MSX LTLs, when the land was sold as a result of a suit between his heirs.
- 1817 – A report of the inventory and sale of his estate appears in MSX WB 3, pp. 299-300. We have a copy of this record.
- 1823 – A second report of his estate, covering the period of 10 Apr 1815 to at least 1 Jul 1820, was recorded on 26 May 1823.¹⁴¹⁷
- 1829 – 26 May 1829. Sally Kidd, a minor, plaintiff, against James M. and Fanny (Kidd) Gardner. Sally Kidd an infant of tender years by Robert Lee her Guardian vs James M Gardner & Fanny his wife who was Fanny Kidd & Walter Healy administrators with the will annexed of Thomas Healy, Sr, dec'd. "Decree agreeably to decree annexed to the bill and an:" [answer may be continued on p 23 which was not copied.]¹⁴¹⁸ This Sally Kidd was the daughter of Isaac Kidd, who was the son of **William Kidd**, and Fanny Kidd was **William Kidd's** daughter.
- 1829 – MSX Co Chancery Court case 1829-003 (15 pages):¹⁴¹⁹ Sally Kidd, an infant under the age of 21 by her guardian, Robert Lee, vs. James M. Gardner and Fanny his wife. The plaintiff, Sally Kidd, by her guardian and next friend, Robert Lee, states that **William Kidd** of the County of MSX in the year ____ (left blank) died seized and possessed of a tract of land in the county aforesaid containing 89 acres, more or less. At the time of his death, this **William Kidd** had two children, Fanny Kidd, who intermarried with James M. Gardner, and Isaac Kidd, who was the father of the plaintiff in this case, Sally Kidd. Since that time, the said Isaac Kidd has died intestate, without disposing of his interest in his father's land. Sally Kidd is seeking her one-half interest in said land that was the property of her grandfather **William Kidd**. The complaint also states that the property is too low in value to be divided between the rightful heirs, and that it should be sold. It also states that Walter and George Healy, the administrators of Thomas Healy, dec'd, have received a judgment against the estate of William Kidd, dec'd upon a bond executed by

¹⁴¹⁷ MSX WB 4, pp. 115-116, John Chowning, administrator.

¹⁴¹⁸ MSX OB 8, p. 22.

¹⁴¹⁹ MSX Chancery Court cases, with on-line images available at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1829-003.

- p. 3: **William Kidd** in his lifetime, which said judgment amounts to \$63.79, and the interest on this debt is accumulating daily and unless it be satisfied shortly, it will consume the entire value of the land, "her interest in which is her entire dependence." She requests the sale of the land, the payment of the debt, and the division of the balance between her and the Gardners. The Gardners and the Healys offer no objections. There is no date on these pages to indicate when the suit was initiated.
- p. 4 is the interlocutory decree (which bears no date) ordering the sale of the land in question, and appointing Tartius Q. Kunningham commissioner to carry out this decree.
- pp. 5-6 is a subsequent record of the sale, in which Tartius Kunningham himself became the purchaser, and the claim by the plaintiffs that he had no legal right to do this, and while they have no objection to the sale, they wish it to be legal.
- p. 7 is 26 May 1829 record of the court, in which Tartius Kunningham is appointed commissioner for the purpose of selling the land.
- p. 9 is a November Court 1819 record regarding the suit of George and Walter Healy, plts against John Chowning, administrator of **William Kidd** (dec'd), "who was obligor with Henry Blakey, dec'd", Defts., affirming that **William Kidd** entered into a debt with Thomas Healy on 20 Aug 1813 for \$58.30. They cut the debt in half, to \$29.15, but assessed interest from that date, amounting to \$27.91, and also the costs of the suit (\$6.73), for a total due to the Healys of \$63.79.
- p. 11 – the account of Tartius Kunningham's sale of the land (to himself) for \$85.50 on 27 July 1829. The net result is that each of the heirs received \$1.22, the remainder going to satisfy the debt and the interest accrued, the costs of the sale (\$12.59) and the commission on the sale (\$4.27).
- p. 14 – record of the Nov 1819 court (similar to p. 9, above)
- p. 15 – a copy of the indenture of Henry Blakey and **William Kidd** dated 20 August 1813. Blakey signed it, and William signed with an X. Z.M. Crittenden was the witness to this instrument.
- 1832 – A second Chancery Court case (1832-008) dealt with the problem of Tartius Kunningham's conflict of interest described in Chancery Court case 1829-003 above, by appointing one William Shepherd special commissioner for the sale of the land belonging to the estate of **William Kidd Sr.**
- On 29 Mar 1832, the final decree in case 1829-003 was set aside, and Wm. Shepherd appointed Commissioner to make the deed.¹⁴²⁰
- On the same date, William Shepherd, Special Commissioner, to Tartius Q. Kenningham. For \$85.50. By decree in suit of Sally Kidd by her guardian Robert Lee v James M. Gardner and Fanny his wife who was Fanny Kidd "and others". Kunningham was appointed to make sale of land that **William Kidd Sr.** died possessed of, which was 88 acres more or less. Kunningham himself was highest bidder, therefore Shepherd was appointed special commissioner to complete the sale.¹⁴²¹
- T. Kunningham/Kenningham/Cunningham was a neighbor of **William Kidd Sr.** and also was the "Tartius Kenningham" who was administrator of the estate of Alvan Kidd. This may indicate that Alvan was related to William Kidd Sr. in some way.

¹⁴²⁰ MSX Chancery Court case 1832-008, with on-line images available at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1832-008.

¹⁴²¹ MSX Co VA, DB 16, p. 424

1834 – A Revolutionary War Bounty Land Warrant no. 7636 for 100 acres was issued 10 Mar 1834 in the name of **William Kidd**, as recorded in Book 3, p 18, in the Virginia Land Office in Richmond. This coincides with the service from 1776 to 1778 of this William Kidd as a private in Capt. John Webb's Company in the 7th Virginia Regiment.¹⁴²² Papers filed as part of his BLW file name his heirs as daughter Fanny Kidd, the wife of James M. Gardner, and Sally Kidd, the daughter of Isaac Kidd (and thus the granddaughter of this William Kidd.¹⁴²³

[N.B. It is possible that the William Kidd Sr. above is the same person as “William, son of Edmund and Mary Kidd, born 29 January 1756.”¹⁴²⁴ (See Edmond Kidd's section of this paper. No other William likely born in the mid 1750s is found in MSX County to our knowledge, so this relationship is plausible. But we have found no direct evidence to confirm this possible relationship.)]

WILLIAM KIDD (ca 1762-1791), also called “Hatter” or “the younger,” possibly born ca 1762, died before 24 Oct 1791. Married Nancy Kidd, daughter of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna. One known son Henry Kidd, who was dead by 1805.

1780 – A **William Kidd** is listed among the men who were enlisted in the Revolutionary War at Chesterfield Co VA after 1 Sept 1780. The data for this entry is noted as lined through, so it is unclear if this was to be removed. His age was given as 18, his occupation was given as hatter, and his place of birth and his residence were both given as Essex Co. His physical appearance was described as: size 5 feet 6 inches, hair light, eyes gray, and complexion fair. He enlisted 18 September 1780 for a period of 1 year, 6 months.^{1425 1426}

1788, 1789 – Marriage Bond dated 31 December 1788. Nancy Kidd & **William Kidd**. Thomas Crittendon security. Return dated 1 January 1789 by Samuel Klug, Christ Church Episcopal.^{1427 1428}

1789-1791 – MSX LTL: a **William Kidd** reappears on the MSX LTLs in 1789 (not listed since at least 1787), taxed now on 100 acres. This listing continues through 1791, and in that

¹⁴²² Louis Alexander Burgess, compiler, *Virginia Soldiers in 1776*, pp 918-9, Richmond Press, 1927. See also *Some Revolutionary Veterans and Their Heirs*, compiled by William H. Dumont, p. 136.

¹⁴²³ Scans of this BLW file 7636 are available upon request and can be found in our MSX Source Documents folder on Dropbox.

¹⁴²⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 29, citing Misc. Marriages, Births & Deaths, 1663-1763. Retrieved from FHL #32507, item 5: Register of Marriages, Deaths and Births (MSX Co., VA), 1663-1715, 1754-1763 via familysearch.org (restricted access), images 580-584 of 585, May 2019. Scanned image of the original image is available upon request.

¹⁴²⁵ Two Kidds—William Kidd of Essex Co and John N. Kidd of Albemarle Co--are named in the transcription of “The Chesterfield Size Roll: Soldiers Who Entered the Continental Line of Virginia at Chesterfield Courthouse after 1 September 1780,” transcribed and annotated by C. Leon Harris, Library of Virginia accession 23816. Roll of troops who joined at Chesterfield Courthouse since 1780. Transcribed from bound photocopies. Revised 23 May 2012. For the full transcription and more information about how this list was compiled, see <http://revwarapps.org/b69.pdf>

¹⁴²⁶ “The Chesterfield Supplement: Some Revolutionary War soldiers who enlisted at Chesterfield Virginia after 1 September 1780,” *Virginia Genealogical Society Quarterly*, October 1966, Vol. 4, No. 4, p. 77, does not list this William Kidd, but only John N. Kidd.

¹⁴²⁷ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹⁴²⁸ *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 206.

year, this William Kidd's name is followed by the description, "Hatter." The designation of Hatter drops from the list in 1792.

1790-1791 – appears annually just these two years on the MSX PPTLs:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B 12/16	H	COMMENTS
1790	"Wm Kidd (hatter)	1	2	2	1	
1791	"Wm Kidd Jr."	1	2	2	1	
1792,ff.	Not listed [deceased by Oct 1791]					

1791 – In a deed dated March 23, 1791, **William Kidd Sr.** to John Healy, both of MSX, a bay horse, household goods, and livestock. William signed by his mark, and could not write. Deed dated 23 Mar 1791 and recorded 24 Oct 1791. [This person listed as William Kidd Sr., but also could be **William Kidd the younger**, who is deceased by October 1791].¹⁴²⁹

1791 – 24 October 1791. John Healy given letters of administration on the **estate of William Kidd**, with John Thurston his security. Inventory ordered.¹⁴³⁰

1792 – 27 February 1792. Per court order of October 1791, appraisal and inventory of **William Kidd** was returned to the MSX court by William Shackelford. Items included one horse and two books. Total value was £47.14.9.¹⁴³¹

24 September 1792. John Healy administration of **William Kidd, dec'd** vs. James Kidd, Sr. In case. Defendant not appearing, ordered that the rules be confirmed and that damages be ascertained by a jury at the next court.

1793 – 25 March 1793. Ordered that John Healy administrator of **William Kidd** pay Churchill Blakey 53 cents for one days attendance in court in the suit against James Kidd.¹⁴³²

22 July 1793. Account of the estate of **William Kidd** by John Healy, administrator. William Kidd was paid on his guardian account (as guardian of whom is not given) £1.6.0 for the hire of negros from Sarah Wood. This account was made pursuant to Court order of 25 June 1792. Presented by James Lee, Benjamin Seward and John Seward.¹⁴³³

23 May 1793. Recorded 21 May 1796. Pursuant to court order of 22 February 1795. Further account of the **estate of William Kidd** by John Healy, administrator. Items of interest were (1) payment of £0.15. ½ to John Thurston for his attendance as witness vs James Kidd (2) payment to John Dunleavy for one day, £0.3. 1 ½ (3) payment to Churchill Blakey for one day £0.3. 1 ½. James Lee, Benjamin Seward and John Seward commissioners.¹⁴³⁴

¹⁴²⁹ MSX DB 11, p. 2.

¹⁴³⁰ Ibid, p. 324.

¹⁴³¹ MSX Will Book G, p. 247.

¹⁴³² Ibid, p. 469.

¹⁴³³ MSX Will Book G, p. 318a.

¹⁴³⁴ MSX Co. VA Will Book, 1795-1798, p. 85, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

1794 – 27 May 1794. John Healy, **administrator of William Kidd** vs. James Kidd. In case. Defendant pleaded *non-assumpsit*. (innocent of the plaintiff's charges.) Ordered that the writ of enquiry awarded in this suit be set aside. Jury sent out of court "to counsel of their verdict." The jury returned a judgment in favor of James Kidd, with plaintiff to pay Kidd's costs of suit (\$15.93.)¹⁴³⁵

27 May 1794. James Kidd ordered to pay for his witnesses' attendance at the suit of John Healy administrator of **William Kidd** vs. James Kidd: (1) **Benjamin Kidd**, \$3.21 for 7 days attendance.

27 May 1794. **John Healy** to pay witnesses in the same suit to (1) John Thurston, 53 cents for one day (2) Churchill Blakey, the same (2) John Dulancey, the same.¹⁴³⁶

1795 – 21 May 1796. Final account of the **estate of William Kidd**, John Healy, administrator, returned to MSX Court and recorded. Balance of estate £66, 14 sh, $\frac{3}{4}$ p. Appraisal by James Lee, Benjamin Seward, and John Seward 23 May 1793. Charles Lee, John Seward, and Benjamin Seward witnesses to administrator's account.¹⁴³⁷

WILLIAM KIDD JR., born ca 1775-1780, not found after 1815 in MSX; possibly the son of William Kidd Sr., and possibly the same William Kidd who migrated to Missouri after War of 1812

1798, 1799 – In 1800, Benjamin Kidd Sr. sued Agrippa Dunn in MSX Chancery Court over a disputed boundary, trespass and destruction or removal of timber. In this lengthy court case (65 pages), there are numerous depositions, including one by a **William Kidd**, identified as "**William Kidd the younger.**" His deposition was taken at the house of Samuel Jesse on 20 June 1799. In it William states that "some time in the year 1798 he heard Agrippa Dunn say that he, the said Dunn, would go through Benjamin Kidd's plantation whenever he pleased, and do as he pleased. Dunn was speaking of the plantation Kidd purchased from Boyds."¹⁴³⁸

1801 – MSX Court, 23 June 1801. **William Kidd Jr.** came into Court and acknowledged himself indebted to ...the Commonwealth in the sum of \$50, to be levied of his goods and chattels, lands and tenements... (this was his bond to secure his appearance to testify as a witness for the Commonwealth against George Gardner in August Court on an indictment).
On the same day, **William Kidd Jr.** was allowed two days attendance as a witness in the above case.¹⁴³⁹

1802 – Bond. 23 November 1802. **William Kidd, Jr.** & Lucy Williams. W. W. Cunningham security. William Wake and Tob: Wood witnesses.¹⁴⁴⁰

¹⁴³⁵ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, pp. 4-5, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹⁴³⁶ Ibid, p. 4.

¹⁴³⁷ MSX Will Book 1795-1798, p. 85.

¹⁴³⁸ http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1801-002, image 19.

¹⁴³⁹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 300 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁴⁴⁰ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

This possibly is William Kidd, the U.S. Army soldier who migrated to Missouri. (See next section.) William Kidd of Missouri had a wife named Frances, with the possible surname of Williams.

1803-1812 – Beginning in 1803, a **William Kidd Jr.** appears annually on the MSX PPTLs. The table below shows these entries, with those we attribute to this William Jr. in **bold** (table does not include the PPTL entries for William N. Kidd, as he's distinctly listed, and cannot be confused with other Williams):

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B12/16	H	COMMENTS
1803	William Sr.	1	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	1	Unlikely to be Wm Sr.'s son
1804	William	2	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	1	
1805	William Sr.	2	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	0	
1806	William	2	0	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	1	0	0	
1807	William	2	0	0	1	Wm Jr. not listed this year
1809	William Sr.	2	0	0	2	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1810	William	2	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1811	William Sr.	3	1	0	2	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1812	William Sr.	1	1	0	1	
	William Jr.	1	0	0	1	
1813	William	1	2	0	2	Wm Jr. drops from PPTLs

1804 – On August 28, 1804, **William Kidd Jr.** and Thomas Jesse Jr. were sued in MSX Co. Court by Thomas Healey, executor of Tobias Allen (evidently over a debt). The court rendered a judgment in the favor of the plaintiff for £4 9s 2d with interest from 31 Mar 1804.¹⁴⁴¹

22 Jun 1804. Deed from John Good and his wife Sarah to **William Kidd**, all of MSX, for £30, 35 acres adj. Samuel Jesse, E.A. Stevens, John Dunleavy, swamp known as Jack's branch, himself, and Leonard Jackson. Witness: Leonard Jackson. Deed dated 22 Jun 1804 and recorded 25 Jun 1804.¹⁴⁴²

1804-1809 – In 1804 the MSX **Land Tax List** for the first time lists a "**William Kidd Jr.**" (in addition to William N. Kidd – see his section in this paper for details), taxed on 25 acres. In 1805, he's taxed for 35 acres, apparently a correction, since the 1804 deed shows 35 acres. From 1806-1809, his annual entry is unchanged. Then in 1810, his name drops from the MSX LTLs, but there is no deed indicating a sale.

¹⁴⁴¹ MSX OB 5, p. 88.

¹⁴⁴² MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 289

1810 – on the federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries:

William Kidd Sr. – 3M 16-25 & 1 45 & up; 1F 16-25 and 1 45 and up.

William N. Kidd – 1M 26-44; 1F 10-15 & 1 16-25.

William Kidd Jr. – 1 M 26-44; 1F 10-15 and 1 16-25.

1813-1815 – Private **William Kidd** is listed on the pay roll of Capt. Meacham Owen's Company [109th V.M, Middlesex, Muse's] stationed at different places on the Rappahannock, for the months of April and May 1813 and from August 1814 to 24 February 1815. Also listed in this company are Levi Kidd, Lodowick Kidd and Isaac Kidd. ^{1443 1444}

No further information on this William Kidd, but he may be the same person as the William Kidd below.

WILLIAM KIDD, MSX CO U.S. ARMY SOLDIER, b ca 1774, d 1834, moved to Missouri after War of 1812 service. Could be the same man as William Kidd Jr. (above).

(note: two descendants of this William Kidd are members of Group 1C in the Kidd Y-DNA project, matching closely to other known descendants of Benjamin Kidd and Judith Chowning)

Born ca 1774, according to his War of 1812 service record, which listed his age as 40 at the time he enlisted in the U.S. Army (12th Infantry) on 20 Aug. 1814.

1814-1817 – a **William Kidd** was a Private in the 12th Infantry, U.S. Army (1800-1815), age 40, occupation farmer, born in Middlesex County. He was 5' 10 ½" tall, blue eyes, dark hair and dark complexion. Enlisted on 20 August 1814, discharged Belle Fountain (St. Louis Co.), MO 12 November 1817, furnished a substitute. A bounty land warrant and pension is indicated". ^{1445 1446}

[note from Reiley: I searched the U.S. Bounty Land Warrants, 1789-1858 Index at Ancestry.com, and find NO Kidds listed in that database. I ordered his pension application information from NARA in Washington, DC, and they could find no Pension or BLW record for this man. A descendant, Julie Kidd of Portland, OR, states that deed records in St. Louis Co., in which they are selling their father's land, specifically mention a BLW number, but she doesn't have photocopies of those deeds. I have not found this documentation to date.]

There is family lore about this man after he arrived in St. Louis County, MO, nearly all unsourced (no actual evidence or documents cited), and much of it is conflicting, particularly regarding his parents. What is clear is that he had a large family, and the names of most, if not

¹⁴⁴³ "Virginia Militia in the War of 1812, vol. 1, from the rolls of the Auditor's Office", page 247, located at LVA, viewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

¹⁴⁴⁴ Do not have a copy of his CMSR, will pursue when time allows.

¹⁴⁴⁵ Records of Men Enlisted in the U.S. Army Prior to the Peace Establishment, May 17, 1815.
http://search.ancestry.com/jexec?htx=View&r=an&dbid=1198&iid=MIUSA1798_102866-00477&fn=William+A&ln=Kidd&st=r&ssrc=&pid=1305413

¹⁴⁴⁶ "Virginia Soldiers in the United States Army, 1800-1815" by Stuart Lee Butler, page 105, located at LVA, reviewed 7-17-2009, WRK.

all of his children are known. The death certificate of one of them confirms that William Kidd's wife's maiden name was Williams, but the informant didn't know her given name.

One of William Kidd's descendants, Norma Elnora Kidd White, compiled a family history entitled *William & Frances Williams Kidd Genealogy: Their Descendants and Related Families, ca. 1800-1988*. Apparently self-published, a copy was donated to the LDS Library in Salt Lake City and is available on microfilm. Largely unsourced, but based upon family records, this publication seems to be the basis for most of the material posted on Ancestry and elsewhere about this family. Reiley Kidd scanned about 75 pages of this publication and can provide images to those interested. According to family, the three youngest of William and Frances's children were raised by their older brothers, following the death of Frances (she's said to have died in or after 1843, evidently the last record for her occurring in that year, but no evidence is given).

This **William Kidd** died about Sept 1834 in St. Louis Co., at which time he owned no land, and was relatively poor. He died intestate, but his probate records are available,¹⁴⁴⁷ and do provide us with the name of his widow, Frances Kidd, and names of the oldest 5 of their 8 children (see below).

The probate files for William contain documents that either he or his wife signed their names with an "X". The files do not provide other information about the origins of either William or his widow, Frances. However, there is evidence that Frances's maiden name was Williams.¹⁴⁴⁸ No marriage record for **William Kidd** and Frances Williams has been produced or discovered, to our knowledge.

Another record that is available online is his purchase of public land in St. Louis Co., MO on Oct. 1, 1831, when he purchased 80 acres, the W half of the SE quarter of section 34, T45N, R5E. Earlier, on June 10, 1828, he had purchased the E half of the SW quarter of section 34, T45N, R5E in St. Louis Co. (BLM records, available online for both these purchases).

See Reiley's separate document on this William Kidd, containing the apocryphal claims.

WILLIAM NORMAN KIDD (ca 1775-ca 1841), the son of James4a (John3, Thomas2, Thomas1) Kidd and Mary Kidd. William Norman Kidd, also known as William N. Kidd, was born ca 1775¹⁴⁴⁹ and died ca 1841 in Barren Co KY. Married Sally Stamper in MSX in 1793. Named in his father's will. See the Notes for James Kidd Sr., 1796. Disappears from MSX after 1811, after disposing of all his land; in 1813-1815, he is found in Woodford Co KY (see below); in 1819, he appears in Jessamine Co KY, along with a Nelson Kidd and a Walter Kidd, and is found there on the 1820 federal census. Leaves Jessamine Co. and goes to Barren Co KY, along with Nelson (and later, Walter) Kidd. Found on annual tax lists there through 1841 and is found on the 1840 federal

¹⁴⁴⁷ Online images of this record are available from the Missouri Digital Archives, at this URL:
<http://www.sos.mo.gov/archives/mojudicial/images.asp?id=694&party=Kidd,%20William&case=01149&date=1834&County=St.%20Louis&courtType=Probate%20Court&reel=C%2027490>

¹⁴⁴⁸ The 1916 Missouri death certificate for their son, George Kidd, states that his mother's maiden name was Williams: http://www.sos.mo.gov/images/archives/deathcerts/1916/1916_00042416.PDF

¹⁴⁴⁹ He first appears on the MSX PPTLs on his own in 1796, so would have been 21 by then. He COULD have turned 21 several years earlier, and remained in his father's HH through 1795 (at which time James Sr. paid two WMTs). I actually suspect that this is the case, and that he was born abt. 1770.

census in Barren Co., KY, age 60-69.

[N.B.: we've attempted to trace the male descendants of William Norman Kidd's probable sons, Nelson and Walter Kidd. We find no evidence that either of them had sons that survived into adulthood; Nelson's first wife died young, and he remarried, but had no sons by his second marriage. – RK]

1792 – 26 November 1792. John Thurston to pay **William Norman Kidd** for 3 days attendance in his suit against Bartholomew Bristow.¹⁴⁵⁰

1793 – Marriage Bond 17 May 1793. **William Kidd** & Sally Stamper. Leonard Stamper security.¹⁴⁵¹

William Kidd married Sally Stamper 18 May 1793 (CCPR).¹⁴⁵²

1796 – 27 May 1796. Jane Crittendon, George, **William N.**, Thomas, John and Sally **Kidd**, these last three being infants by **William N. Kidd** their next friend vs. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd, dec'd. In chancery. Ordered that the lot and houses in the complaint in the town of Urbanna, and the 40 ½ acres being the land purchased of William Roane, be sold on a credit of 12 months, and notice of the sale to be published in *The Virginia Gazette*. Commissioner appointed for this purpose were John George, William George, John Quarles and Churchhill Blakey, any three of them.¹⁴⁵³

1797 – 4 May 1797. **Wm. N. Kidd** "received of Jno. Murray 17s 8d account of 59 lbs tobacco." This note is signed by William N. Kidd.¹⁴⁵⁴

29 August 1797. Hudson Muse vs. **William N. Kidd**. In debt. Kidd did not appear. Judgment for plaintiff in sum of £50.8.8, discharged by payment of £25.4.4 with interest from 7 July 1794, plus costs.¹⁴⁵⁵

25 October 1797. James Ross vs. **William N. Kidd**. Debt. Kidd did not appear. Judgment for plaintiff for £2.4.7 with interest from 15 December 1795, plus costs.¹⁴⁵⁶

25 October 1797. John T. Walker vs. **William N. Kidd**. Debt. Defendant not appearing, judgment for plaintiff to recover £2.5.1 ¾ with interest and costs.

1797 – 17 Nov 1797. Deed from **William N. Kidd** and Sally his wife to Benjamin Kidd Jr., all of MSX, for £14, 8 shillings, 14 1/3 acres, near Indian Spring branch bounded by Mrs. Klug's. Witnesses W. George, Milly Kidd, Elizabeth George. Recorded 22 Jan 1798.¹⁴⁵⁷

Prior to November 1797 – According to a note on the back of papers for a Mortgage Deed from Thomas Crittenden and Jane his wife to Levin Gale, Esqr. dated 1 May 1790

¹⁴⁵⁰ MSX Order Book, 1789-1794, p. 449, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹⁴⁵¹ *Kidd Middlesex Co., VA Marriages, 1740-1854*, compiled by Craig Kilby, 2009, for RK and SKK.

¹⁴⁵² *Parish Register of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex Co., Virginia, 1635-1812*, p. 280

¹⁴⁵³ MSX Order Book, 1794-1797, p. 163, abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2009.

¹⁴⁵⁴ Wormley book, p. 122. Scanned images in Wormley folder on Dropbox.

¹⁴⁵⁵ Ibid, p. 283.

¹⁴⁵⁶ Ibid, p. 291.

¹⁴⁵⁷ MSX Co VA, DB 11, p. 430

in MSX Co, **William Kidd** thereafter purchased this mortgage; his purchase had been certified and was now in his possession. The note was signed by Geo. East, Administrator of Levin Gale, and recorded in Chancery in November 1797. [Note: This is likely William N. Kidd, brother to Jane.]¹⁴⁵⁸

1796-1810 – he appears annually on the MSX PPTLs, listed as **William N. Kidd**. We believe that he is listed on the 1796 PPTL as William Kidd Jr.. The table below shows the annual PPTL listings for William N. Kidd:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	WMT	B>16	B12/16	H	COMMENTS
1796	William Kidd, Jr.	1	1	1	1	
1797	William N. Kidd	1	1	1	1	
1798	William N.	1	3	0	1	
1799	William N.	1	3	0	1	
1800	William N.	1	2	1	2	
1801	William N.	1	3	0	2	
1802	William N.	1	2	0	3	
1803	William N.	1	3	0	1	
1804	William N.	1	3	0	3	
1805	William N.	1	3	0	3	
1806	William N.	1	3	0	2	
1807	William N.	1	5	0	2	
1809	William N.	1	2	0	3	2 cattle, 1 riding chair
1810	William N.	1	3	0	3	
1811	(drops from list)					

1797 – the MSX Land Tax List (LTL) for 1797 lists several Land Alterations for this year, having to do with the distribution of land in the estate of James Kidd Sr. of Urbanna to his heirs:

- 1) James Kidd estate to Mary Kidd (his widow), 269 acres,
- 2) part of Guthrie tract do to Mary Kidd (again, his widow), 10 acres,
- 3) James Kidd estate to James Kidd (his son), 88 acres,
- 4) part of Guthrie tract do to James Kidd, 65 acres,
- 5) part of the Draggon do to James Kidd, 10 acres,
- 6) James Kidd estate to Jane Crittenden (his daughter), Berry's tract, 25 acres,
- 7) James Kidd estate to **William N. Kidd** (his son), 176 1/8 acres,
- 8) James Kidd estate to Leonard Bristow (--), 40 1/8 acres, and
- 9) James Kidd estate to Benjamin Kidd (his son), 100 acres

1797 – **William N. Kidd** first appears on the MSX Land Tax Lists (LTLs) in 1797, taxed on 176 1/8 acres, which he received from his father's estate this year.

Below is a Table showing his MSX LTL listings:

YEAR	TAXPAYER	LAND	ALTERATIONS & COMMENTS
------	----------	------	------------------------

¹⁴⁵⁸ *Record Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1721-1813*, by Ruth T. and Sam Sparacio, Antient Press, McLean, VA, 1996, p 68-69, citing Deeds of MSX Co., 1687-1750, pp. 203-204. See the complete abstract of this record, in the MSX Secondary Sources folder on Dropbox.

1797	Wm. N. Kidd	176 ¹ / ₈ a	James Kidd Estate to William N. Kidd, 176 ¹ / ₈ acres
1798	Wm. N. Kidd	162 ¹ / ₈ a	William N Kidd and Sally wife to Benjamin Kidd Junr (14 1/3 acres sold)
1799	Wm. N. Kidd	162 ¹ / ₄ a	
1800	Wm. N. Kidd	162 ¹ / ₄ a	
1801-1804	Wm. N. Kidd	162 ¹ / ₈ a	
1805	Wm. N. Kidd	125 ¹ / ₂ a	[see 1804 deed below]
1806	Wm. N. Kidd	125 ¹ / ₈ a	
1807	Wm. N. Kidd	125 ¹ / ₈ a 49 1/2 a	
1809	Wm. N. Kidd	125 ¹ / ₂ a 39 1/2 a	
1810	Wm. N. Kidd	125 ¹ / ₈ a 39 1/2 a 34 a	

William N. Kidd drops from the annual MSX PPTLs & LTLs in 1811, and doesn't reappear.

1798 – Sept 1798. In chancery. **William Norman Kidd** v Benjamin Kidd et al and James Kidd et al. **William Norman Kidd** complaint against Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, exors of James Kidd deceased, father of plaintiff. Plaintiff says that exors have refused to pay 100 pounds due to him for the care of brother George Kidd. **William Norman Kidd** signs document to stop the suit in chancery dated 6 Mar 1798, witnessed by Thos Kidd, Cath Dillard, Milley Kidd. Image 9 is copy of note with signatures of witnesses and seal of Wm N Kidd.¹⁴⁵⁹

1799 – MSX Court Office Judgments, March 1799: William Montague, assignee of Samuel Ware, who was assignee of **William N. Kidd**, Plt vs. Benjamin Kidd, Jr.} In Debt. Defts did not appear. Court decrees that the Plts recover from the Defts and George Saunders their security £12.10, the debt in the declaration...Defts in mercy plead....¹⁴⁶⁰

August Court 1799, Office Judgments of MSX Court. Leonard Jackson adm of John Jackson, dec'd vs Benjamin Kidd & **William N. Kidd**} In Debt. Judgment in default against the Defts and their security, John Thurston for their appearance, for £7.11.4 with interest from 6 June 1797, and costs...¹⁴⁶¹

25 August 1799, MSX Co. Court. John & Samuel Jesse vs **William N. Kidd**, in debt.

¹⁴⁵⁹ 1798-009, MSX Co VA, LVA Chancery Records Online, https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1798-009

¹⁴⁶⁰ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 55 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder. Note: this is the second case on this page involving Kidds.

¹⁴⁶¹ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 102 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

- Court rules that the petitioners recover against the Deft £1.18.0, the debt in the declaration... with interest from 18 July 1799, and costs.¹⁴⁶²
- 1800 – MSX Court, 22 Dec 1800. John Chowning Jr., assignee of George Shepherd, assignee of Thomas Healey, executor of Tobias Allen vs **William N Kidd** and Benjamin Kidd, for Debt. (The details of this entry are unclear, because the scan of this page didn't save properly. It evidently was continued until March 1803. See below.)¹⁴⁶³
- 1802 – the will of Benjamin Williamson, signed 14 (April?) 1802 and proved 25 March 1811... Grandson James Williamson. "His three brothers" viz Thomas Williamson, Leonard Williamson and William Williamson. Wife Mildred Williamson. Son Benjamin H. Williamson. Exors: wife and son. Wit: William George, **William N. Kidd**, and John Saunders.¹⁴⁶⁴
- 25 October 1802. Thomas Kidd, **William N. Kidd**, James Kidd and Burgess Kidd are bound to the court in the sum of \$3000 for Thomas Kidd to serve as administrator of the estate of John Kidd, deceased.¹⁴⁶⁵
- 24 Nov 1802. A Chancery case involving the estate of James Kidd, deceased was heard in the MSX Co. court: Benj Kidd, James Kidd, **William N Kidd**, George Kidd, Samuel Stamper and Sarah his wife who was Sarah Kidd, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittenden and Henry Kidd vs Thos Kidd. Land in bill of complaint divided into 9 parts, Mary Kidd, widow of Jas the elder to be given dower. Commissioners apptd to lay off the land were Churchill Blakey, John George, John Quarles, James Sommers, any three.¹⁴⁶⁶
- The MSX Co will of John George was signed 14 Aug 1802 and proved 28 Feb 1803. Wife Elizabeth George. Son William George, land next to estate of George Sanders, decd., Churchill Blakey and Elizabeth Klug. Daughter Susanna George, the wife of John George, and her daughter Frances Owen George. Daughters Catherine Wortham, wife of John Wortham, and Jane Hackney, wife of Benjamin Hackney. Exors: Son William George and John Quarles. Wit: **William N. Kidd**, John Saunders and Benjamin Williamson.¹⁴⁶⁷
- 1803 – MSX Court, March 1803. John Chowning Jr., assignee of George Shepherd, assignee of Thomas Healey, executor of Tobias Allen vs **William N. Kidd** and Benjamin Kidd, for Debt. Court decrees that the Plt recover against the Defts and Burgess Kidd, Thomas Kidd and Frederick Noel £119.2.2, the debt in the declaration, and his costs... Defts in mercy plead... This judgment is to be satisfied by the payment of £59.11.5 plus interest

¹⁴⁶² MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 109 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁴⁶³ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 241 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁴⁶⁴ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 171, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 507.

¹⁴⁶⁵ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 278 (microfilm image #150); scanned image available.

¹⁴⁶⁶ MSX Co. Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 447, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹⁴⁶⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, pp. 161-162, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 173.

from 27 June 1800, and £4.19.6 with interest from 1 Nov 1802 to Ross & Co.¹⁴⁶⁸

29 March 1803. **William N. Kidd** vs. Benjamin Kidd and James Kidd, executors of James Kidd. In chancery. Suit dismissed by non appearance of the plaintiff.¹⁴⁶⁹

26 April 1803. **William N. Kidd** assignee of Thomas Kidd vs. Benjamin Bristow. Debt of £4.4.6 due by promissory note awarded to plaintiff.¹⁴⁷⁰

22 August 1803. "The notice of Benjamin Kidd plt: against **Wm N. Kidd** deft: & of the same against the same Deft" & of the same plt: against James Kidd Deft: were this day proved by the oath of Thomas Montague Dep Sherriff & be consent of the parties the same are continued to till tomorrow."¹⁴⁷¹

26 August 1803. The suits of Benjamin Kidd and **William N. Kidd** against each other, and the suit of Benjamin Kidd against James Kidd, were dismissed by agreement of all the parties.¹⁴⁷²

August 1803. **William N.**, Burgess, & Benjamin Kidd served on a MSX grand jury.

28 November 1803. Attachments of **William Kidd** against the estate of Lemuel Ripley of Jesse & Mullins against the same & of Robert B. Daniel against against the same are discontinued.¹⁴⁷³

1804 – 27 Feb 1804. **William N. Kidd** was the defendant (with William Kidd Sr. as his security) in a MSX lawsuit to satisfy bond with property as collateral. Defendants did not appear. Judgment for plaintiff of £23 12s 4d, or by payment of £11 16 s 2d commencing 15 NOV 1804 till paid.¹⁴⁷⁴

On the same date, **William N. Kidd** was also the defendant (with Thomas Kidd as his apparent security) to satisfy bond with property as collateral. Defendants acknowledged the debt. Consent of parties. Kidd to pay £31 5s 9d, but discharged by payment of £15 12s 10d with interest from 12 AUG 1802.¹⁴⁷⁵

29 May 1804. **William N. Kidd** was the defendant in a suit brought by Jesse and Mullins in MSX Co. Court over a debt. The court rendered a judgment against Kidd for

¹⁴⁶⁸ MSX Order Book, 1799-1803, p. 471 (images scanned and saved by Craig Kilby, and now found in a folder by this name in the MSX Source Documents Folder.

¹⁴⁶⁹ Ibid, p. 472.

¹⁴⁷⁰ Ibid, p. 478.

¹⁴⁷¹ Ibid, p. 505.

¹⁴⁷² Ibid, p. 517.

¹⁴⁷³ MSX Order Book, 1797-1803, p. 535.

¹⁴⁷⁴ MSX OB 5, p. 4. Scanned image in the MSX Order Books folder.

¹⁴⁷⁵ MSX OB 5, p. 4.

£9 7s 3d.¹⁴⁷⁶

30 May 1804. James Kidd and **William N. Kidd** were defendants in a suit brought by Ralph Wormley in MSX Co. Court. Motion on a bond given for the forthcoming and delivery of certain property taken to satisfy an execution. Defendants did not appear. Judgment in favor of plaintiff for \$16.46 or payment of \$8.23 with interest from 6 Feb 1804.¹⁴⁷⁷ It appears that **William N. Kidd** was security for James Kidd.

31 May 1804, James Kidd and **William N. Kidd** were defendants in a suit brought by John Southgate. As in the above suit, **William N. Kidd** was apparently security for James Kidd. Judgment against James Kidd for £29 1s 6d.¹⁴⁷⁸

31 May 1804. **William N. Kidd** was the defendant in a MSX Co. suit brought by James and Benjamin Kidd, executors of the estate of James Kidd, Sr. William Kidd, Sr. was security for **William N. Kidd**. Sent to jury trial. Judgment against Kidd for £23 17s 4d, or half that if paid with interest from 1 January 1797. Damages of one penny.¹⁴⁷⁹

31 May 1804. **William N. Kidd** and Thomas M. George were defendants in a suit in MSX Co. Court brought by John Quarles, executor of John George, deceased, apparently over a debt. Office Judgments. Judgment against defendants and Samuel Brookes their security for £3 6d with interest from 1 January 1804 plus costs.¹⁴⁸⁰

15 Jun 1804. Deed from **William N. Kidd and his wife Sarah**, to Samuel Montague, all of MSX, for £88, 37 acres in Christ Church Parish adj. Churchill Blakey, Samuel Stamper, and Samuel Brooks. Witnesses John Quarles, W. George, and Thomas M. George. Deed dated 15 Jun 1804 and recorded 26 Feb 1805.¹⁴⁸¹

27 June 1804. **William N. Kidd** was named the committee for (his brother) George Kidd, "son of James Kidd, dec'd," who is of unsound mind, in order to receive his share of the estate of John Kidd, deceased (the brother of both William and George Kidd). His securities were James Kidd, Burgess Kidd & William Kidd.¹⁴⁸²

27 June 1804. Thomas Kidd was sued by his siblings in MSX Co. Court concerning his purchase of land from his deceased brother, John Kidd. Full title: Benjamin, James, **William N.** & George **Kidd**, Samuel Stamper & Sarah his wife, Mary Kidd, Jane Crittendon & Henry Kidd by **William N Kidd** his guardian vs. Thomas Kidd. The court upheld the sale of land of John Kidd, deceased, to Thomas Kidd.¹⁴⁸³

¹⁴⁷⁶ MSX OB 5, p. 38.

¹⁴⁷⁷ MSX OB 5, p. 41.

¹⁴⁷⁸ Ibid, p. 48.

¹⁴⁷⁹ MSX OB 5, p. 50.

¹⁴⁸⁰ Ibid, p. 58.

¹⁴⁸¹ MSX Co DB 12, pp. 341-342

¹⁴⁸² MSX OB 5, p. 63.

¹⁴⁸³ MSX OB 5, p. 70.

1805 – 20 Nov 1805: Deed from Benjamin Kidd to **William N. Kidd**, both of MSX, for £24. His right and interest in a negro man named Amanuel willed by my father James Kidd to his grandson Henry Kidd, son of his daughter Nancy Kidd, and also monies that “wood” fall to said Henry Kidd from the estate of John Kidd, dec’d and to the “wright” of the Estate that will fall to me at the death of my mother Mary Kidd which will descend to the said Henry Kidd, dec’d, son of my sister Nancy Kidd, dec’d. Witnessed by Christopher Owen, Samuel Coke, Overton Cosby. Benjamin Kidd signs. Deed dated 20 Nov 1805 and recorded 23 Dec 1805.¹⁴⁸⁴

30 Dec 1805. Thomas Kidd and **William N. Kidd** bound themselves to the MSX Court in the sum of \$500 for Thomas Kidd to serve as the administrator of the estate of “Henry Kidd (son of William & Nancy), dec’d.” Both Thomas Kidd and **William N. Kidd** signed this document.¹⁴⁸⁵

1807 – 5 May 1807. Deed from grantors “devised under the will of Robert Stamper” to Thomas Healey. For \$13, 14 acres adj. George Brooks and Thomas Healey. Grantors are named as John Cardwell, William Stamper, Leonard Stamper, Nelson Stamper, Samuel Stamper, and **William N. Kidd**. Witnesses: Samuel Montague, Henry Blakey, Thomas Kidd, William Crittendon.¹⁴⁸⁶ [no wives are named; Sally Stamper is wife of William N. Kidd and another Stamper daughter must be wife of John Cardwell]

23 June 1807. Division of the estate of Robert Stamper, decd., to John Cardwell, William Stamper, Leonard Stamper, Nelson Stamper, Samuel Stamper and **William N. Kidd** with a 1/7 part to George Stamper, the orphan of James Stamper, decd. (mention is also made of Catherine Kidd the widow of James Kidd, and Mary Kidd the widow of James Kidd, decd.)¹⁴⁸⁷

1809 – 16 Jun 1809. Deed from Samuel Montague of Essex to **William N. Kidd** of MSX, for £80, 34 acres adj. Churchill Blakey, Samuel Stamper, road leading to **William N. Kidd’s**. Kidd signs. Witnesses Henry Blakey, James Brooks, and Wm Kidd (by mark). Deed dated 16 Jun 1809 and recorded 26 Jun 1809.¹⁴⁸⁸

1810 – on federal census in Middlesex Co., VA, pp. 5-6 (this census record was alphabetized by the first letter of the last name, so no information about geographic proximity can be gleaned from these entries:

William N. Kidd – 1M 26-44; 1F 10-15 & 1 16-25.

25 June 1810. William Kidd Sr. and **William N. Kidd** are bound to the court for \$300,

¹⁴⁸⁴ MSX Co. Deed Book 12, p. 214, abstracted by Craig Kilby.

¹⁴⁸⁵ MSX Administration Bonds, 1767-1810, page 290, retrieved from FHL #32461, image 161.

¹⁴⁸⁶ MSX Co VA, DB 12, p. 525

¹⁴⁸⁷ *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay Hopkins, Richmond, VA, 1989, p. 167, citing Wills #2, 1799-1812, p. 358.

¹⁴⁸⁸ MSX Co DB 12, pp. 567-568

- for William Kidd Sr. to serve as administrator of the estate of John Chowning (blind man), deceased. William Kidd Sr. signed with an X.¹⁴⁸⁹
- 1811 – 25 Feb 1811. Deed from **William N. Kidd and Sarah his wife**, to Thomas Kidd, for £381, 160 acres adj Churchill Blakey, Samuel Brooks, Samuel Stamper, and orphans of Samuel Montague to the Dragon Run. Both William and Sarah sign. Deed dated and recorded 25 Feb 1811.¹⁴⁹⁰
- 25 Feb 1811. Deed from **William N. Kidd and Sarah his wife**, to Hannah Batchelder, all of MSX, for £22, 10 shillings, 37 ½ acres adj. George Brooks, Thomas Healey, Smith Leonard, and John Stamper. Both sign and Sarah releases dower. Deed dated and recorded 25 Feb 1811.¹⁴⁹¹
- A **William N. Kidd** one of the witnesses (along with W. George and John Saunders) of the 1811 MSX will of Benjamin Williamson.¹⁴⁹²
- 1811 – **William N. Kidd** drops from the annual MSX LTLs and PPTLs in this year, migrating out of MSX Co to Kentucky.
- The following Kentucky records are for **William N. Kidd**:
- 1813-1815 – in these years, **William N. Kidd** appears on the annual Woodford Co., KY tax lists; in each year he has no land but owns several slaves and horses.
- 1814 – on April 22, 1814, three Woodford Co., KY commissioners met at the house of **William N. Kidd** to appraise the estate of Catherine D. Kidd, deceased. **William N. Kidd** was the administrator of her estate.¹⁴⁹³
- 1819 – He first appears in Jessamine Co., KY, along with a Nelson Kidd and Walter Kidd, without land but with slaves. He appears to be the father of Walter and Nelson, who have no property.
- 1820 – on the federal census in Jessamine Co., KY, p. 75, line 2:
Kidd, William N. – 1M<10, 1 16-18, 2 16-25 & 1 45 & over; 1F 10-15, 1 16-25 & 1 26-45. No slaves.
Four doors away is the family of George Jameson (see 1836 entry, below).
No other Kidds in Jessamine Co., KY (that I can find) in 1820.
- 1821 – **William N. Kidd** drops from Jessamine Co., KY tax lists, along with Nelson Kidd; Walter Kidd remains in Jessamine Co.
- 1822 – **William N. Kidd** first appears in Barren Co KY tax lists, along with Nelson Kidd. Nelson marries there in this year.

¹⁴⁸⁹ FHL #32461, item 1, *MSX Administrators Bond Book, 1767-1810*, page 337 (microfilm image #186); scanned image available.

¹⁴⁹⁰ MSX Co VA DB 13, pp. 85-86

¹⁴⁹¹ MSX Co VA DB 13, pp. 87-88

¹⁴⁹² Found in MSX Chancery Court case 1841-003, at https://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1841-003.

¹⁴⁹³ Scanned image of this record is in the Kentucky subfolder on Dropbox.

- 1823-1841 – **William N. Kidd** appears on the tax lists for Barren Co. annually, along with Nelson Kidd. Walter Kidd joins them in 1835 but disappears the following year.
- 1830 – on the federal census in Barren Co., KY, p, 162 (printed; 323 hand-written), 4th line in K section (entries ordered by first letter of surname, rather than as encountered in the field):
Wm N. Kidd – 1M 15-19, 1 20-29, 1 30-39 & 1 50-59; 2F<5, 2 5-9, 2 20-29, & 1 50-59. No slaves. No other Kidds listed in Barren Co. on this census.
- 1832 – On 19 November 1832, **William N. Kidd**, residing in Barren Co., KY, certified that he was well acquainted with John Jameson, and vouched for his character (this was in support of the Rev. War pension application of the said Jameson). In his statement, **William N. Kidd** did not reference any of the statements made by Jameson, but only vouched for his character and reliability as a neighbor.
Jameson's declaration states that he was born in Augusta Co., VA on 22 October 1763, and entered the Virginia Militia there about 1 September 1779, as a substitute for his father, George Jameson. It states that he served a total of 4 tours of duty, and returned to Augusta Co., VA, where he lived until 1786, when he moved to Fayette Co., KY. He later moved to Nelson Co. (KY), and finally (in about 1813, by calculation) "to Barren County, Kentucky, where he has lived for the past 19 years."
- 1835 – 21 September 1835, Ann Eliza Kidd married Robert W. Thomas in Glasgow, Barren Co., KY.¹⁴⁹⁴ A different record in the same database lists the date as 29 Sept. 1835. She may be the daughter of **William N. Kidd**.
- 1837 – 27 June 1837, Mary Kidd married Vardiman Self in Glasgow, Barren Co., KY.¹⁴⁹⁵ This marriage record lists the bride's father as **Wm. N. Kidd**. A variation of this record lists the marriage date as 31 May 1837 and spells the groom's given name "Vardeman."¹⁴⁹⁶
- 1840 – he's probably the man below, on the federal census in Barren Co., KY, p. 155, line 14:
Wm Kidd – 2 M 20-29 & **1 60-69**; 1F 40-49. No slaves. One male cannot read or write. Also on the federal census in Barren Co., KY, p. 178, line 1, is:
Jas. Kidd – 2M<5, 1 10-14, 1 15-19 & 1 40-49; 2F 5-9, 1 10-14 & 1 30-39. Seven slaves. Sixteen total, 6 in agriculture. One male cannot read or write.
[Note: This James Kidd is from Amelia Co., VA and was the son of George Kidd Jr. His ancestry is well documented by Reiley Kidd, and we find no connections between these two families.]
No other Kidd households in Barren Co., KY in 1840.
- 1841 – **William N. Kidd** appears for the last time on the Barren Co., KY tax list, and does not reappear. It appears that he died in the latter part of 1841 or early 1842.
- 1850 – this **William Kidd** drops from the census in Barren Co., KY by 1850. Other Kidd households, possibly representing the sons of this William Kidd, include:
James Kidd, age 56 and born in VA, with wife Ann, 3 sons and two daughters; and
William Kidd, age 35 and born in VA, with wife Elizabeth, 2 daughters and a 50 year old

¹⁴⁹⁴ *Kentucky Marriages, 1785-1979* database on Familysearch.org

¹⁴⁹⁵ *Kentucky Marriages, 1785-1979* database on Familysearch.org

¹⁴⁹⁶ *Kentucky Marriages, 1785-1979* database on Familysearch.org

female, Maria Kidd, b. VA.

He most likely died between 1840 and 1850 in Barren Co., KY. Familysearch.org has an index of wills and also of inventories for this period, and no will or inventory for any Kidd individual is found in Barren Co.. He likely died without property.

There are several marriage records of Kidds in Barren Co., KY for this period:¹⁴⁹⁷

Groom	Bride	Date
Kidd, George S.	Barrick, Eliza Jane	13 April 1848 (son of James Kidd)
Kidd, James	Lewis, Ann	17 Feb 1838 (son of James Kidd)
Kidd, Nelson	Richardson, Mary	22 July 1822
Lewis, Isham	Kidd, Mary T.	17 Feb 1838 (daughter of James Kidd)
Lewis, Wm. B.F.	Kidd, Martha E.	27 Feb 1849 (daughter of James Kidd)
Thomas, Robert W.	Kidd, Ann Eliza	29 Sept 1835 (daughter of James Kidd)
Self, Vardeman	Kidd, Mary	31 May 1837

The Nelson Kidd above is probably the same man who in 1848 married Matilda Ganaway in Hardin Co., KY, and was living in that county at the time of the 1840 and 1850 censuses. In 1860 and 1870, he was in Gentry Co., MO. According to these census entries, he was born ca. 1795 in VA. is most likely the son of William Norman Kidd.

Unfortunately, it appears that he had no sons that survived. The males living in his household in 1840 in Barren Co., KY appear to be his step-sons, the children of his second wife, Matilda Cox Gannaway by her first husband, Martin Gannaway. These step-sons all went to Missouri, and two of them were in Nelson and Matilda's household at the time of the 1860 and 1870 federal censuses.

WILLIAM KIDD (ca 1820-by 1842), ORPHAN OF JOHN KIDD. Likely born ca 1820 or later, deceased by 1842, without heirs

[Note: See Baker/Kidd deeds in the John Kidd section – John Kidd, the father of these two, was married to Jane Baker. They lived in King and Queen Co, mainly. William Baker was John's brother-in-law. A Baker-Kidd connection dates to the 1740s: Rachel Kidd, daughter of Thomas³ Kidd, is named as Rachel Baker in Thomas's 1748/9 will filed in Essex Co VA.]

The dated entries below all pertain to the MSX Chancery Court case 1851-006,¹⁴⁹⁸ in which the administrator of William Kidd, deceased is suing William Baker (the man appointed as guardian of **William** and Robert **Kidd**, orphans of John Kidd, deceased, all of K&Q Co.) and his estate, following his death.

1835 – Guardian Bonds records of MSX Co., VA name "**William Kidd** and Robert Kidd, orphans of John Kidd. William Baker (their maternal uncle) was appointed their guardian on 23 Feb 1835. William Shepherd security."¹⁴⁹⁹

1835 – 23 February 1835. William Baker of MSX Co. was appointed by the county Court as the guardian of your Orator's intestate **William Kidd**, and also his brother, Robert Kidd,

¹⁴⁹⁷ From "Barren County, KY Marriages, at http://www.censusdiggins.com/kybarren_k.html

¹⁴⁹⁸ Available online at: http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/full_case_detail.asp?CFN=119-1851-006#img

¹⁴⁹⁹ MSX Guardian Bonds, 1833-1836, p. 160, from Craig Kilby.

- both of whom were orphans of John Kidd, dec'd." ¹⁵⁰⁰ We know from this record that Baker originally qualified as guardian in K&Q Co., but later moved to MSX Co., taking William with him.
- 1842 – A citation found in an index of decedents' records in MSX Co indicates that this William was dead by 1842; we've not retrieved this record, but a William S. Davis posted a bond, probably related to William's estate, in that year.¹⁵⁰¹ See below.
- 27 June 1842. William S. Davis and Richard A. Davis are bound to the MSX County Court in the amount of \$200 for William S. Davis's administration of the estate of **William Kidd, deceased**. Both men signed this bond.
- 1844 – the Chancery Court case described herein appears to have been filed in August Court, 1844 (image 4), indicating that Baker's ward, **William Kidd** had died by that time. In October Court of this year, Baker was ordered to settle the account of his guardianship of his late ward **William Kidd**.^{1502, 1503}
- 1847 – 12 Oct 1847 – William S. Davis administrator of **William Kidd, dec'd** vs William Baker and Jno. D. McGill, adm. William Shepherd, dec'd. "In Chancery."¹⁵⁰⁴
- 1850 – 9 Apr 1850 – by this date, William Baker had died, and was replaced in this suit by Sheriff Lewis Jones as Committee Administrator.¹⁵⁰⁵
- 1851 – April 1851 – The court ruled that the plaintiff recover from Jones, and from John D. McGill, administrator of William Shepherd, dec'd, the sum of \$178.08, with interest on \$96.11 from 25 Nov 1850 till paid by said Jones.

Note: No mention is made in these records of Robert Kidd, the other orphan of John Kidd. He may have died young, before William.

ZADOCK KIDD, the son of Burgess and Sarah Daniel Kidd; born 16 May 1804. Moved to Clark Co., KY with his widowed mother circa 1817. Died 19 March 1886 in KY.

The MSX Co records for the sons of Burgess Kidd are for the sale of their father's land after the move to KY. Sarah and her sons moved to Clark Co KY in 1817, where Sarah remarried to Benjamin Grigsby, and Burgess's MSX Co land, given to Sarah during her lifetime or widowhood, reverted to his sons Oswald, **Zadock**, and Robert.

- 1815 – **Zadock Kidd** was named in his father Burgess Kidd's will. Burgess died between 1 March 1815, when he signed his will, and 28 May 1815, when the will was admitted to record in MSX Court. His will names wife Sarah and sons Oswald, **Zadock**, and Robert Kidd, and "my daughters" (without naming them). His wife and son-in-law Carter

¹⁵⁰⁰ MSX Chancery Causes, case 1851-006, image 2, available online.

¹⁵⁰¹ FHL #2024854, *MSX General Indexes, Decedents to Devises and heirs, 1675-1935*, citing MSX Guardian Bond Book 2, page 164. This Guardian Bonds Book has not been microfilmed, and is available only in the Court Clerk's office in Saluda, VA.

¹⁵⁰² MSX Chancery Order Book 1831-1852 (earliest book of this title), pp. 141-142, transcribed by Craig Kilby, Feb. 2012.

¹⁵⁰³ MSX Chancery Case 1851-006, image 13.

¹⁵⁰⁴ MSX Chancery Order Book 1831-1852, p. 205, from CK.

¹⁵⁰⁵ *Ibid*, p. 269.

- Daniel, husband of Elizabeth, were named his executors. Witnesses were John Thurston, Nancy Stamper and James Williams. Burgess signed with an X.¹⁵⁰⁶
- 1825 – In a deed dated 1 Nov. 1825, Oswald Kidd, Oswald for Robert Kidd of KY, a minor, and **Zadock Kidd** of KY, sons of Burgess Kidd, sold to Augustine Owen of VA for \$450 200 acres ("reserving 1/4 acre at the graveyard") in MSX Co., bounded by D. Spratt's land on the main county road, Churchill Kidd, Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow and John Bray. Witnessed by William Shepherd, Henry N. Shepherd and William Baker. Proved in court 28 Nov 1825 by William Shepherd and William Baker.¹⁵⁰⁷
- 1831 – 7 Mar 1831. The above deed is recorded again (likely because Robert, a minor in 1825, has now come of age). Robert D. Kidd, **Zadock Kidd**, and Oswald Kidd, of Clarke Co KY, to Augustine Owen, for \$450, 199 3/4 acres, bounded by Robert Blakey, Josiah Bristow, and Churchill Kidd. No witnesses but attested by Clarke Co KY clerk. Deed dated 7 Mar 1831 and recorded 24 Sept 1832.¹⁵⁰⁸
- 1820 – On the 1820 federal census there is one Kidd household in Clark Co., KY
Kidd, Sarah: 1M 10-15, 1 16-18 & 1M 19-25; 1 F>44; no slaves. This is Sarah, the widow of Burgess Kidd, with her three sons: Oswald, Zadock, and Robert D., who is the youngest and still a minor.
- 1821 – in this year, Oswald Kidd is listed for the first time on the Clark Co., KY tax lists; he is taxed for his own tithe (indicating that he's over 21 years of age), for one slave over 16, and 1 horse. He has no land. No other Kidds appear on this list.
- 1822-1826 – No Kidds appear on the annual tax lists for these years, despite the court record below. Perhaps they were in the household of their mother, who had remarried on 1 Oct 1821 in Clark Co KY to Benjamin Grigsby.
- 1828-1839 – in this year, Oswald, **Zadock** and Robert D. Kidd all reappear on the Clark Co., KY annual tax lists. Each owns a similar amount of land, suggesting that their land was the result of a division of an estate or perhaps a gift.
With a few exceptions, all continue to be listed annually through 1831. No tax book for 1832 survives, but in 1833, Oswald drops from these lists, while Robert D. and **Zadock** continue to be listed annually; each adds the amount of land they own during this
- 1840 – on the federal census in Clark Co., KY, p. 276, line 14:
Robert B. (sic) Kidd: 1M<5 & 1 30-39; 1F<5, 2 5-9, & 1 20-29. Four slaves.
line 15:
Zadock Kidd: 1M<5, 1 5-9 & 1 30-39; 1F<5, 1 5-9, 1 10-14 & 1 30-39. Three slaves.
line 16:
Sarah Grigsby (their remarried mother): 1M 5-9; 1F 10-14 & 1 70-79. No slaves.
- Below is a short biography of James Septimus Kidd, one of the sons of this **Zadock Kidd**, which sheds light on Zadock and his parents:¹⁵⁰⁹

¹⁵⁰⁶ MSX Co. VA WB 3, p. 98. We have a copy of this will.

¹⁵⁰⁷ MSX Co., VA DB 15, pp. 140-141.

¹⁵⁰⁸ MSX Co VA DB 16, pp. 294-295

¹⁵⁰⁹ from *History of Kentucky*, by Charles Kerr, American Historical Society, Chicago, 1922; found on Ancestry.com

JAMES SEPTIMUS **KIDD**. After a long and active career, in which he was engaged in business enterprises of varied and important character, James Septimus Kidd is spending the evening of life in comfortable retirement at the home of his son at Winchester. Throughout his business experience he was recognized as a man of upright character and high principles, constantly maintaining a staunch stand against all unfair dealing and corrupt practices. His own success came through his adherence to straightforward methods, and in every avenue of life's endeavor he carried into his activities the spirit of honesty and integrity.

Mr. Kidd was born at Kiddville, Clark County, Kentucky, October 17, 1842, a son of Zadock Kidd and a grandson of William Burgess and Sarah (Daniels) Kidd. William Burgess Kidd enlisted for service in the War of 1812, soon after the close of which he died in Middlesex County, Virginia. In 1818 his widow brought her children to Kentucky, the family consisting of: Oswald G., who married Sally Hazelrigg, of Montgomery County, Kentucky, and moved to old Georgetown, Pettis County, Missouri, where he operated a carding mill and possibly conducted a hotel; Zadock; Robert D., who married Betsy Collins, daughter of a Baptist preacher of Madison County, and had several children, among them sons, Albert, Robert, Oliver and Joseph, of whom Robert still resides at Kiddville; Betsy, who married Carter Daniels, a cousin, removed and died near Kiddville, but in Montgomery County; and Nancy, who married Nathan David and removed to Indiana.

APPENDIX ONE: SOURCES USED IN THE CREATION OF THIS DOCUMENT

The following sources of genealogical and historical information on Middlesex County have been identified, using the web sites for the LDS library, the Library of Virginia, and WorldCat. Those with black text have been reviewed and abstracted, and all Kidd entries in them have been added to this document; those in **red font** have yet to be reviewed and mined for Kidd entries.

PRIMARY SOURCES

2. MSX Personal Property Tax Lists, 1782-1850 (RK's transcriptions)
3. MSX Land Tax Lists, 1782-1850 (SKK transcriptions)
4. 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840 & 1850 MSX census records (RK transcriptions)
5. MSX Deed Books, through Book 22, through 1859 (abstracted by Craig Kilby)
6. MSX Co. Will Book D, 1748-1760, FHL #32458, item 1, reviewed by RK June 2018. Only 1 Kidd entry.
7. MSX Co Chancery Causes, 1754-1802 (abstracted by SKK 11.2011)
8. MSX Co Chancery Causes, 1754-1894, scanned and indexed images available for MSX Co. online at <http://www.lva.virginia.gov/chancery/default.asp#res>.
9. MSX Co Court Order Books
Order Books, 1673-1745 – abstracted by Ruth Sparacio and others, and these abstracts have been reviewed (or will be, July 2018) and incorporated into this BD;
Order Books, 1745-1803, 1804, (abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009, 2011; RK has added entries from 1770-1804);
No Order Books have survived for 1805-1806;
Order Book, 1807 – LoV MSX reel 44, item 2, OR FHL #32486, item 2 – 707 images on this reel; item 2 begins on image 68 of this reel, NO INDEX at front, or at end.
NOT BROWSED;
No Order Books have survived for 1808-1810;
Order Book, 1811 – 1815 – LoV MSX reel 44, item 3, & FHL #32486, item 3 – Starts on image 213.
INDEX AT FRONT IS INCOMPLETE, WITH NO K SECTION. Rest of index, M-Z, on images 229-233. It appears that they didn't microfilm blank pages, and perhaps there were no K entries. RK, June 2018;
No Order Books have survived for 1816-1820;
Orders, 1821 – LoV reel 45, item 1, OR FHL #32487, item 1, NO INDEX IN FRONT or at end. RK, June 2018;
No Order Books have survived for 1822-1828;
Order Books, 1829-1830 (abstracted by Craig Kilby in 2009, 2011, with additions from RK);
Order Book, 1829-1835 – FHL #32487, item 4, reviewed by RK, June 2018
Order Book, 1836-1841 – FHL # 32488, item 1, reviewed by RK, June 2018.
This volume ends on image 168, and no index was present at the end.

- Index at start seems very incomplete, with NO K entries (even a column labeled K)!
Order Book, 1841-1845 – FHL # 32488, item 2, reviewed by RK, June 2018
Order Book, 1846-1855 – FHL # 32488, item 3, reviewed by RK, June 2018
10. MSX Co. Order Books (Superior Court of Law):
Order Book, 1813 (1812)-1825 – LoV reel 48, reviewed by RK, July 2018.
Order Book, 1825-1831 – FHL #2024828, item 2 – digitized and viewable at FHCs;
reviewed by RK, June 2018.
 11. Revolutionary War pension applications of Middlesex Co VA Kidds (there are none?
This is contradicted by an entry in *The Virginia Genealogist*, indicating that a William
Kidd served in the State Line, with only heirs Sally Kidd, his widow, and Frances
Gardner – see under William Kidd.)
 12. **MSX Will Books to 1798**
 13. *General Indexes to MSX Decedents, devisees and heirs, 1675-1935* (General index, decedents to
devisees and heirs, v. 1, 1675-1935 (decedents, surnames A-Z, on p. 1-391; devisees or
heirs, surnames A-K, on p. 400-605) -- General index, decedents to devisees and heirs, v.
2, 1675-1935 (devisees or heirs, surnames L-Z, on p. 1-207; fiduciaries and trusts,
surnames A-Z, on p. 209-455) – FHL #2024854 OR 32503.
 14. **MSX Minute Books (rough), 1799-1805, 1823-1828** (3 reels, FHL)
 15. Administration Bond Books, 1767-1850
1767-1810 – FHL #32461, item 1
1811-1821 – FHL #2024845, item 4
1821-1835 – FHL #32461, item 2 OR 2024845, item 5
1835-1850 – FHL #2024846, items 1 and 2
 16. MSX Guardian Bond Books, 1767-1850 – reviewed by CK; scanned images available.
(FHL #32482)
 17. MSX Guardian Account Books, 1820-1857 – Reviewed by RK June 2018
Guardian Accounts, v. 1 & 2, 1820-1842 – FHL #32480
Guardian Accounts, v.3, 1843-1857 – FHL #32481, item 1.
 18. MSX Orphans Books, 1760-1831, FHL #2024874, item 3 – no Kidds.
 19. MSX Marriage Bonds, 1740-1854 (covered in *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-
1852*, below in Secondary Sources)
1740-1781 – FHL #2024811
1780-1797 – FHL #2024812
1797-1806 – FHL #2024813
(11 reels in all)
 20. *The Ralph Wormley Esq. Receipt Book, 1788-1801*, of Rosegill Plantation, Middlesex Co.
near Urbanna. Scanned images of pages mentioning Kidds provided by Craig Kilby, in
Wormley folder in MSX folder on Dropbox. [Footnotes currently only say "Wormley
Book, p. ___."]

SECONDARY SOURCES (listed alphabetically below, by last name of author, **in bold**)

1. *Virginia Revolutionary Claims*, compiled and transcribed by Janice L. **Abercrombie** and Richard Slatten, Iberian Publishing Co., Athens, GA, 1992 (three volumes in 1, 1113 pages).
2. *The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County VA (includes Births, Baptisms, Marriages, and Deaths), 1653-1812*, book, **National Society of Colonial Dames**, 1897
3. *The Vestry Book of Christ Church Parish, Middlesex County VA, 1663-1767*, C.G. **Chamberlayne**, 1927 (book) (abstracted by Craig Kilby, 2006)
4. *Middlesex County, Virginia Wills & Inventories 1673-1812 and Other Court Papers*, by William Lindsay **Hopkins**, Iberian Publishing Co., Athens, GA, 1989. NOTE: This book exists in several different printings and formats, which vary in pagination, depending upon the printing or reprint. RK and SKK each have a copy of this book.
5. *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Order Book (May 1783-June 1784) and Land Records (October 1785-1790)*, by Richard S. **Hutchinson**, Colonial Roots, Inc., Lewes, DE, 2009 (Reviewed by RK at LoV, July 2018) – numerous citations.
6. *Kidds from Virginia serving in wartime, 1800 to 1848*, compiled by William R. **Kidd**, 2009 (RK entered all men from MSX Co, 11/12/11)
7. Kidd Research Report 2006: Generation 3 – Thomas and John Kidd, by Craig **Kilby**, professional researcher, commissioned by Sandra K. Kidd.
8. "Some KIDD FAMILY Genealogical Gleanings from Middlesex Co., VA - Deeds 1801-1861; Land Books 1782-1849," a report by Craig **Kilby** for Sandra K. Kidd, draft as of Nov. 7, 2011.
9. "KIDD Research Report, MSX CH, February 2012," by Craig **Kilby** for Sandra K. Kidd and Reiley Kidd.
10. *Index to Decedents & Index to Persons and Places in Will Book B (1713-1734), Middlesex County, Virginia*, by Craig M. **Kilby**, New Papyrus Publishing, Athens, GA, 2014.
11. *Index to Virginia Estates, 1800-1865. v. 10. Counties of Caroline, Essex, Gloucester, Hanover, King & Queen, King William, Lancaster, Louisa, Mathews, Middlesex, New Kent, Northumberland, Richmond and Westmoreland, addendum*, by Wesley E. **Pippenger**, Virginia Genealogical Society, Richmond, VA, 2001.
12. *A Place in Time. Middlesex County, Virginia, 1650-1750*, by Darrett B. and Anita H. **Rutman**, WW Norton & Co., New York, NY, 1984, 287 pp.
13. *A Place in Time – Explicatus*, by Darrett B. and Anita H. **Rutman**, WW Norton & Co., New York, NY, 1984, 207 pp. A compilation of statistical tables and analysis used in writing *A Place in Time*. Contains no genealogical or historical information. (reviewed by SKK)
14. *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1679-1688*, by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio** (MSX DB 2, part 1, 6 Jan 1679/80 – 27 Aug 1688), McLean, VA, 1989.
15. *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1688-1694*, by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio** (MSX DB 2, part 3, 13 Nov 1694 – 6 Sept 1703), McLean, VA, 1989. No Kidd entries in Index.

16. *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1694-1703*, by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio** (MSX DB 3, part 1, 6 Jan 1679/80 – 27 Aug 1688), McLean, VA, 1989.
17. *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1703-1709*, by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio** (MSX Deed Book 3, part 1), McLean, VA, 1989.
18. *Deed Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1709-1720*, by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio** (MSX Deed Book 3, part 2) McLean, VA, 1989.
19. *Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia*, volumes 1-7, 1680-Mar court 1704), edited and published by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio**, and Lydia Sparacio Bontempo (FHL, among others). Note: SKK owns volumes 1-7.
20. *Order Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia*, volumes 8-20, edited and published by Ruth and Sam **Sparacio**, and Lydia Sparacio Bontempo (FHL, among others). These volumes cover 1704-1745. All reviewed and abstracted by RK, LoV, July 2018. No abstracts of later MSX Order Books exist, to my knowledge.
21. *Record Book Abstracts of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1721-1813*, by Ruth T. and Sam **Sparacio**, Antient Press, McLean, VA, 1996. ("The deeds included in this book dated before 1736, are from the Photostat Prints of Deeds of Middlesex County, Virginia 1687-1750, and Miscellaneous Records 1752-1831. ... The remaining Deeds in this book are from deed book 1736-1739, Reel 4, Virginia State Library. We have attempted to put them in order by date. Some wills are included," Also included abstracts from Deeds & miscellaneous records, 1720-1831.)
22. *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Orders, 1711-1713*, **T.L.C. Genealogy**, Miami Beach, FL, 1997 (contains abstracts of court orders found on pp. 1-117 of Order Book 5, 1710-1721), FHL, among others.
23. *Middlesex County, Virginia Court Orders – an Every-Name Index* (includes "the last part of MSX OB 5, and all of OB 6," so covering 1720-1726), **T.L.C Genealogy**, Inc., Miami Beach, FL, 1997, 36 pp.
24. *Middlesex County, Virginia, Deed Book 1 (1687-1750) and miscellaneous records (1752-1831)*, **T.L.C. Genealogy**, Miami Beach, FL, 1992 (RK owns a copy of this reference).
25. *Virginia in 1740: A Reconstructed Census*, by **T.L.C. Genealogy**, Miami Beach, FL, 1992.
26. *Virginia in 1760: A Reconstructed Census*, by **T.L.C. Genealogy**, Miami Beach, FL, 1996.
27. *Marriages of Middlesex County, Virginia, 1740-1852*, **Virginia Genealogical Society**, Richmond, VA, 1965.
28. MSX Co. Marriages, 1740-1854 (**WPA**, abstracted by Craig Kilby)

APPENDIX TWO: Jane _____, the wife and widow of Thomas¹ Kidd – Why we insist that her maiden name is unknown, and what we know about the Willis family of Middlesex County

Jane, the wife and widow of Thomas¹ Kidd, left many records for a woman in 17th century Virginia. **But her maiden name eludes us.** Perhaps due to the fact that Richard and John Willis, neighbors, were made overseers to her children's minority in the case that she died, and son Thomas² Kidd assumed the responsibility, past researchers have stated, without any further evidence, that her family name was Willis. **She was not a sister of Richard or John Willis.**

Since this assumption has so often been repeated as fact, and in order to put the matter in its proper perspective, a brief discussion into the early Willis family in Middlesex County is presented here.

Thomas¹ Willis and Mary his wife had the births of five children recorded in the parish register of Christ Church Parish on the same day:¹⁵¹⁰

- i. Mary, christened 23 February 1660
- ii. Thomas, born 8 September 1660
- iii. Eleanor, born 18 April 1655, who married (1) Robert Aldin *ca* 1682 and (2) Matthew Kemp *ca* 1692.¹⁵¹¹
- iv. Richard, born 29 August 1656. Married three times (1) Dorothy Gibson (2) Ann Griggs (3) Betty Landon.¹⁵¹²
- v. John, born 24 November 1658, died 4 May 1688, testate. His will names no wife nor children, but includes bequests to his sister Elinor Aldin, her children, and his brother Richard Willis, and one John Barlow.¹⁵¹³

It is the 1688 will of John Willis, co-overseer with brother Richard to the Kidd estate, that is most telling. **He mentions no sister Jane Kidd, nor any nephews or nieces named Kidd.**

[additional note: Feb 1670/1: Thomas Willis's widow Mary, upon her subsequent marriage to Matthew Bentley, bequeaths Thomas's estate to her three surviving children: Richard, John, and Eleanor. Since Jane Kidd was alive in 1670, she should have been named if she were a child of Thomas and Mary Willis. Source: Rutman files, VHS, referencing Middlesex Co VA orders 1673-1680]

All of that being said, however, the proximity to the Willis family as neighbors and the trust put into Richard and John Willis as overseers to minor children given by Thomas Kidd's will of 1680 should not be dismissed lightly.

What other evidence do we have of the existence of a Jane Willis? Plenty, as it turns out. There were four women by that name claimed to have been transported to Virginia prior to 1670:

¹⁵¹⁰ *The Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Va from 1653 to 1812*, 1897, Reprint (Easley, SC: Southern Historical Press, Inc., 1988), 10.

¹⁵¹¹ *Ibid*, pp. 24, 61.

¹⁵¹² Willis Family File, Mary Ball Washington Museum & Library, Lancaster, VA; research by Donna Helmuth, 28 June 2003, sent via email to echerokee@mindspring.com.

¹⁵¹³ *ibid*

1. 2 September 1652. Jane Willis, a headright of Thomas Stevens for 1400 acres of land in Lancaster County on SE side of Farnham Creek. This land is now in Richmond County.¹⁵¹⁴
2. 27 April 1654. Jane Willis, a headright of Robert Tomlin for 350 acres between Epaphroditus Lawson and Thomas Brice on South Side of Rappahannock River. The Lawson and Tomlin families are often associated with Lancaster County, after its division with Middlesex. However, since the land here is described as on the South side of the Rappahannock, it would be modern-day Middlesex County.¹⁵¹⁵
3. 18 March 1662. Jane Willis, a headright of Anthony North for 200 acres in Old Rappahannock County, on a branch of Hoskins Creek.¹⁵¹⁶ This is modern-day Essex County, not far from Middlesex County.
4. 17 April 1667. Jane Willis, a headright of James Coghill for 1,050 acres in "the freshes" (upriver) of the Rappahannock River, south side. East of the head of Potabaco Creek near Potabaco Town adjacent to Robert Paine and Sylvester Thatcher. This list of headrights also included a Daniel Willis.¹⁵¹⁷ This sounds like it could have been part of (then) Old Rappahannock County, now Essex County or even further North, but Port Tobacco is in modern day Charles City County, on the James River

*Of all of these, number 3 seems the most likely, as it is in a more proper time frame. However, **it is possible that none of these women was the Jane who married Thomas Kidd ca 1668. And no documentation has been presented to establish Jane's maiden name as Willis.***

¹⁵¹⁴ Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. I, p. 273, citing Patent Book 3:120.

¹⁵¹⁵ Epaphroditus Lawson died in Lancaster County in 1652. Robert Tomlin died left no known will or estate in Virginia. See Torrence, *Virginia Wills and Administrations 1732-1800*, pp. 254, 425.

¹⁵¹⁶ Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. I, p. 500.

¹⁵¹⁷ Nugent, *Cavaliers & Pioneers*, Vol. II, p. 18, citing PB 6:61.

APPENDIX THREE: The *Kidd v Kidd lawsuit, 1739-1740, Recorded in Middlesex County VA Order Book 1740-1745, pp. 139-140.*

INTRODUCTION

The lands that Thomas¹ Kidd devised to his two sons, Thomas and William, in his 1680 will were at the center of a 1739-1740 MSX County chancery suit named Kidd v Kidd. This suit is one of the more important events in the history of the Kidd family, because it helps to identify several key family members. It proves the existence of William^{3a} Kidd, son of William² and Margaret Kidd, and distinguishes him from William^{3b} Kidd, son of Thomas² and Alice Trigg Kidd. And it provides further evidence of the land tracts inherited from Thomas¹ Kidd that Thomas² and William², respectively, had lived on during their lifetimes.

The plaintiffs in this case were a) John Alder and b) his landlord, William^(3b) Kidd, the son of Thomas² Kidd. The defendant was William^{3a} Kidd, the son of William² Kidd.

Alder had leased a tract of 300 acres from William^{3b} Kidd on 30 September 1739, and had been evicted from that land by Richard Halder, acting on behalf of William^(3a) Kidd, the son of William² Kidd. Both William Kidds were in essence claiming ownership in this parcel of land: William^{3b} evidently on the basis of the land being entailed (see above) and William^{3a} on the fact that in 1687 his father, William² Kidd had re-patented the land he received in his father's will. The Court eventually ruled in favor of William^{3b} Kidd in July 1740. Ironically William^{3a} Kidd died in April, before the case came to a close.

This verdict is puzzling, given that the terms of Thomas¹ Kidd's 1680 will entailed the land devised to his younger son, William² Kidd. [For an explanation of *Entail*, see [Appendix Four](#) of this document.] That land should have passed to Thomas³ Kidd in 1727 upon William² Kidd's death. One would think that William^{3a}, William² Kidd's son, would have lost this suit.

While William^{3a} won this battle, he and the other heirs of William² were to lose the war. We surmise that any claim they had to William²'s lands began to fade soon after this suit was decided, because most of William² and Margaret Kidd's children left Middlesex County in the decade following this suit.¹⁵¹⁸ Six sons (Robert, Moses, Duel, John, Aaron, and James) and one daughter Margaret, who married John Southern, settled in central VA. Staying behind in Middlesex were oldest son William and youngest son Benjamin; both men married into long-established Middlesex Co families and this likely kept them close to home.

The ownership of Thomas¹ Kidd's lands was finally settled in 1753, when Thomas⁴ Kidd, son of Thomas³ and grandson of Thomas² Kidd, successfully sued to dock the entail of Thomas¹ Kidd's lands, so that he could sell them. See [Appendix Four](#) of this document for more information on the practice of entail.

CRAIG KILBY'S ANNOTATED SUMMARY OF KIDD v KIDD

The plaintiff was John Alder [Aldin?], tenant [lessee] of William Kidd Jr. who leased Ader 300 acres and dwellings 30 Sept 1739 for a period of 21 years.

¹⁵¹⁸ Moses Kidd was in Caroline County by 1733; Robert was in Henrico by 1735, both having left before this suit. John Kidd was in Goochland by 1740, and James Kidd is found in Caroline County in 1741. Duel Kidd was in Caroline County in 1743, and Aaron Kidd was there by 1747.

Note: The plaintiff John Alder is referred to at one point as the grandson of Thomas1 Kidd, but this appears to be a clerk's error, and the court may have meant that the lessor of the plaintiff, William Kidd Jr., was the grandson of Thomas1 Kidd, which is correct.]

The lessor [landlord] of the plaintiff John Alder was William Kidd Jr. [son of Thomas Kidd Jr. [Thomas2] and grandson of Thomas Kidd [Thomas1]]. Because he was younger than his cousin William, he is referred as William Kidd Jr.

The defendant was William Kidd [son of William2 and grandson of Thomas1].

The suit was brought by **plaintiff John Alder** 6 Nov 1739. Alder's complaint was that, on 2 Oct 1739, **defendant William Kidd** sent Richard Halder to evict John Alder from the land even though John Alder had a lease from William Kidd Jr.

The court cited the 1680 will of Thomas Kidd [Thomas1], the 1727 will of Thomas Kidd Jr. [Thomas2], and the 1687 land patent of William Kidd [William2], in making their decision.

The court identified the lessor William Kidd Jr. as the son of "Thomas Kidd the younger" [Thomas2] and as the grandson of Thomas Kidd [Thomas1]. They identified the defendant William Kidd as the son of William Kidd [William2].

On 6 May 1740, they found for the **defendant William Kidd**, apparently on the evidence that the 300 acres in question were part of the 424 acres of land patented 21 Oct 1687 by William Kidd, son of Thomas1. [A portion of this land was first patented by William's father Thomas.]

Note: In fact, the land that William Kidd repatented in 1687 legally was to be his only during his lifetime and was to revert to his older brother Thomas Jr. at William's death. At Thomas Jr.'s death, the land would be passed to his eldest son Thomas3 Kidd, and at Thomas3 Kidd's death, it would pass to his eldest son Thomas4 Kidd. In similar fashion, the land held by Thomas2 Kidd was also to pass to the eldest son: first to Thomas3 Kidd and then to Thomas4 Kidd. In 1753, Thomas4 Kidd, then living in Edgecombe Co NC, successfully "docked the entail" on his inherited property so that he could sell it.

TRANSCRIPT of *Kidd v Kidd*, 1740, Middlesex County, Virginia

[Note from Craig Kilby, transcriber: This transcript of *Kidd v Kidd* is a true copy; all spelling, grammatical and contextual errors are duplicated as written. Proper names written in all caps and in bold were not written so in the original copy. Emphasis added as noted. Comments made in brackets [*thus*]. Grammatical punctuation noted in subscript [_{thus}].]¹⁵¹⁹

"BE IT REMEMBERED that at another time to wit on Tuesdsay the *vi* day of November now last past [6 November 1739] came here in Court **JOHN ALDER lessee of WILLIAM KIDD, JUNIOR** [*interlined*] by JOHN LEWIS his attorney and brought his certain Bill against **WILLIAM KIDD**...of a plea of Trespass and Ejectment which said Bill followeth in these words_; **JOHN ALDER** complains of **RICHARD HALDER** in custody an^d for that whereas **WILLIAM KIDD JUN^R** the first day [*of*] October in the *xii* year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second [*1 October 1739*] now King of Great Britain an^d at the parish of Christ Church in the county afores^d had Devised Granted and to farm Let to the s^d **JOHN ALDER one messuage and Tenement and Three hundred acres of Land** [land with dwellings] with the appurtenances Situate Lying and being in the afores^d parish and county to have and to hold the said messuage Tenement and Three hundred Acres of Land with the Appurtenances to the

¹⁵¹⁹ Middlesex County, Virginia Order Book 1740-1744, pp 139-140, transcribed by Craig Kilby, 2006.

said **JOHN ALDER** and his Assigns from the Last day of September then last past [30 September 1739] unto the full and Term of Twenty one years [1760] then next following fully to be compleat and Ended by vertue of which said Devise the s^d **JOHN ALDER** into the Tenements afores^d with the Appurtenances entered and was thereof possessed untill the said **RICHARD [Richard Halder]** afterwards to wit the Second day of October in the year aforesaid [2 October 1739] with force and Armes[xxx] into the Tenements aforesaid with the Appurtenances in and upon the possession of him the s^d **JOHN ALDER** [xxx] and the said John from his farm aforesaid (his Term aforesaid thereof not then nor yet ended) ejected expelled and [moved?] from his possession thereof held out and still doth hold out and other [xxx] to him then and there offered against the peace of our s^d Lord the King to the Damage of the s^d John fifty pounds Sterling and hereof he brings suit [against].

“And afterwards to wit on Tuesday the [blank] day of February last [February 1740] to which day the plea afores^d was [xxx] continued came the s^d pl^t by his Attorney afores^d and the said [illegible] Defendant by Peter Wagener his Attorney also came and did defend the force and injury when [xxx] and said that he is in no wise Guilty of the Trespass and Ejectment afores^d as the s^d pl^t above against him Complains. And thereupon afores^d to wit on Tuesday the vi day of May last past [6 May 1740] a case was agreed on by the [council or counsel] on both sides in Lieu of a Special Verdict in these words to wit:|

We find the Will of **THOMAS KIDD grandfather of the the pl^t [John Alder]** bearing date **28th day of May 1680** hereto annexed_| We find the will of **THOMAS KIDD father of the lessor of the pl^t [William Kidd, Jr.]** bearing date the **sixth day of May 1727** hereto annexed_| We find the **pl^t son and heir to the s^d THOMAS KIDD** last mentioned in the [verdict?] as above_| We find that the **s^d THOMAS and THOMAS THE YOUNGER** died being Seized in fee in the Lands in the Declaration mentioned_| We find a patent Granted to **WILLIAM KIDD father of the Defend^t for four hundred and twenty Acres of land dated 21st of October 1687**_| Now if upon the whole matter if the Law be with the pl^t we find for him six shilling Damage otherwise We find for the Def^t and [day?] was given to the Partys here untill the next Court to argue the same.

“And now at this day to which the plea afores^d was continued came the partys afores^d by their attorneys aforesaid And the matters of Law arising from the afores^d case agreed on in this cause being Argued **the court [xxx] are of opinion that the Law is for the Defendant.** Therefore it is considered that the s^d pl^t take nothing by his Bill But for his false clamour be in mercy And that the said Def^t may go hence thereof forever Dismissed and that he recover against the sd pl^t his costs by him about his defense in his behalf Expended.”

APPENDIX FOUR: EXPLANATION OF THE ENTAIL ON THE PROPERTY OF THOMAS1 KIDD, AND THE DOCKING OF THE ENTAIL IN 1753

INTRODUCTION

According to the law of primogeniture in effect during the colonial period, the eldest son inherited all his father's land; and any land devised to other individuals was entailed. That is, it was to belong to the other devisees only for their lifetime, and then to return to the eldest son of the deceased, or if he had died, to his eldest surviving son.

The terms of Thomas1 Kidd's 1680 will specifically entailed the land devised to his younger son, William2 Kidd, as outlined below. That land should have passed to Thomas3 Kidd in 1727 upon William2 Kidd's death and then to Thomas4 Kidd upon his father's death in 1748/49. However, this did not occur, perhaps because both Thomas2 and William2 Kidd died in 1727, within months of each other. For whatever reason, William3a, the son of William2 Kidd, remained on his deceased father's land, and prevailed in a lawsuit over a portion of this land in 1739-1740 (see Appendix Three).

Nevertheless, the entail (the automatic transfer of real property from father to eldest son) remained in effect. For example, the 1748/49 Essex County will of Thomas3 Kidd devised no property to his eldest son, Thomas4 Kidd (or to any of his other heirs), even though he owned considerable land; it became his automatically upon his father's death and needed no stipulation in Thomas3's will (see Thomas3 Kidd's section of this paper).

The act of terminating an entail is referred to as "docking (or breaking) the entail." In 1753, Thomas4 Kidd appointed William Upshaw Davis to act as his power of attorney, to dock the entail on his father's land so that he could sell it. As will be seen below, this was accomplished by 1754. Davis then sold some of this land back to individuals that had previously been living on it, until their eviction in this process.

EVIDENCE OF THE ENTAIL IN THE 1680 WILL OF THOMAS1 KIDD¹⁵²⁰

Excerpt from Transcript of Original Will of Thomas Kid
Dated 28 May 1680, proved on unknown date¹⁵²¹
Middlesex County, Virginia, Loose Will Book A:9

...Secondly my will and pleasure is, that my son Thomas Kid, [*smudge*] shall have my dwelling house and plantation after his mothers decease [*all underlines are emphasis added*] with toe hundred & fifty Acors of Land Aioyning theirto; Likewise my will & pleasure is, that noe parte nor parcel of the estate; shall bee Alienated, or desposed of; but that it shall remaine to him and his heirs lawfully begotten or to my sonne William or his heires lawfully begoten. And in case of mortality that neither of my sonns Enjoy it; then the whole tract of Lande, that is now undivided betweene my sons; to be equally devided between my two Dafters; Elizabeth and jane; further my will & pleasure is that my sonne William ~~have may~~ Kid have my other plantation with two hundred Acores of land theirto Aioyning....

¹⁵²⁰ The contents of this section come entirely from a 2006 research report by Craig Kilby, a professional researcher who is now deceased. We are forever indebted to Craig for his research and his analysis over the years.

The wording of the will relating to this land is important. From the land patents, we know that Thomas Kidd died possessed of two tracts of land: one for 250 acres and one for 194 acres. However, in subsequent deeds, the plantations' use was reversed, with Thomas taking the smaller tract and William the larger one.

Regarding the land Thomas left to his son Thomas: it was never to be sold and to remain to him and his heirs forever. The word "or" is significant here, meaning that only if Thomas and his eligible heirs died would the land pass to William. This is called an "entail" as the ownership conveyed is not in fee simple.

With respect to the land he left to his son William, there is no such language. Nor does he devise it to "his heirs and assigns" which would be a conveyance of fee simple ownership. Therefore, William Kidd's tract was his for life and afterwards would revert to his brother, or to the eldest male heir of his brother.

DOCKING THE ENTAIL

The Kidd lands were entailed until 1753 when Thomas⁴ Kidd – great-grandson of Thomas¹, grandson of Thomas², and son of Thomas³-- successfully petitioned to break the entail through a "writ of *Ad quo damnum* [*emphasis added*] to have the entail of the afs^d lands (pursuant to the said Decree) broken in Order that the s^d William Upshaw Davis may make sale and Conveyance thereof to any person or persons to whom he shall think fitt (*emphasis added*).¹⁵²²

The paragraphs that follow are a transcript of this document was made by the late Craig Kilby in 2006 for the authors. This transcript is a true copy, all spelling, grammatical and contextual errors are duplicated as written. Proper names are written in all caps were not in the original copy. Emphasis added by Craig Kilby as noted. Parenthetical comments by Craig are in brackets [*thus*]. Grammatical punctuation noted in subscript [*thus*].

Thomas Kidd to William Upshaw Davis, Powers of Attorney, executed in Edgecombe County NC 6 May 1753, Recorded 9 Jun 1753 in Essex County VA, Deed Book 26:219-222 [p. 219] KNOW ALL MEN by these presents that I **THOMAS KIDD** of the County of Edge Comb and Province of North Carolina have for Sundry Good causes and Weighty Considerations, Nominated, Constituted Ordained and Appointed and by these presents do Nominate, Constitute and Appoint in my stead & place put **WILLIAM UPSHAW DAVIS** my true and Lawfull Attorney to ask, demand, recover & receive for me and in my name and to my use & behoof all my Lands & houses with all other the Appurtenances thereunto belonging, which I have, or claim a Right to in the County's of Middlesex & Essex, within the Colony of Virginia. as also do empower my said attorney to break or Cause to be broken the Entails of all or any of the Lands etc which I have or Claim a Right to in the County of Middlesex afs^d: & sell and Convey the same or any part

[p. 220] thereof to any persons whom he my said Attorney shall think fitt and the money that shall Arise from the sale or sales thereof to Apply to what uses he my s^d Attorney shall think best,[□] GIVING AND GRANTING to my s^d Attorney, my sole and full Power and Authority in the

¹⁵²² Thomas Kidd to William Upshaw Davis, Deed Book 26, pp. 219-22, Circuit Clerk's Office, Essex County Court House, Tappahannock, VA.

Premises to sue, Arrest, implead, imprison and Condemn any person or persons who shall have possession of any of the Land or Lands as afs^d. provided they don't immediately give possession to my s^d Attorney, & Particular[*ly*] I give my said Attorney full power & Authority to take full & Peacable possession of all Lands & Appurtenances **which I brought suit agst my Unkle JOHN KIDD & cousin WILLIAM KIDD and WILLIAM WILLIAMSON** [*emphasis added*] in the said County of Middlesex (as may appear by the records of Judgment of the General Court recourse being thereunto had)¹⁵²³ and to break the entail thereof & Convey the same in the Like Manner as before mentioned but be it remembered that he the said **WILLIAM UPSHAW DAVIS** is not to Act as my Attorney in or about any other of my Concerns in the Colony of Virginia but what is herein Expressly mentioned. AND further to do Execute & finish for me and in my name all & Singularly such thing or things which shall or may be Necessary to [xxx] the premises or anyways Concerning as fully thoroughly and Entirely as I the said **THOMAS KIDD** in my own person might or could do in or about the same[*ly*] Re[xxx]ing & Confirming & Allowing whatsoever my s^d Attorney shall so do or cause to be done in the premises by these presents. INWITNESS whereof I the said **THOMAS KIDD** have hereunto set my hand & seal this the sixth day of May in the 26th year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord King George the Second etc: and in the year of our Lord One thousand Seven Hundred & fifty three~

Sign'd Seald & Deliver'd }
 In presence of . . . } Interlined before signed} /s/ **Thomas Kidd** (seal)
 /s/ Jno Singleton
 /s/ Young Shortt
 /s/ Tho^s Hipkin's

At a Court held for Essex County at Tapp^a [*Tappabannock*] on the 19th day of June Anno Domi 1753. This power of Attorney from **THOMAS KIDD** to **WILLIAM UPSHAW DAVIS** was presented into Court by the sd William & proved by the oaths of all of the Witnesses thereto & at his the sd William's motion is ordered to be recorded & is truly recorded.

Test

/s/ John Lee Jr DCE Cur[xx]

[*p.* 221] TO ALL CHRISTIAN PEOPLE to whom this present Writing shall come, I **THOMAS KIDD** of Edge Combe County and province of North Carolina send Greeting in our Lord God Everlasting KNOW YEE that I the said **THOMAS KIDD**, have made, Ordained, Constituted, & Appointed, AND in my stead & behalf, and in my place, put and Deputed, and be these presents, do make, Ordain, Constitute, and in my stead and behalf, and in my place, put and depute **WILLIAM UPSHAW DAVIS** of the province & county aforesaid my true & Lawfull Attorney, for me, and in my name, to take full and Peacable Possession and Seisen of all and Every part of the messuages or Tenements, Tracts or parcels, of Lands & the Appurtenances thereunto

¹⁵²³ This suit is not mentioned in the Court Order Books of Middlesex County for this period. The reference to the "General Court" is in reference to suits in Chancery prior to the creation of District Courts in the early 1800s. Records of those cases were kept in Williamsburg, later in Richmond, and were burned during the evacuation of Richmond in April, 1865. A search in the *Colonial Records Collection* at the Library of Virginia resulted in negative results for locating surviving records of this suit.

belonging, which I the aforesaid **THOMAS KIDD** have in the County of Middlesex within the Colony of Virginia which may Appear by a Decree of the Honorable the General Court of the said Colony of Virg^a. (recourse Being thereunto had) and **where as the said Lands was Intailed upon my grandfather THOMAS KIDD & the heirs of his body Lawfully begotten,** I do hereby authorize & impower the said **WILLIAM UPSHAW DAVIS** to go to the Clerk of the aforesaid Gen^l Court & pray a writ of *Adquodammum* [*emphasis added*] to have the entail of the afs^d lands (pursuant to the said Decree) broken in Order that the s^d **WILLIAM UPSHAW DAVIS** may make sale and Conveyance thereof to any person or persons to whom he shall think fitt. GIVING and by these Presents granting to my s^d Attorney my sole & full power & Authority in the Premises to receive the sum or sums of Money which may or shall Arise from the sale thereof & to Apply it to the Use of Uses he shall think most proper. AS ALSO one or more Attorney or Attorneys to substitute or Appoint, and again at his pleasure to award, and further to do Execute, perform and finish for me and in my name, all and singular such thing or things which shall be Necessary touching the premises as fully thro]roughly & Entirely, as I the said **THOMAS KIDD** in my Own proper person, might or Could do in or about the same_] Ratifying and Confirming Whatsoever my said Attorney shall doe or Cause to be done in the Premises by these presents_] IN WITNESS whereof I the said **THOMAS KIDD** have hereunto set my hand &^seale this 30th day of May in the Twenty Sixth year of the [p. 222] Reign of our sovereign Lord George the second by the Grace of God Great Britain & etc and the year of our Lord One Thousand seven hundred & Fifty three~ /s/ Thomas Kidd (seal)

Seal'd & Deliver'd }

In presence of }

Jno Singleton, Young Shortt, Thos Hipkin's

At a Court held for Essex County at Tapp^a on the 19th day of June Anno Domⁱ 1753—

This Power of Attorney & [xxx] from **Thomas Kidd** to William Upshaw Davis was presented into Court by the said Davis & Proved by the oaths of all the Witnesses thereto and [upon motion] of the s^d Davis is admitted to record & is duly recorded

Test

John Lee, Jr, LCE Cur

[NOTE: A suit of *ad quod damnum* was used to assess damages to a land owner whose property had been taken for some public purpose, like a road, or a private purpose, such a mill flooding a neighbor's property. Another use, enacted after 1734, was as a means of docking an entail. Previously, an entail could be docked only by act of the General Assembly. The 1734 law permitted entails to be docked on land worth less than 200 pounds by a writ of *ad quod damnum* from the Secretary of the General Court.^{1524]}

It is interesting that these Powers of Attorney were recorded in Essex County but not in Middlesex County. They also state the lands of Thomas² Kidd, grandfather of Thomas⁴ Kidd, were entailed at the time of his death. The lawsuit that is referenced was tried in the General

¹⁵²⁴ Email from Sandra Kidd to Craig Kilby, 11 August 2006, citing a web site with URL of <http://www.genfiles.com/legal/entail.htm>, which in turn cites *The Statutes at Large: Being a Collection of All the Laws of Virginia, from the First Session of the Legislature*, Vol. 4, by William Waller Hening.

Court in Richmond. The records of it were burned during the evacuation of Richmond in April 1865.

William Upshaw Davis had the land surveyed for him on 7 July 1753:¹⁵²⁵

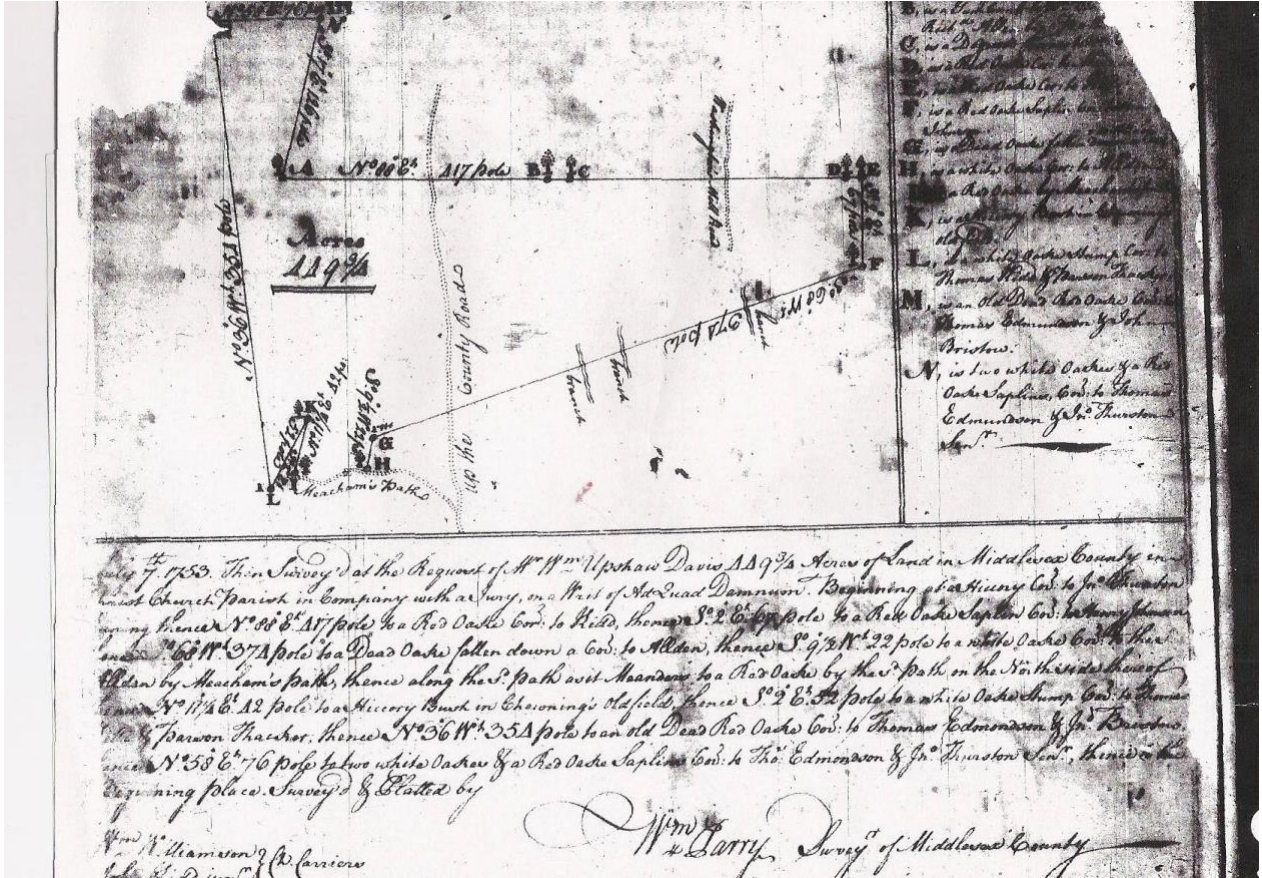


Figure 3: Survey of 449 3/4 acres to William Upshaw Davis, dated 7 July 1753.

Shortly after this survey was made, on 20 July 1753, Thomas Kidd released and indemnified William Upshaw Davis “from the suit brought against him by any persons concerning my selling to him 800 acres in Middlesex Co., Virginia.” This was executed and recorded in Edgecombe County, North Carolina. Witnesses were Henry Beckwith, Jesse Thomas, Zachariah Melton, and David Strickland.¹⁵²⁶

Commencing in November of 1753, Davis began selling off parts of this and other lands which he references in the deeds as “part of 670 acres lately purchased of Thomas Kidd of Edgecombe County, North Carolina by deed recorded in the General District Court.” Ironically, two of the

¹⁵²⁵ Middlesex County, Virginia, Surveys 1735-1807. Microfilm reel #57, Library of Virginia, Richmond. Not paginated.

¹⁵²⁶ Email from Sandra Kidd to Craig Kilby on 12 August 2006, citing Margaret Hoffman’s book *Abstracts of Deeds, Edgecombe Precinct, Edgecombe County, North Carolina 1732-1758*, p. 47.

deeds are to the very same people from whom he had taken the property (William Williamson and John Kidd.) Abstracts are below:

6 November 1753. William Upshaw Davis of Edgecomb County, North Carolina, to William Williamson of Middlesex County, Virginia. 70 acres of land “where on said Williamson now lives.” Witnessed by John Thurston, Richard Allen, and James Smith. Recorded the same day. Described as:

- A. Beginning at a Spanish oak upon the side of a branch which divided (past tense) the said land from the land of John Kidd, thence S19W 42 poles to:
- B. A small white oak, thence S19 ½ E 54 poles to
- C. A corner live oak by Thacker’s path, thence W8N 18 poles to
- D. A stump by the side of said path, thence N35W 203 poles to
- E. White Oak Swamp, thence “up the swamp” to
- F. The mouth of the branch dividing the land of John Kidd from his, the said Williamson’s, and up that said branch to
- A. The beginning.¹⁵²⁷

7 November 1753. William Upshaw Davis of Edgecombe County, North Carolina to John Kidd of Middlesex County, Virginia. 140 acres of land “whereon the said Kidd now lives.” Witnessed by James Daniel, James Daniel, Samuel Wood, John Thurston and John Bristow. Recorded the same day. Described as:

- A. Beginning at an oak by the side of White Oak Run, thence E42S 69 poles to:
- B. A hickory, thence (due) East 100 poles 106 poles to
- C. The Main Road, thence “down the road” to
- D. A hickory by the side of of the road, thence W19S 124 poles to
- E. A Spanish oak by the side of William Williamson’s spring branch, thence “down the branch” to
- A. The beginning.¹⁵²⁸

7 February 1754. William Upshaw Davis of Edgecombe County, North Carolina to James Daniel of Middlesex County, Virginia. For 80 Pounds and 7 shillings, two parcels: (1) 200 acres of land formerly held by William Kidd of the said county and (2) 60 acres adjoining thereto formerly belonging to Thomas Hackett. No metes or bounds stated. Witnessed by John Lewis, Thomas Price, John Bryant and W. Roane. Recorded on 2 April 1754.¹⁵²⁹

These deeds convey a total of 470 acres of land, out of a supposed total of 670 acres, leaving 200 acres of land remaining. No record of a sale by William Upshaw Davis for this tract has been found, and further research into later Middlesex Co deeds post-1850 will be needed to determine the disposition of this 200 acres.

¹⁵²⁷ Davis to Williamson, Deed Book 7, Part 2, p. 529, Circuit Clerk’s Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, VA.

¹⁵²⁸ Davis to Kidd, Deed Book 8, p. 11, Circuit Clerk’s Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, Virginia.

¹⁵²⁹ Davis to Daniel, Deed Book 8, p. 1, Circuit Clerk’s Office, Middlesex County Court House, Saluda, Virginia.